

RIG-VEDA REPETITIONS

THE REPEATED VERSES AND DISTICHS AND STANZAS OF
THE RIG-VEDA IN SYSTEMATIC PRESENTATION AND
WITH CRITICAL DISCUSSION

BY

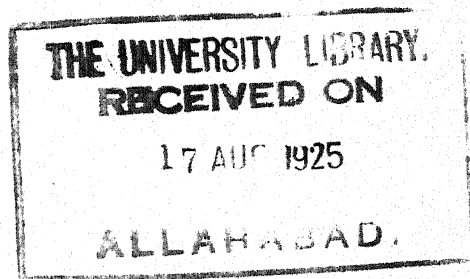
MAURICE BLOOMFIELD

PROFESSOR OF SANSKRIT AND COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY
IN THE JOHNS HOPKINS UNIVERSITY
BALTIMORE, MARYLAND



PART 2: EXPLANATORY AND ANALYTIC.
CLASSIFICATIONS FROM METRICAL AND LEXICAL AND
GRAMMATICAL AND OTHER POINTS OF VIEW

PART 3: LISTS AND INDEXES

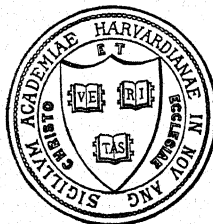


CAMBRIDGE, MASSACHUSETTS

Harvard University Press

1916

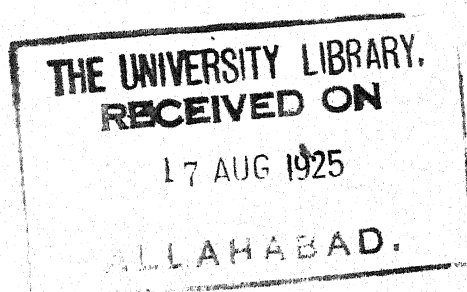
The volumes of this Series may be had, in America, by addressing Messrs. GINN AND COMPANY, at New York or Chicago or San Francisco, or at the home-office, 29 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass.; in England, by addressing Messrs. GINN & Co., 9 St. Martin's Street, Leicester Square, London, W.C.; and in Continental Europe, by addressing Mr. Otto Harrassowitz, Leipzig.—For the titles and descriptions and prices, see the List at the end of this volume.



PRINTED FROM TYPE AT THE
UNIVERSITY PRESS, OXFORD, ENGLAND
BY FREDERICK HALL
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

First edition, 1916, One Thousand Copies

PART THE SECOND
EXPLANATORY AND ANALYTIC



CHAPTER I: DISPOSITION OF THE REPEATED VERSES IN TEN CLASSES

Classification according to extent and interrelations of the Repeated Matter

As stated above (p. 4), the number of repetitions in the RV. which involve metrical lines singly, or in distichs, or in stanzas, or in groups of stanzas is about 2,400. This number is exclusive of repetitions of verse-lines within one and the same hymn; exclusive of refrain pādas; and exclusive of catenary repetitions. But this number includes the pāda pairs or groups, described on p. 10, which show considerable similarity, yet not enough to entitle them to be regarded as full repetitions. These are taken account of only occasionally in the following classification.

In the majority of cases repetitions may be said to be sporadic, that is, a single pāda appears in two or more different parts of the Saṃhitā. This class is taken for granted, and is not further considered. But repetition is by no means restricted to repetition of single pādas: every conceivable group or mass of pādas, even up to an entire hymn (see p. 13), is occasionally repeated, in such a way as to call for arrangement according to the size or nature of this group or mass. Accordingly it has been found convenient to deal with this matter under the following ten heads:

1. Groups of stanzas are repeated.
2. Entire single stanzas are repeated unchanged, as refrains at the end of hymns.
3. Entire single stanzas, not refrains, are repeated in any part of a hymn.
4. Substantially identical stanzas are repeated with changes.
5. Similar stanzas.
6. Distichs are repeated unchanged.
7. Distichs are repeated with changes.
8. Single pādas are repeated with an added word or words.
9. Two or more unconnected pādas recurrent in the same pair of hymns, or in a pair of adjacent hymns.
10. Stanzas containing four or three or two pādas repeated in different places.

1. Groups of Stanzas are repeated

There are 9 groups of two to four stanzas which occur twice or more in the text. They involve altogether $21\frac{1}{2}$ stanzas repeated a total of 43 times:

1.23.21-23 (ascribed to Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 10.9.7-9 (ascribed to Triṣiras Tvāṣṭra), both addressed to the waters (Āpaḥ). They are preceded in each book by another, almost identical stanza whose form is better in 10.9. The entire passage bears the mark of secondariness in 1.23; see under 1.23.21.

3.4.8-11 (ascribed to Viçvāmitra Gāthina) = 7.2.8-11 (ascribed to Vasistha Maitravaruṇi), both groups of āpri-stanzas. The repetition in 7.2.8-11 is galita, as also in the case of the āpri-stanza 1.13.9 = 5.5.8 (below, p. 495). Considering the traditional hostility between the families of Viçvāmitra and Vasistha¹ their partnership in so large a number of consecutive āpri-stanzas is a curious and unexplained circumstance.

5.42.16^{cd}, 17, 18 = 5.43.15^{cd}, 16, 17, ascribed to Atri Bhāuma, and addressed to Viṣve Devāḥ. Two and one-half refrain stanzas at the end of each hymn, presumably by the same author. Note also that 5.41.8^d = 5.42.16^b ~~17.21~~.

6.47.12, 13 (ascribed to Garga Bhāradvāja) = 10.131.6, 7 (ascribed to Sukīrti Kakṣivata); addressed to Indra Sutrāman. Pādas b and d of the first stanza, and pādas a b of the second stanza occur also elsewhere. The stanzas seem to be more original in the connexion of 10.131; see under 6.47.12.

9.36.4, 5 (ascribed to Prabhūvasu Āṅgīrasa) = 9.64.5, 6 (ascribed to Kaçyapa Mārīca). Both passages are addressed to Pavamāna Soma, but in the first soma is treated in the singular; in the second in the plural (somāḥ), so that the second pair makes the impression of an ūha of the first pair. See under 9.36.4, 5.

10.42.10, 11 = 10.43.10, 11 = 10.44.10, 11, ascribed to Kṛṣṇa Āṅgīrasa, and addressed to Indra. Two refrain stanzas at the end of the hymns; presumably by the same author.

5.40.2, 3 (ascribed to Atri Bhāuma): 8.13.32, 33 (ascribed to Nārada Kāṇva); both to Indra. This case also involves intentional parallelism of two pairs of successive stanzas. But they are identical only in their respective first distichs, the second distichs being entirely or partially refrains. I have assumed that the version of the fifth book is the primary one; see under 5.40.2, 3.

In two cases either the materials of one single stanza are worked up by additions into two stanzas, or the converse process has taken place, i. e. two stanzas have been condensed, by omissions, into one stanza. Thus 5.22.2

¹ RV. 3.53.21-24 are designated traditionally as *vasisthadvesiṇyah* (sc. *ṛcaḥ*), that is to say, stanzas to whose recital the Vasisthas will not listen. See the *Anukramaṇi*; *Rig-Vidhāna* 2.4.2; *Brhaddevatā* 4.117; and cf. the Western discussions of this matter in the bibliography cited in a note in the discussion of the relations of the third and seventh maṇḍalas (see p. xvi, top line).

(ascribed to Viṣvasāman Ātreya) distributes its four pādas through the two stanzas, containing six pādas, of 5.26.7, 8 (ascribed to Vasūyava Ātreyaḥ). Both are addressed to Agni. It seems to me that the expanded stanzas are secondary; see under 5.22.2.

The first distichs of 10.33.2 and 3 (ascribed to Kavaṣa Āilūṣa) are contracted into the single stanza 1.105.8 (ascribed to Trita Āptya, or Kutsa). Both are addressed to Indra. There seems to me good reason to believe that the abbreviated version is secondary; see under 1.105.8.

2. Entire Single Stanzas Repeated Unchanged as Refrains at the end of Hymns

The majority of single stanzas that are repeated verbatim are refrain stanzas at the end of hymns, usually ascribed to the same author or family of authors. But there are also a considerable number of single stanzas, scattered through the collection, which are repeated, either because the subject strongly invites the use of the same material (as in the case of the Āpri-hymns), or because of the general habit of the poets to stand upon one another's shoulders. In the case of such borrowing of a single stanza the original source is even more difficult to determine than in the case of one or more pādas, because the stanza is a rounded whole whose meaning does not hinder it from amalgamating with various surroundings.

The following 43 refrain stanzas, occurring a total of 129 times, are found at the end of hymns. They regularly (except 10.89.18 and 10.104.11, repeating in galita 3.30.22) recur in the same book, and they are invariably treated as galita in their repeated occurrences. Books 8 and 9, and they only, are totally lacking in refrain stanzas, a fact which characterizes the eighth book in a particular degree, because it is especially rich in refrain pādas and refrain appendages (see the List of Refrain-lines in Part 3). Books 3 and 7 are especially prominent in this class of repetitions:

- 1.95.11 = 1.96.9 (Kutsa Āngirasa; to Agni)
 1.100.19 (Rjṛāçva) = 1.102.11 (Kutsa). To Indra
 1.165.15 = 1.166.15 = 1.167.11 = 1.168.10 (Agastya, or Agastya Māitravaruṇi; to Maruts)
 1.175.6 = 1.176.6 (Agastya; to Indra)
 1.183.6 = 1.184.6 (Agastya; to Aṣvins). Note also 1.183.3^d = 1.184.5^c.
 2.1.16 = 2.2.13 (Gṛtsamada; to Agni)
 2.11.21 = 2.15.10 = 2.16.9 = 2.17.9 = 2.18.9 = 2.19.9 = 2.20.9 (Gṛtsamada; to Indra)
 2.13.13 = 2.14.12 (Gṛtsamada; to Indra)
 2.23.19 = 2.24.16 (Gṛtsamada; to Brahmanaspati). Second distich also at 2.35.15^{cd}
 2.27.17 = 2.28.11 = 2.29.7 (Kūrma Gārtsamada, or Gṛtsamada; to Varuṇa)
 3.1.23 = 3.5.11 = 3.6.11 = 3.7.11 (Viṣvāmitra Gāthina) = 3.15.17 (Utkila Kātya) = 3.23.5 (Devagravas Bhārata, and Devavāta Bhārata). To Agni
 3.30.20 = 3.50.4 (Viṣvāmitra; to Indra)
 3.30.22 = 3.31.22 = 3.32.17 = 3.34.11 = 3.35.11 = 3.36.11 = 3.38.10 = 3.39.9 = 3.43.8 = 3.48.5 = 3.49.5 = 3.50.5 = 10.89.18 = 10.104.11 (Viṣvāmitra, or his descendants; to Indra)

Part 2, Chapter 1: Ten Classes of Repeated Passages [494]

- 4.13.5 = 4.14.5 (Vāmadeva Gāutama; to Agni). The two hymns are imitative throughout; see p. 13.
- 4.16.1 = 4.17.21 (Vāmadeva Gāutama) = 4.19.11 = 4.20.11 = 4.21.11 = 4.22.11 = 4.23.11 = 4.24.11 (Vāmadeva). To Indra.
- 4.43.7 = 4.44.7 (Purumīḥa Sāuhotra, and Ajamīḥa Sāuhotra; to Aṣvins)
- 5.42.17 = 5.43.16 (Atri Bhāuma; to Viṣve Devāḥ)
- 5.42.18 = 5.43.17 = 5.76.5 (Atri Bhāuma) = 5.77.5 (Avasyu Ātreya). To Aṣvins. Note also 5.43.11* = 5.76.4°.
- 5.57.8 = 5.58.8 (Ṣyāvācva Ātreya; to Maruts)
- 6.2.11 = 6.14.6 (Bharadvāja Bārhaspatya; to Agni)
- 7.1.20 = 7.1.25 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Agni). Since 7.1.20 is repeated in the same hymn it is evidently a final stanza. The redaction has welded two hymns. Cf. Oldenberg, Prol. pp. 122, note 2, 142.
- 7.3.10 = 7.4.10 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Agni)
- 7.7.7 = 7.8.7 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Agni)
- 7.20.10 = 7.21.10 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Indra)
- 7.24.6 = 7.25.6 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Indra)
- 7.28.5 = 7.29.5 = 7.30.5 (Vasiṣṭha Maitrāvaruṇi; to Indra)
- 7.34.25 (Vasiṣṭha; to Viṣve Devāḥ) = 7.56.25 (Vasiṣṭha; to Maruts)
- 7.39.7 = 7.40.7 (Vasiṣṭha; to Viṣve Devāḥ). Pādas b and c also in 7.62.3° and 7.1.20°
- 7.41.7 = 7.80.3 (Vasiṣṭha; to Uṣas)
- 7.60.12 = 7.61.7 (Vasiṣṭha; to Mitra and Varuṇa)
- 7.62.6 = 7.63.6 (Vasiṣṭha; to Mitra and Varuṇa)
- 7.64.5 = 7.65.5 (Vasiṣṭha; to Mitra and Varuṇa)
- 7.67.10 = 7.69.8 (Vasiṣṭha; to Aṣvins)
- 7.70.7 = 7.71.6 (Vasiṣṭha; to Aṣvins)
- 7.72.5 = 7.73.5 (Vasiṣṭha; to Aṣvins)
- 7.82.10 = 7.83.10 (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Varuṇa)
- 7.84.5 = 7.85.5 (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Varuṇa)
- 7.90.7 = 7.91.7 (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Vāyu)
- 7.97.10 = 7.98.10 (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Bṛhaspati)
- 7.99.7 = 7.100.7 (Vasiṣṭha; to Viṣṇu)
- 10.11.9 = 10.12.9 (Havirdhāna Āṅgi; to Agni)
- 10.63.17 = 10.64.17 (Gaya Plāta; to Viṣve Devāḥ)
- 10.65.15 = 10.66.15 (Vasukarṇa Vāsukra; to Viṣve Devāḥ). Note also that 10.65.9° = 10.66.4°; that each hymn consists of fifteen stanzas; and that the author, according to the express statement of our stanza, is a Vasiṣṭha. See p. 16.

3. Entire Single Stanzas, not Refrains, Repeated in any part of a Hymn

A considerable number of stanzas that are not refrains are repeated throughout the collection, either in the same or in different maṇḍalas, and without being confined to the end of hymns. The Anukramaṇi is not disturbed by these recurrences; the hymns in which occur the repeated stanzas are cheerfully assigned to different authors and are said, at times, to be addressed to different divinities. Such repetitions are frequently, but by no means always, written out in full (not galita). To some extent these repeated stanzas are ritualistic, and a few are cosmic or theosophic, in accordance with the marked tendency of brahmodya stanzas and motifs to repeat themselves through-

495] *Substantially identical Stanzas repeated with Changes*

out the mantra literature. The number of these stanzas is 23, repeated each a single time, so as to yield a total of 46 occurrences :

- 1.13.9 (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 5.5.8 (Vasuṣruta Ātreya). Apri-stanza to Tisro Devyāḥ. Repeated as galita in 5.5.8, as also is the case in the repetition of 3.4.8-11 in 7.2.8-11 (above, p. 17)
- 1.13.8 (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Indra Marutvant) = 2.41.15 (Gr̥tsamada; to Viṣve Devāḥ). R̥tuyāja-stanza (cf. p. 17), repeated as galita in 2.41.15.
- 1.91.3 (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa; to Soma) = 9.88.8 (Uṣanas Kāvya; to Soma Pavamāna). Ritual stanza, repeated as galita in 9.88.8.
- 1.91.16 (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa; to Soma) = 9.31.4 (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa; to Soma Pavamāna). Ritual stanza, repeated in full.
- 1.124.12 (Kakṣīvat Dāirghatamasa) = 6.64.6 (Bharadvāja). To Uṣas, repeated as galita in 6.64.6.
- 1.147.3 (Dirghatamas Aucathya) = 4.4.13 (Vāmadeva Gāutama). To Agni, repeated in full.
- 1.164.31 (Dirghatamas Aucathya; to Viṣve Devāḥ) = 10.177.3 (Pataṅga Prājāpatya; Māyābhedah). Brahmodya, repeated in full.
- 1.164.50 (Dirghatamas Aucathya; to Sādhyāḥ) = 10.90.16 (Nārāyaṇa; to Puruṣa). Brahmodya, repeated in full.
- 1.174.9 (Agastya) = 6.20.12 (Bharadvāja). To Indra, repeated as galita in 6.20.12. Note also the correspondence of 1.174.2^b with 6.20.10^c
- 2.1.2 (Gr̥tsamada Bhārgava, &c.) = 10.91.10 (Aruṇa Vāitahavya). To Agni. Ritual stanza repeated in full.
- 2.41.13 (Gr̥tsamada) = 6.52.7 (R̥jīvan Bhāradvāja). To Viṣve Devāḥ. Repeated in full.
- 3.9.9 (Viṣvāmītra Gāthina; to Agni) = 10.52.6 (Agni Sāucika; to Devāḥ). Repeated in full.
- 3.41.6 (Viṣvāmītra) = 6.45.27 (Çaṇyu Bārhaspatya). To Indra, repeated as galita in 6.45.27.
- 3.47.5 (Viṣvāmītra) = 6.19.11 (Bharadvāja). To Indra, repeated as galita in 6.19.11.
- 3.52.3 (Viṣvāmītra) = 4.32.16 (Vāmadeva). To Indra, repeated in full. Cf. 3.62.8.
- 4.12.6 (Vāmadeva Gāutama; to Agni) = 10.126.8 (Kulmalabarhiṣa Çāilūsi, &c.; to Viṣve Devāḥ). Repeated in full.
- 4.32.13 (Vāmadeva) = 8.65.7 (Pragātha Kāṇva). To Indra, repeated in full.
- 6.15.12 (Vītahavya Āṅgirasa, or Bharadvāja) = 7.4.9 (Vasiṣṭha Māitrāvaruṇi). To Agni, repeated as galita in 7.4.9.
- 8.6.45 (Vatsa Kāṇva) = 8.32.30 (Medhātithi Kāṇva). To Indra, repeated in full.
- 8.11.8 (Vatsa Kāṇva) = 8.43.21 (Virūpa Āṅgirasa). To Agni, repeated in full.
- 8.13.18 (Parvata Kāṇva) = 8.92.21 (Ḷrutakakṣa Āṅgirasa, &c). To Indra, repeated in full. Note also the correspondence of 8.13.14^b with 8.92.30^c.
- 8.32.29 (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 8.93.24 (Sukakṣa Āṅgirasa). To Indra, repeated in full.
- 9.25.6 (Dṛlacyuta Āgastya) = 9.50.7 (Ucathya Āṅgirasa). To Soma Pavamāna. Ritual stanza, repeated in full.

4. Substantially identical Stanzas Repeated with Changes

One of the features in the repetition of stanzas is that they are repeated with variations. We have seen (above, p. 492) that the pādas of one given stanza may appear distributed among two, along with other kindred devices. Similarly there are cases in which a certain stanza reappears with an added pāda. Thus in the following two cases involving four stanzas :

- 1.23.20 (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Waters)
 apsu me somo abravīd antar viṣvāni bheṣajā,
 agniṁ ca viṣvaçambhuvam āpaç ca viṣvabheṣajāḥ.

9.65.20 (Bhṛgu Vāruṇi, or Jamadagni Bhārgava; to the same)
apsā indrāya vāyave varuṇāya marudbhyaḥ,
somo arṣati viṣṇave.

Pāda 9.34.2^a also at 5.51.7^a.

10.159.4 (Çaci Pāulomi), almost =

10.174.4 (Abhivarta Āngirasa; Rājñah stutiḥ)

yenendro haviṣā kṛtvā abhavad dyumny uttamah,

idaṁ tad akri devā asapatnaḥ (10.174.4, asapatnā) kilābhuvam.

5. Similar Stanzas

At this point the discussion carries us out of the domain of repeated stanzas to that of similar stanzas. A close definition of the term similar stanzas is impossible, because an identical pāda, or some other more or less identical group of words implies similarity. I group here such stanzas as have one or two repeated pādas, and have in addition more or less additional identical or parallel words. What is perhaps even more important, they are pervaded by the same spirit to such an extent as to preclude the possibility that the authors of the second hand did not have in mind the pattern stanzas as a whole. The modifications on the part of the imitative stanza are freer and cover a wider range of change of subject. Grammatical and lexical change, change of divinity and subject have here full play, but the pattern stanza is always traceable in the secondary result. Needless to say we cannot for the most part tell which is the pattern stanza. I have indicated above that there are in the Rig-Veda a number of similar stanzas in which no one pāda of one is exactly like the other, yet whose general tenor is more or less definitely, or more or less vaguely the same (p. 12). Such resemblance pervades, e.g., almost every one of the corresponding stanzas of 9.104 and 105 (p. 13). The similarities of the present class fade out to the point where it becomes doubtful whether they really extend through a given stanza, or merely through one or more of its component units, pāda, or distich.

This class may be established for the following 39 examples, involving 80 stanzas, to wit:

| | |
|----------------------|------------------------------|
| 1.3.10 : 6.61.4 | 1.121.5 : 10.61.11 |
| 1.23.1 : 8.82.2 | 1.174.2 : 6.20.10 |
| 1.23.7 : 8.76.6 | 1.183.3 : 6.49.5 |
| 1.25.10 : 8.25.8 | 1.185.8 : 5.85.7 |
| 1.36.10 : 8.19.21 | 3.52.3 = 4.32.16 : 3.62.8 |
| 1.37.4 : 8.32.27 | 4.24.3 : 7.82.9 |
| 1.47.7 : 8.8.14 | 4.37.5 : 8.93.34 |
| 1.116.7 : 1.117.6, 7 | 4.46.3 : 8.1.24 |
| 1.116.16 : 1.117.17 | 4.46.4 : 8.5.28 ¹ |
| 1.117.25 : 2.39.8 | 5.26.4 : 5.51.1 |
| 1.118.4 : 6.63.7 | 5.51.3 : 8.38.7 |
| 1.118.9 : 10.39.10 | 5.54.11 : 8.7.25 |

¹ Cf. also the correspondence of 4.46.5^a with 8.5.2^a

5.75.3 : 8.8.1
 8.5.18 : 8.26.16
 8.6.6 : 8.76.2
 8.7.20 : 8.64.7
 8.13.31 : 8.33.11
 8.14.6 : 9.65.9
 8.18.3 : 10.126.7
 8.100.2 : 10.83.7

9.3.9 : 9.42.2
 9.25.3 : 9.28.3
 9.45.1 : 9.50.5
 9.64.17 : 9.66.12
 9.83.5 : 9.86.40
 9.90.5 : 9.97.42
 9.104.2 : 9.105.2¹

As apt illustrations of this class I may cite in full the following dozen or so cases, for the purpose of showing to the eye this style of repetition :

- 1.3.10 (Madhuchandas Viçvāmītra ; to Sarasvatī)
 pāvakā naḥ sarasvatī vājebhir vājinīvatī,
 yajñam vaṣṭu dhiyāvasuḥ.
 6.61.4 (Bharadvāja ; to Sarasvatī)
 pra ṇo devī sarasvatī vājebhir vājinīvatī,
 dhīnām avitry avatu.
 1.25.10 (Çunaḥcepa Ājigarti, alias Devarāta ; to Varuṇa)
 ni śasāda dhṛtavrato varuṇaḥ pastyāsv ā,
 sāmṛājyāya sukratuḥ.
 8.25.8 (Viçvamanas Vāiṣṇava ; to Mitra and Varuṇa)
 ṛtāvanā ni śedatuḥ sāmṛājyāya sukratū,
 dhṛtavrataḥ kṣatriyā kṣatram āçatuḥ.
 1.37.4 (Kaṇva Ghāura ; to Maruts)
 pra vaḥ çardhāya ghr̥ṣvaye tveçadyumnāya çuṣmīne,
 devattaṁ brahma gāyata.
 8.32.27 (Medhātithi Kāṇva ; to Indra)
 pra va ugrāya niṣṭure 'śālāya prasakṣiṇe,
 devattaṁ brahma gāyata.

There is a subtle likeness in these stanzas which goes beyond the mere verbal parallelism. See under 1.37.4.

- 1.47.7 (Praskaṇva Kāṇva ; to Açvins)
 yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhi turvaçe,
 ato rathena suvṛtā na ā gataṁ sākaṁ sūryasya raçmibhiḥ.
 8.8.14 (Sadhvaṇsa Kāṇva ; to Açvins)
 yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhy ambare,
 ataḥ sahasranirñijā rathenā yātam açvinā.

The second hemistich of 8.8.14 also at 8.8.11.

- 1.117.25 (Kakṣivat Dāirghatamasa ; to Açvins)
 etāni vām açvinā vīryāni pra pūrvyāṇy āyavo 'vocaṇ,
 brahma kṛṇvanto vṛṣaṇā yuvabhyāṁ suvirāso vidatham ā vadema.
 2.39.8 (Gṛtsamada ; to Açvins)
 etāni vām açvinā vardhanāni brahma stomam gṛtsamadāso akraṇ,
 tāni narā jujuṣānopa yātam bṛhad vadema vidathe suvirāḥ.
 1.121.5 (Kakṣivat Dāirghatamasa ; to Indra, or Viçve Devāḥ)
 tubhyāṁ payo yat pitarāv anitām rādhaḥ suretas turape bhuranyū,
 çuci yat te rekṇa āyajanta sabardughāyāḥ paya usriyāyāḥ.
 10.61.11 (Nābhānediṣṭha Mānava ; to Viçve Devāḥ)
 makṣū kanāyāḥ sakhyāṁ naviyo rādho na reta ṛtam it turanyan,
 çuci yat te rekṇa āyajanta sabardughāyāḥ paya usriyāyāḥ.

¹ These two hymns are parallel throughout ; see above, p. 13.

4.46.3 (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Vāyu)

ā vām sahasram haraya indravāyū abhi prayah,
vahanu somapītaye.

8.1.24 (Pragātha Kāva, formerly Pragātha Ghāura; to Indra)

ā tvā sahasram ā çatañ yuktā rathe hirañyaye,
brahmayujo haraya indra keçino vahanu somapītaye.

4.46.4 (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Vāyu)

ratham hirañyavandhuram indravāyū svadhvaram,
ā hi sthātho diviṣṛçam.

8.5.28 (Brahmātithi Kāva; to Açvins)

ratham hirañyavandhuram hirañyābhīçum açvinā,
ā hi sthātho diviṣṛçam.

Cf. also the correspondence of 4.46.5^a with 8.5.2^a.

5.51.3 (Svastyātreya Ātreya; to Viçve Devāh)

viprebhir vipra santya prātaryāvabhir ā gahi,
devebhīḥ somapītaye.

8.38.7 (Manu Vāivasvata; to Viçve Devāh)

prātaryāvabhir ā gatañ devebhir jenyavasū,
indrāgni somapītaye.

5.75.3 (Avasyu Ātreya; to Açvins)

ā no ratnāni bibhratāv açvinā gachatañ yuvam,
rudrā hirañyavartanī juṣāṇā vājīnivasū mādhvī mama çrutam havam.

8.8.1 (Sadhvaṇsa Kāva; to Açvins)

ā no viçvābhir ūtibhir açvinā gachatañ yuvam,
dasrā hirañyavartanī pibatañ somyañ madhu.

Pāda 5.73.3^a is refrain in 5.75.1^a-9^a, and pāda 8.8.1^d is a common formula, 6.60.15^d (q. v.)

8.5.18 (Brahmātithi Kāva; to Açvins)

asmākam adya vām ayañ stomo vāhiṣṛtho antamaḥ,
yuvābhyāñ bhūtv açvinā.

8.26.16 (Viçvamanas Vāiyaçva, or Vyaçva Āṅgīrasa; to Açvins)

vāhiṣṛtho vām havānāñ stomo dūto huvan narā,
yuvābhyāñ bhūtv açvinā.

8.14.6 (Goṣūktin Kānvāyana, and Açvasūktin Kānvāyana; to Indra)

vāvrdhānasya te vayañ viçvā dhanāni jigyuṣaḥ,
ūtim indrā vṛṇīmahe.

9.65.9 (Bhrgu Vārūṇi, or Jamadagni Bhārgava; to Soma Pavamāna)

tasya te vājino vayañ viçvā dhanāni jigyuṣaḥ,
sakhitvam ā vṛṇīmahe.

8.18.3 (Irimbiṭhi Kāva; to Ādityas)

tat su naḥ savitā bhago varuṇo mitro aryamā,
çarma yachantu sapratho yad imahe.

10.126.7 (Kulmalabarhiṣa Çāllūṣī, or Āñhomuc Vāmadevya; to Viçve Devāh)

çunam asmabhyam ūtaye varuṇo mitro aryamā,
çarma yachantu sapratha ādityāso yad imahe ati dviṣaḥ.

For the future of the higher criticism of the Rig-Veda stanzas which reflect one another as a whole are of particular importance. A single pāda easily assumes a formulaic character, is easily remembered and repeated. But when an entire stanza reflects the spirit and diction of another we are face to face with a definite historical question which, theoretically at least, is solvable. Simi-

larity in the preceding group of stanzas is by no means equally thoroughgoing in each case: it fades out into stanza correspondence of still lower degree. I add here, without writing them out in full, a considerable number of citations in which the greater part of one stanza is parallel to the greater part of a second stanza; each contains additional elements. Yet, again, the spirit of the two stanzas is enough the same to make it very likely that one stanza, as a whole, served as a pattern for the other. Thus, e.g.:

5.26.1 (Vasūyava Ātreyaḥ; to Agni)

agne pāvaka rociṣā mandrayā deva jihvayā,

ā devān vakṣi yakṣi ca.

6.16.2 (Bharadvāja; to Agni)

sa no mandrābhir adhvare jihvābhir yajā mahāḥ,

ā devān vakṣi yakṣi ca.

Or, more subtly, because the word forms, rather than the word sense, are changed:

7.77.4 (Vasiṣṭha; to Usas)

antivāmā dūre amitram uchorvīm gavyūtim abhayam kṛdhi naḥ,

yāvaya dveṣa ā bharā vasūni codaya rādho grāte maghoni.

9.78.5 (Kavi Bhārgava; to Soma Pavamāna)

etāni soma pavamāno asmayuḥ satyāni kṛṇvan draviṇāny arṣasi,

jahi çatrum antike dūrake ca ya urvīm gavyūtim abhayam ca nas kṛdhi.¹

The following cases are more or less of this sort. They are not always separated by a hard and fast line from the preceding group:

| | |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|
| 1.13.8 : 1.142.8 : 1.188.7 | 5.26.2 : 7.16.4 |
| 1.16.3 : 8.3.5 (cf. also 3.42.4) | 5.35.2 : 6.46.7 |
| 1.92.13 : 4.55.9 | 5.46.3 : 7.44.1 |
| 1.124.3 : 5.80.4 | 6.45.25 : 8.95.1 |
| 1.124.10 : 4.51.3 | 6.48.8 : 7.16.10 |
| 3.9.6 : 10.118.5 | 6.53.10 : 9.2.10 |
| 3.12.4 : 8.38.2 | 6.70.3 : 8.27.16 |
| 3.41.7 : 7.31.4 | 7.77.4 : 9.78.5 |
| 3.42.6 : 8.75.16 (cf. also 8.98.11) | 8.1.3 : 8.15.12 |
| 4.7.8 : 4.8.4 | 8.6.15 : 8.12.24 |
| 5.9.3 : 6.16.40 | 9.1.4 : 9.6.3 : 9.51.5 : 9.63.12 |
| 5.13.5 : 8.98.12 | 9.35.2 : 9.62.26 |
| 5.20.3 : 7.94.6 | 9.41.4 : 9.42.6 : 9.61.3 |
| 5.26.1 : 6.16.2 | 9.46.5 : 9.65.13 |

6. Distichs Repeated Unchanged

The next variety of repetition is that of distichs, or any given pair of pādas in one stanza recurring together within the limits of another stanza. This takes place on a rather surprising scale, there being no less than 62 distichs which are repeated without variation, and 79 which are repeated with more or less variation. This count, of course, aside from the stanzas repeated entirely:

¹ Even the words yāvaya dveṣaḥ, in 7.77.4, and satyāni kṛṇvan, in 9.78.5, paraphrase one another in a remote fashion.

their collective distichs heighten the total greatly, in accordance with the preceding counts. Distichs, like stanzas, usually represent a rounded unit of thought, easy to fit into various situations, therefore the relative chronology or priority of their occurrences does not, as a rule, betray itself. A brilliant example of relative chronology, by way of illustration, is offered by the familiar Uṣas-stanza 1.124.2:

aminatī dāivyāni vratāni praminatī manuṣyā yugāni,
īyusñām upamā ṣaṣvatīnām āyatinām prathamosa vy adyāt.

The two organically antithetic pādas of the first distich are distributed pointlessly into two unfit connexions in 1.92.11^c, 12^c. And the second distich, again, reappears, 1.113.15^{cd}, in the variant form, īyusñām upamā ṣaṣvatīnām vibhātīnām prathamosa vy aṣvāt, where the obviously intentional antithesis of īyusñām and āyatinām is frivolously thrown overboard; see under 1.92.11. In a few cases a distich is derived from one pāda by the insertion of an extra word; thus 9.100.9^{ab}, tvām dyām ca mahivrata pṛthivīm cāti jabhriṣe: 9.86.29^c, tvām dyām ca pṛthivīm cāti jabhriṣe; see p. 523.

The following list contains 62 pāda-pairs repeated without changes, and arranged in the order of their occurrence in the maṇḍalas. They make up a total of 132 pāda-pairs in the same stanza, to which may be added the two pairs of catenary distichs 9.67.31^{ab}, 32^{ab}, and 10.162.1^{cd}, 2^{ab}, listed on p. 8:

- 1.13.6^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 1.142.6^{ac} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya). Āpri, to Devīr Dvārah: vi
ṣrayantām r̥tāvrdhah, dvāro devīr asaṣcatah.
- 1.34.11^{cd} (Hiranyastūpa Āṅgīrasa) = 1.157.4^{cd} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya). To Aṣvins: prāyus
tāriṣtam nī rapāṁsi mṛkṣatām sedhatām dveso bhavataṁ sacābhuvā.
- 1.36.7^{ab} (Kāṇva Ghāura; to Agni) = 8.69.17^{ab} (Priyamedha Āṅgīrasa; to Indra): tam ghem
itthā namasvina upa svarājam āsate.
- 1.53.11^{cd} (Savya Āṅgīrasa; to Indra) = 10.115.8^{cd} (Upastuta Vārṣṭihavya; to Agni): tvām
stoṣāma tvayā suvirā drāghīya āyuh pratarām dadhānāh.
- 1.91.10^{ab} (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa; to Soma) = 10.150.2^{ab} (Mṛṇika Vāsiṣṭha; to Agni): imam
yajñam idam vaco jujuṣāna upāgahi.
- 1.92.12^c, 11^c (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa) = 1.124.2^{ab} (Kakṣīvat Dāirghatamasa). To Uṣas; praminati
manuṣyā yugāni, aminatī dāivyāni vratāni.
- 1.105.14^{cd} (Trita Āptya, or Kutsa) = 1.142.11^{cd} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya). To Agni; agnir
havyā suśūdati devo deveṣu medhirah.
- 1.106.7^{ab} (Kutsa) = 4.55.7^{ab} (Vāmadeva). To Viṣve Devāḥ: devāir no devy aditir nī pātu
devas trātā trāyatām aprayuchan.
- 1.121.5^{cd} (Kakṣīvat Dāirghatamasa; to Indra, or Viṣve Devāḥ) = 10.61.11^{cd} (Nābhānediṣṭha
Mānava; to Viṣve Devāḥ): guci yat te rekṇa āyajanta sabardughāyāḥ paya usriyāyāḥ.
Cf. also pāda b of each stanza.
- 1.124.3^{cd} (Kakṣīvat Dāirghatamasa) = 5.80.4^{cd} (Satyaṣravas Ātreya). To Uṣas: r̥tasya pan-
thām anv eti sādhu prajānativa na diṣo mināti.
- 1.127.9^{cd} (Paruccheḥpa Dāivodāsi; to Agni) = 1.175.5^{ab} (Agastya; to Indra): ṣuṣmintamo hi te
mado dyumnintama uta kratuh.
- 1.142.4^{ab} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya) = 5.5.3^{ab} (Vasuṣruta Ātreya). Āpri, to Agni: īlito agna ā
vahendram citram iha priyam.

- 2.11.4^d, 5^a (Grtsamada) = 10.148.2^{bc} (Prthu Vāinya). To Indra: dāsīr viçāḥ sūryeṇa sahyāḥ, guhā hitam guhyam gūlham apsu.
- 3.1.19^{ab} (Viçvāmītra Gāthina; to Agni) = 3.31.18^{cd} (Kuçika Āiṣirathi, or Viçvāmītra; to Indra): ā no gahi sakhyebhiḥ gīvebhīr mahān mahībhīr ūtibhiḥ saranyan.
- 3.31.21^{cd} (Viçvāmītra Gāthina; to Agni) = 3.59.4^{cd} (Viçvāmītra; to Mitra) = 6.47.13^{ab} (Garga Bhāradvāja; to Indra) = 10.131.7^{ab} (Sukīrti Kākṣivata; to Indra): tasya vayan̄ sumatāu yajñīyasyāpi bhadre sāumanase syāma; and, with a slight ūha, 10.14.6^{cd} (Yama Vāivasvata; to Liṅgoktadevatāḥ): teṣāṁ vayan̄ sumatāu yajñīyānām api bhadre sāumanase syāma.
- 3.52.1^{ab} (Viçvāmītra) = 8.91.2^{cd} (Apālā Ātreya). To Indra: dhānāvantaṁ karambhiṇam apūpavantaṁ ukthinaṁ.
- 3.55.13^{ab} (Prajāpati Vāiçvāmītra, &c.; to Viçve Devāḥ) = 10.27.14^{cd} (Vasukra Āindra; to Indra): anyasyā vatsaṁ rihati mimāya kayā bhuvā ni dadhe dhenur ūdhaḥ.
- 3.62.9^{ab} (Viçvāmītra; to Pūṣan) = 10.187.4^{ab} (Vatsa Āgneya; to Agni): yo viçvābhi vipaçyati bhuvanā saṁ ca paçyati. Both stanzas begin their third pāda with sa naḥ.
- 4.17.16^{ab} (Vāmadeva Gāutama) = 10.131.3^{cd} (Sukīrti Kākṣivata). To Indra: gavyanta indraṁ sakhyāya viprā açvāyanto vṛṣaṇam vājayantaḥ.
- 4.41.5^{cd} (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Varuṇa) = 10.101.9^{cd} (Budha Sāumya; to Viçve Devāḥ, or R̥tvikstutīḥ): sā no duhiyad yavaseva gatvi sahasradhārā payasā mahi gāuḥ.
- 4.46.4^{ac} (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Vāyu) = 8.5.28^{ac} (Brahmātīthi Kāṇva; to Açvins): ratham hiraṇyavandhuraṁ, ā hi sthātho diviṣṛgaṁ. Note that 4.46.5^a = 8.5.2^b.
- 4.47.4^{ab} (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Vāyu) = 6.60.8^{ab} (Bhāradvāja; to Indra and Agni): yā vāṁ santi puruṣpr̥ho niyuto dāçuṣe narā.
- 4.50.11^{cd} (Vāmadeva; to Indra and Br̥haspati) = 7.97.7^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Brahmanaspati): aviṣṭaṁ dhiyo jigṛtaṁ puramdhīr jajastam aryo vanuṣaṁ arātīḥ.
- 4.55.10^{ab} (Vāmadeva; to Viçve Devāḥ) = 8.18.3^{ab} (Irimbiṭhi Kāṇva; to Ādityāḥ): tat su naḥ savitā bhago varuṇo mitro aryamā.
- 5.23.4^{de} (Dyumnā Viçvacarṣaṇi Ātreya) = 6.48.7^{de} (Çamyu Bārhaspatya). To Agni: revan naḥ çukra dīdihī dyumat pāvaka dīdihī.
- 5.42.16^{cd} = 5.43.15^{cd} (Atri Bhāuma; to Viçve Devāḥ): devo-devaḥ suhavo bhūtu mahyam mā no mātā pr̥thivī durmatāu dhāt. In each case this distich, followed by two more identical stanzas concludes the hymn.
- 5.45.3^{ab} (Çamyu Bārhaspatya) = 8.12.21^{ab} (Parvata Kāṇva). To Indra: mahīr asya praṇī-tayaḥ pūrvīr uta praçastayaḥ.
- 5.75.7^{ab} (Avasyu Ātreya) = 5.78.1^{ab} (Saptavadhri Ātreya). To Açvins: açvināv eha gachataṁ nāsatyā mā vi venatam.
- 6.45.33^{ab} (Çamyu Bārhaspatya; to Br̥bu Takṣan) = 8.94.3^{ab} (Bindu Āṅgīrasa, &c.; to Maruts): tat su no viçve aṛya ā sadā gṙnanti kāravaḥ.
- 6.51.15^{ab} (R̥jicvan Bhāradvāja) = 8.83.9^{ab} (Kusīdin Kāṇva). To Maruts: yūyam hi ṣṭhā sudā-nava indrajyeṣṭhā abhidyaḥ.
- 7.35.15^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha) = 10.65.15^{cd} = 10.66.16^{cd} (Vasukarṇa Vāsukra). To Viçve Devāḥ: te no rāsantām urugāyam adya yūyam pāta svastibhiḥ sadā naḥ. Note that 7.35.15^b = 10.65.14^b, and see under 7.35.15.
- 7.39.7^{bc} = 7.40.7^{bc} (Vasiṣṭha; to Viçve Devāḥ) = 7.62.3^{bc} (Vasiṣṭha; to Mitra and Varuṇa): ṛtāvāno varuṇo mitro agniḥ, yachantu candrā upamaṁ no arkam.
- 7.59.2^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha; to Maruts) = 8.27.16^{ab} (Manu Vāivasvata; to Viçve Devāḥ): pra sa kṣayam tirate vi mahīr iṣo yo vo varāya dāçati.
- 7.104.23^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha; to Pr̥thivī and Antarikṣa) = 10.53.5^{cd} (Agni Sāucika; to Devāḥ): pr̥thivī naḥ pārthivāt pātv anhaso 'ntarikṣaṁ divyāt pātv asmān.
- 8.2.32^{bc} (Medhātīthi Kāṇva) = 8.16.7^{bc} (Irimbiṭhi Kāṇva). To Indra: indraḥ purū puru-hūtaḥ, mahān mahībhīḥ çacibhiḥ.
- 8.4.1^{ab} (Devātīthi Kāṇva) = 8.65.1^{ab} (Pragātha Kāṇva). To Indra: yad indra prāç apāç udān̄ nyag vā hūyase ṛbhīḥ. Note the correspondence of 8.4.12^d with 8.64.10^c, the latter also a hymn ascribed to Pragātha Kāṇva.
- 8.8.18^{ab} (Sadhvāṇsa Kāṇva) = 8.87.3^{ab} (Dyumnika Vasiṣṭha, &c.). To Açvins: ā vāṁ viçvā-

bhir ūtibhiḥ priyamedhā ahūṣata. The two hymns share three more pādas; see in their order.

- 8.13.15^{ab} (Nārada Kāṇva) = 8.97.4^{ab} (Rebha Kāçyapa). To Indra: yac chakrāsi parāvati yad arvāvati vṛtrahan.
- 8.47.18^{ab} (Trita Āptya; to Ādityas and Uṣas) = 10.164.5^{ab} (Pracetas Āṅgīrasa; Duṣṣvapna-ghnam): ajāiṣmādyāsanāma cābhūmānāgasō vayam.
- 8.51^{(Vāl. 3).6^{cd}} (Çruṣṭigu Kāṇva) = 8.61.14^{cd} (Bhargha Prāgātha). To Indra: taṁ tvā vāyaṁ maghavann indra girvaṇaḥ sutāvanto havāmahe.
- 8.52^{(Vāl. 4).6^{cd}} (Āyu Kāṇva) = 8.61.10^{cd} (Bhargha Prāgātha). To Indra: vasūyavo vasupatīṁ çatakratuṁ stomāir indraṁ havāmahe.
- 8.93.6^{ab} (Sukakṣa Āṅgīrasa; to Indra) = 9.65.22^{ab} (Bhṛgu Vāruṇi, &c.; to Soma Pavamāna): ye somāsaḥ parāvati ye arvāvati sunvire.
- 8.98.3^{ab} (Nṛmedha Āṅgīrasa; to Indra) = 10.170.4^{ab} (Vibhrāj Sūrya; to Sūrya): vibhrājaṇ jyotiṣā svar agacho rocanāṁ divaḥ.
- 9.1.1^{bc} (Madhuchandas Vāiçvāmītra) = 9.100.5^{bc} (Rebhasūnū Kāçyapāu). To Soma Pavamāna: pavasva soma dhārayā, indrāya pātave sutaḥ.
- 9.2.4^{bc} (Medhātīthi Kāṇva) = 9.66.13^{bc} (Çataṁ Vāikhānasāḥ). To Soma Pavamāna: āpo arṣanti sindhavaḥ, yad gobhir vāsaiṣyase.
- 9.13.3^{ab} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.42.3^{bc} (Medhyātīthi Kāṇva). To Soma Pavamāna: pavante vājasāṭaye, somāḥ sahasrapājasāḥ. Note 9.13.1^a = 9.42.5^c, and 9.13.4^b = 9.42.6^c.
- 9.16.3^{bc} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.51.1^{bc} (Ucathya Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: somaṁ pavitra ā sṛja, punihindrāya pātave.
- 9.16.6^{bc} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.62.19^{bc} (Jamadagni Bhārgava). To Soma Pavamāna: viçvā arṣann abhiçriyaḥ, çūro na goṣu tiṣṭhati.
- 9.17.3^{bc} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.37.1^{bc} (Rāhūgaṇa Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: somaḥ pavitre arṣati, vighnann rakṣāṁsi devayuh. With slight ūha, 9.56.1^{bc} (Avatsāra Kāçyapa; to Soma Pavamāna): āçuḥ pavitre arṣati, vighnann rakṣāṁsi devayuh.
- 9.20.7^{bc} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.67.19^{bc} (Vasiṣṭha). To Soma Pavamāna: pavitraṁ soma gachasi, dadhat stotre suvīryam.
- 9.22.3^{ab} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.101.12^{ab} (Manu Sāmvarana). To Soma Pavamāna: ete pūtā vipaçcitāḥ somāso dadhyāçiraḥ.
- 9.23.4^{ab} (Asita Kāçyapa, &c.) = 9.107.14^{ab} (Sapta Ṛṣayaḥ). To Soma Pavamāna: abhi somāsa āyavaḥ pavante madyaṁ madam.
- 9.30.6^{ab} (Bindu Āṅgīrasa) = 9.51.2^{cb} (Ucathya Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: sunotā madhumattamam, somam indrāya vajriṇe. Note the reversed order; and cf. also 7.32.8^{ab}.
- 9.33.2^{bc} (Trita Āptya) = 9.63.14^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāçyapa). To Soma Pavamāna: çukrā ṛtasya dhārayā, vājaṁ gomantam akṣaran. Note that 9.33.6^c = 9.63.1^a.
- 9.40.3^{bc} (Bṛhanmati Āṅgīrasa) = 9.65.21^{bc} (Bhṛgu Vāruṇi, &c.). To Soma Pavamāna: asma-bhyaṁ soma viçvataḥ, ā pavasva sahasriṇam. With slight ūha, 9.33.6^{bc} (Trita Āptya; to Soma Pavamāna): ... sahasriṇaḥ. Cf. 9.62.12; 63.1.
- 9.40.6^{ab} (Medhyātīthi Kāṇva) = 9.100.2^{ab} (Rebhasūnū Kāçyapāu). To Soma Pavamāna: punāna indav ā bhara soma dvibarhasaṁ rayim.
- 9.53.4^{bc} (Avatsāra Kāçyapa) = 9.63.17^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāçyapa). To Soma Pavamāna: hariṁ nadiṣu vājinam, indum indrāya matsaram.
- 9.63.2^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāçyapa) = 9.99.8^{cd} (Rebhasūnū Kāçyapāu). To Soma Pavamāna: indrāya matsarintamaḥ, camūṣv ā ni ṣidasi.
- 9.63.8^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāçyapa) = 9.65.16^{bc} (Bhṛgu Vāruṇi, &c.). To Soma Pavamāna: pavamāno manāv adhi, antarikṣeṇa yātave. Note that 9.63.1^a = 9.65.21^c.
- 9.63.29^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāçyapa) = 9.67.3^{bc} (Bharadvāja). To Soma Pavamāna: abhy arṣa kani-kradat, dyumantaṁ çuṣmam uttamam. Note that 9.63.19^c = 9.67.16^b.
- 9.68.10^{cd} (Vatsapri Bhālandana; to Pavamāna Soma) = 10.45.12^{cd} (Bhālandana Vatsapri; to Agni): adveṣe dyāvārthīvi huvema devā dhatta rayim asme suvīram.
- 10.31.7^{ab} (Kavaṣa Āilūṣa; to Viçve Devāḥ) = 10.81.4^{ab} (Viçvakarman Bhāuvana; to Viçvakarman): kiṁ svid vanaṁ ka u vṛkṣa āsa yato dyāvārthīvi niṣṭatakṣuh.

7. Distichs Repeated with Changes

The number of distichs repeated with greater or lesser variation is rather larger than that of the distichs repeated intact. The class involves 79 instances of a total of 162 distichs. Moreover, it naturally fades out into another very prevalent class of repetitions in which there is one identical pāda together with one or more words repeated in a pāda adjacent to the identical one; see the next class. Here, as in previous cases, I have been guided in my classifications by the spirit and general intention of the passage, rather than by the completeness of the verbal correspondence; see, e.g. the relation of 4.17.7^{cd}: 4.19.3^{cd}. The present class, on the whole, shows even more instructively, and on a larger scale than the preceding ones, the persistence, and at the same time the freedom, with which the Vedic poets availed themselves of existing types of expression in order to serve their ends. Grammatical, lexical, and metrical change, and adaptation to different purposes, notably different divinities, are an almost constant element in these repetitions; nowhere do the Vedic poets show better that they regarded the entire body of Vedic composition as common property, freely to be used for new purposes and conceived in later moods:

- 1.12.1^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 1.36.3^{ab} (Kāṇva Ghāura). To Agni: agniṁ dūtaṁ (1.36.3^a, pra tvā dūtaṁ) vṛṇīmahe hotāraṁ carṣaṇīnām. Cf. 8.19.3.
 1.12.11^{ac} (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Agni) = 9.61.6^{ab} (Amahīyū Āṅgīrasa; to Soma Pavamāna): sa naḥ stavāna (9.61.6^a, punāna) ā bhara, rayiṁ viravatīm iṣam. Cf. 8.24.3; 9.40.5.
 1.18.2^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Brahmanaspati) = 1.91.12^{ab} (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa; to Soma): yo revāḥ yo amivahā (1.91.12^a, gayasphāno amivahā) vasuvit puṣṭivardhanaḥ.
 1.18.3^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Brahmanaspati) = 7.94.8^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha; to Indra and Agni): mā naḥ ṣaṇṣo (7.94.8^a, mā kasya no) araruṣo dhūrtilḥ prapañ martyasya.
 1.22.21^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva; to Viṣṇu) = 3.10.9^{ab} (Viṣvāmitra Gāthina; to Agni): tad viprāso (3.10.9^a, taṁ tvā viprā) vipanyavo jāgrvāṇsaḥ samindhate.
 1.25.15^{ab} (Ḣunaḥṣepa Ājigarti, &c.; to Varuṇa) = 10.22.2^{cd} (Vimada Āindra, &c.; to Indra): uta yo mānuṣeṣv ā (10.22.2^c, mitro na yo janeṣv ā) yaṣaṣ cakre asāmy ā.
 1.34.12^{cd} (Hiraṇyastūpa Āṅgīrasa) = 1.112.24^{cd} (Kutsa). To Aṣvins: ḡṛṇvantā vām avase jōhavīmi (1.112.24^c, adyūtye 'vase ni hvaye vām) vṛdhe ca no bhavataṁ vājasātāu.
 1.36.15^{ab} (Kāṇva Ghāura; to Agni): pāhi no agne rakṣasaḥ pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ = 7.1.13^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha Māitravaruṇi; to Agni); pāhi no agne rakṣaso ajuṣṭāt pāhi dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoh.
 1.39.6^{ab} (Kāṇva Ghāura) = 8.7.28^{ab} (Punarvatsa Kāṇva). To Maruts: upo ratheṣu pṛṣatīr ayugdhvaṁ (8.7.28^a, yad eṣāṁ pṛṣatī rathe) pṛaṣtīr vahatī rohitāḥ.
 1.45.4^{bc} (Praskaṇva Kāṇva; to Agni) = 8.8.18^{bc} (Sadhvaṇsa Kāṇva; to Aṣvins): priyamedhā ahūṣata, rājantam (8.8.18^c, rājantāv) adhvarāṇām. The first two pādas of 8.8.18 are repeated at 8.87.3.
 1.47.1^{ab} (Praskaṇva Kāṇva; to Aṣvins) = 2.41.4^{ab} (Grtsamada; to Mitra and Varuṇa): ayaṁ vām madhumattamaḥ (2.41.4^a, mitrāvaruṇā) sutāḥ soma rtāvṛdhā.
 1.47.7^{ab} (Praskaṇva Kāṇva) = 8.8.14^{ab} (Sadhvaṇsa Kāṇva). To Aṣvins: yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhi turvaḡe (8.8.14^b, adhy ambare). For other correspondences between 1.47 and 8.8 see under 1.47.2.
 1.47.8^{ab} (Praskaṇva Kāṇva; to Aṣvins) = 8.4.14^{cd} (Devātithi Kāṇva; to Indra): arvāncā vām (8.4.14^c, arvāncāṁ tvā) saptayo 'dhvaraḡriyo vahantu savaned upa.

- 1.48.14^{ab} (Praskaṇva Kāṇva; to Uṣas): ye cid dhi tvām ṛṣayaḥ pūrva ūtaye juhūre 'vase mahi = 8.8.6^{ab} (Sadhvaṇsa Kāṇva; to Aṇvins): yac cid dhi vām pura ṛṣayo juhūre 'vase narā.
 1.81.5^{cd} (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa) = 7.32.23^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha). To Indra: na tvāvān indra kaṣ cana (7.32.23^a, na tvāvān anyo divyo na pāṛthivo) na jāto na janisyate.
 1.84.11^{ab} (Gotama Rāhūgaṇa) = 8.69.3^{ab} (Priyamedha Āṅgīrasa). To Indra: tā asya pṛṇanā-yuvāḥ (8.69.3^b, sūdadohasaḥ) somaṁ ḡṛṇanti pṛṇanayāḥ.
 1.113.15^{cd} (Kutsa) = 1.124.2^{cd} (Kakṣivat Dairghatamasa). To Uṣas: iyuṣinām upamā ṣaṣva-tinām vibhātinām prathamōṣā vy aḡvāit (1.124.2^d, āyatinām prathamōṣā vy adyāut). Note the correspondence of 1.113.7^a with 1.124.3^a, and 1.113.7^d with 1.123.13^c.
 1.117.20^{cd} (Kakṣivat Dairghatamasa) = 10.39.7^{ab} (Ghoṣā Kākṣivatī). To Aṇvins: yuvam ṣaṣbhir vimadāya jāyām (10.39.7^a, yuvam rathena vimadāya ṣundhyuvam) ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yōṣam (10.39.7^b, yōṣanām).
 1.118.1^{cd} (Kakṣivat Dairghatamasa) = 1.183.1^{ab} (Agastya). To Aṇvins: yo martyasya manaso javiyan (1.183.1^a, tam yuñjāthām manaso yo javiyan) trivandhuro vṛṣaṇā vātarahhāḥ (1.183.1^b, yas tricakraḥ).
 1.129.3^{fe} (Paruechepe Dāivodāsi; to Indra): mitrāya vocam varuṇāya saprathah sumṛlikāya saprathah = 1.136.6^{bc} (Paruechepe Dāivodasi; Liṅgoktadevatāḥ); mitrāya vocam varuṇāya mīlhuse sumṛlikāya mīlhuse.
 1.132.7^{bc} (Paruechepe Dāivodāsi; to Indra): indratvotāḥ sāsaḡyāma pṛtanyato vanuyāma vanuṣyataḥ = 8.40.7^{de} (Nābhāka Kāṇva; to Indra and Agni): sāsaḡyāma pṛtanyato, &c.
 1.134.3^{bc} (Paruechepe Dāivodāsi; to Vāyu): vāyū rathe ajirā dhuri volhave vahiṣṭhā dhuri volhave = 5.56.6^{cd} (ḡyāvāḡya Ātreya; to Maruts): yuñgdhvaṁ hari ajirā, &c.
 1.135.3^{ab} (Paruechepe Dāivodāsi) = 7.92.5^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha). To Vāyu: ā no niyudbhīḥ ṣatinībhir adhvaṁ sahasrīṇībhir upa yāhi vitaye (7.92.5^b, yajñam).
 1.155.3^{cd} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya; to Viṣṇu and Indra) = 9.75.2^{cd} (Kavi Bhārgava; to Pavamāna Soma): dadhāti putro 'varam paraṁ pitur (9.75.2^a, dadhāti putraḥ pitur apīcyaṁ) nāma tṛtīyam adhi rocane divaḥ.
 1.162.1^{ab} (Dīrghatamas Āucathya; Aḡvastuti) = 5.41.2^{ab} (Atri Bhāuma; to Viṣve Devāḥ): mā (5.41.2^a, te) no mitro varuṇo aryamāyur indra ṛbhukṣā marutaḥ pari khyan (5.41.2^b, maruto juṣanta).
 1.183.6^{ab} = 1.184.6^{ab} (Agastya) = 7.73.1^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha). To Aṇvins: atāriṣma tamasaṣ pāram asya prati vām stomo aḡvināv adhāyi (7.73.1^b, prati stomaṁ devayanto dadhānāḥ).
 2.12.15^{cd} (ḡṛtsamada; to Indra) = 8.48.14^{cd} (Pragāthā Kāṇva; to Soma): vayam ta indra (8.48.14^a, vayam somasya) viṣvaha priyāsaḥ suvirāso vidatham ā vadema.
 3.19.2^{cd} (Gāthin Kāuṇika; to Agni): sudyumnām rātinīm ḡṛtācīm, pradakṣiṇid devatātim urānaḥ: 4.6.3^{ab} (Vāmadeva Gāutama; to Agni): yatā sujūrṇī rātinī ḡṛtācī pradakṣiṇid, &c.
 3.37.11^{ab} = 3.40.8^{ab} (Viṣvāmītra; to Indra): arvāvato na ā gahy atho ṣakra parāvataḥ (3.40.8, gahī parāvataḥ ca vṛtrahan). Cf. 3.40.9.
 3.47.2^{ab} = 3.52.7^{cd} (Viṣvāmītra; to Indra): sajoṣā indra sagaṇo (3.52.7^a, apūpam addhi sagaṇo) marudbhīḥ somaṁ piba vṛtrahā ḡura vidvān.
 3.53.7^{cd} (Viṣvāmītra; to Indra) = 7.103.10^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha; to the Frogs, Parjanyaṣuti): viṣvā-mitrāya (7.103.10^c, gavām maṇḍūkā) dadato maghāni (7.103.10^c, dadataḥ ṣatāni) sahasra-sāve pra tiranta āyuh.
 3.54.22^{ab} (Prajāpati Vāiḡvāmītra, &c.) = 5.4.2^{cd} (Vasuṣruta Ātreya). To Agni: svadasva havyā sam (5.4.2^c, sugārhapatyāḥ sam) iṣo didīhy asmadryak sam mimihi ḡravāṇsi.
 3.62.16^{ab} (Viṣvāmītra) = 7.65.4^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha). To Mitra and Varuṇa: ā no mitrāvaruṇā (7.65.4^a adds havyajusṭīm) ḡṛtāir gavyūtīm ukṣatam (7.65.4^b adds ilābhīḥ).
 4.6.11^{cd} (Vāmadeva Gāutama) = 5.3.4^{cd} (Vasuṣruta Ātreya). To Agni: hotāram agniṁ manuṣo ni ṣedur namasyanta (5.3.4^d, daṣasyanta) uṣijāḥ ṣaṇsam āyoh.
 4.17.7^{cd} (Vāmadeva Gāutama; to Indra): tvaṁ prati pravata āṣayānam ahiṁ vajreṇa magha-van vi vṛṣcaḥ = 4.19.3^{cd} (Vāmadeva; to Indra): sapta prati pravata āṣayānam ahiṁ vajreṇa vi rinā aparvan.
 4.37.7^{cd} (Vāmadeva; to Ṛbhus) = 5.10.6^{cd} (Gāya Ātreya; to Agni): asmabhyam sūraya stutā (5.10.6^c, asmākāsaḥ ca sūrayo) viṣvā āṣas tarīṣaṇi.

- 4.47.2^{ab} (Vāmadeva) = 5.51.6^{ab} (Svastyātreyā Ātreya). To Indra and Vāyu : indraç ca vāyav eṣāṁ somānāṁ (5.51.6^b, sūtānāṁ) pītim arhataḥ.
- 5.3.8^{ab} (Vasuṣruta Ātreya) = 10.122.7^{ab} (Citramahas Vasiṣṭha). To Agni : tvām asyā vyūṣi deva pūrve (10.122.7^a, tvām id asyā uṣaso vyūṣiṣu) dūtaṁ kṛṇvānā ayajanta havyāiḥ (10.122.7^b, mānuṣāḥ).
- 5.4.7^{ab} (Vasuṣruta Ātreya ; to Agni) : vāyaṁ te agna ukthāir vidhema vāyaṁ havyāiḥ pāvaka bhadrāçoce = 7.14.2^{a+d} (Vasiṣṭha Māitrāvaruṇi ; to Agni) : vāyaṁ te agne samidhā vidhema, vāyaṁ deva haviṣā bhadrāçoce.
- 5.21.3^{ab} (Sasa Ātreya) = 8.23.16^{ab} (Viṣvamanas Vāiṣya). To Agni : tvām viṣve (8.23.18^a, viṣve hi tvā) sajoṣaso devāso dūtaṁ akrata.
- 5.31.6^{ab} (Avasyu Ātreya) = 7.98.5^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha). To Indra : pra te pūrvāṇi karaṇāni vocaṁ (7.98.5^a, prendrasya vocaṁ prathamā kṛtāni) pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha (7.98.5^b, maghavā yā cakāra). Cf. 10.112.8^{ab}.
- 5.51.7^{ab} (Svastyātreyā Ātreya ; to Viṣve Devāḥ) = 9.63.15^{ab} (Nidhruvi Kāgyapa : to Soma Pavamāna) : sūtā indrāya vāyave (9.63.15^a, vajrine) somāso dadhyāçiraḥ.
- 5.65.2^{cd} (Rātaḥavya Ātreya ; to Mitra and Varuṇa) = 5.67.4^{ab} (Yajata Ātreya ; to Mitra, Varuṇa, [and Aryaman]) : tā satpatī ṛtāvṛdha ṛtāvānā (5.67.4, te hi satyā ṛtasprja ṛtāvāno) jane-jane.
- 5.74.10^{ab} (Pāura Ātreya) = 8.73.5^{ab} (Gopavana Ātreya, &c.). To Aṣvins : aṣvinā yad dha karhi cie (8.73.5^a, yad adya karhi karhi cie) chuçrūyātām imaṁ havam.
- 6.16.5^{bc} (Bharadvāja ; to Agni) : divodāsāya sunvate, bharadvājāya dāçuṣe = 6.31.4^{de} (Suhotra Bhāradvāja ; to Indra) : divodāsāya sunvate sutakre, bharadvājāya gr̥nate vasūni.
- 6.16.30^{ab} (Bharadvāja) = 7.15.15^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha Māitrāvaruṇi). To Agni : tvām naḥ pāhy aṇhaso jātavedo (7.15.15^b, doṣāvastar) aghāyataḥ.
- 6.25.9^{cd} (Bharadvāja) = 10.89.17^{cd} (Reṇu Vāiçvāmitra). To Indra : vidyāma vāstor avasā gr̥nanto bharadvājā (10.89.17^d, viçvāmitrā) uta ta indra nūnam.
- 6.29.3^{cd} (Bharadvāja ; to Indra) = 10.123.7^{cd} (Vena Bhārgava ; to Vena) : vasāno atkaṁ sura-bhīm dṛge kaṁ svar ṇa nṛtav iṣiro babhūtha (10.123.7^d, svar ṇa nāma janata priyāni).
- 6.45.3^{ab} (Çamyu Bārhaspatya ; to Indra) = 8.5.18^{ab} (Brahmātithi Kāṇva ; to Aṣvins) : asmākam indra bhūtu te (8.5.18^d, asmākam adya vām ayaṁ) stomo vāhiṣṭho antamaḥ.
- 6.51.7^{ab} (Rjivān Bhāradvāja ; to Viṣve Devāḥ) = 7.52.2^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha ; to Ādityas) : mā va eno anyakṛtām bhujema (7.52.2^a, mā vo bhujemānyajātām eno) mā tat karma vasavo yac cayadhve.
- 6.59.7^{cd} (Bharadvāja ; to Indra and Agni) = 8.75.12^{ab} (Virūpa Āṅgīrasa ; to Agni) : mā no asmin mahādthane parā varktaṁ gaviṣṭiṣu (8.75.12^b, parā varg bhārabhṛd yathā).
- 6.60.14^{ab} (Bharadvāja ; to Indra and Agni) = 8.73.14^{ab} (Gopavana Ātreya, &c. ; to Aṣvins) : ā no gavyebhīr aṣvyāir vasavyāir (8.73.14, aṣvyāiḥ sahasrāir) upa gachatam.
- 7.15.13^{ab} (Vasiṣṭha Māitrāvaruṇi) = 8.44.11^{ab} (Virūpa Āṅgīrasa). To Agni : agne rakṣā ṇo aṇhasaḥ (8.44.11^a, agne ni pāhi nas tvām) prati śma deva riṣataḥ.
- 7.67.6^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha ; to Aṣvins) : ā vām toke tanaye tūtūjanāḥ suratnāso devavītiṁ gamema = 7.84.5^{bc} (Vasiṣṭha ; to Indra and Varuṇa) : prāvat tokāya tanaye tūtūjanā, suratnāso, &c.
- 7.74.2^{cd} (Vasiṣṭha) = 8.35.22 (Çyāvāçva Ātreya). To Aṣvins : arvāg rathaṁ (7.74.2^c, rathaṁ samanasa) ni yachataṁ pibataṁ soṁyaṁ madhu.
- 8.1.4^{cd} (Medhātithi Kāṇva, &c. ; to Indra) = 8.60.18^{cd} (Bhargava Prāgātha ; to Agni) : upa kramasva (8.60.18^c, isanyayā naḥ) pururūpam ā bhara vājaṁ nediṣṭham ūtaye.
- 8.5.28^{ab} (Brahmātithi Kāṇva ; to Aṣvins) : rathaṁ hiraṇyavandhuram hiraṇyābhīçum aṣvinā = 8.22.5^{ab} (Sobhari Kāṇva ; to Aṣvins) : ratho yo vām trivandhuro hiraṇyābhīçur aṣvinā. Note that 8.5.5^c = 8.22.3^d.
- 8.8.1^{cd} (Sadhvaṇsa Kāṇva) = 8.87.5^{cd} (Dyumnika Vasiṣṭha). To Aṣvins : dasrā hiraṇyavartani pibataṁ soṁyaṁ madhu (8.87.5, ^cvartani çubhas patī pātaṁ somam ṛtāvṛdhā).
- 8.12.19^{ab} (Parvata Kāṇva ; to Indra) = 8.27.13^{ab} (Manu Vāivasvata ; to Viṣve Devāḥ) : devaṁ devaṁ vo vasa indram-indraṁ gr̥ṇiṣaṇi (8.27.13^b -indram abhiṣṭaye).

- 8.18.12^{ab} (Irimbiṭhi Kāṇva) = 8.67.18^{ab} (Matsya Sāhmadā, &c.). To Aṇvins: tat su naḥ ḡarma yachatādityā (8.67.18, tat su no navyaṁ sanyasa ādityā) yan mumocati.
- 8.18.16^{ab} (Irimbiṭhi Kāṇva; to Ādityas) = 8.31.10^{cd} (Manu Vāivasvata; Dampatyor āciṣaḥ): ā ḡarma parvatānām otāpām vṛṇīmahe (8.31.10, parvatānām vṛṇīmahe nadīnām).
- 8.27.16^{cd} (Manu Vāivasvata; to Viṇve Devāḥ): pra prajābhīr jāyate dharmaṇas pary ariṣṭaḥ sarva edhate = 10.63.13^{ab} (Gaya Plāta; to Viṇve Devāḥ): ariṣṭaḥ sa marto viṇva edhate pra prajābhīr jāyate dharmaṇas pari.
- 8.38.3^{ab} (Ḡvāvāḡva Ātreya; to Indra and Agni) = 8.65.8^{ab} (Pragātha Kāṇva; to Indra): idaṁ vām madiraṁ (8.65.8^a, idaṁ te somaṁ) madhv adhuksann adribhir naraḥ.
- 8.45.4^{bc} (Triḡoka Kāṇva) = 8.77.1^{bc} (Kurusuti Kāṇva). To Indra: jātaḥ pṛchad vi mātaram (8.77.1^b, vi pṛchad iti mātaram), ka ugrāḥ ke ha ḡṛvire.
- 8.47.1^{ab} (Trita Āptya) = 8.67.4^{ab} (Matsya Sāhmadā, &c.). To Ādityas: mahi vo mahatām avo varuṇa mitra dācuṣe (8.67.4^b, mitrāryaman).
- 9.2.7^{bc} (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 9.38.3^{bc} (Rāhūgaṇa Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: marmṛjyante apasyuvaḥ, yābhīr madāya ḡumbhase (9.38.3^c, ḡumbhate).
- 9.6.4^{bc} = 9.24.2^{bc} (Asita Kāḡyapa, &c.). To Soma Pavamāna: āpo na pravatāsaran (9.24.2^b, pravatā yatīḥ), punānā indram ācata.
- 9.11.8^{ab} (Asita Kāḡyapa, &c.) = 9.98.10^{ab} (Ambarīṣa Vārṣāgīra, &c.). To Soma Pavamāna: indrāya soma pātave madāya (9.98.10^b, vṛtraghne) pari śicyase.
- 9.12.8^{bc} (Asita Kāḡyapa, &c.) = 9.44.2^{bc} (Āyāsa Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: somo hin-vāno arṣati (9.44.2^b, hinve parāvati), viprasya dhārāyā kaviḥ.
- 9.37.2^{bc} = 9.38.6^{bc} (Rāhūgaṇa Āṅgīrasa). To Soma Pavamāna: harir arṣati dharmasīḥ, abhi yonim kanikradat (9.38.6^b, krandan yonim abhi priyam).
- 9.43.4^{ab} (Medhātithi Kāṇva) = 9.63.11^{ab} (Nidhruvi Kāḡyapa). To Soma Pavamāna: pavamāna vidā rayim asmabhyaṁ soma suḡriyam (9.63.11^b, duṣṭaram).
- 9.52.4 (Ucathya Āṅgīrasa) = 9.64.27 (Kāḡyapa Mārīca). To Soma Pavamāna: nī ḡuṣmam (9.64.27, punāna) indav eṣām puruhūta janānām.
- 9.57.1^{ab} (Avatsāra; to Soma Pavamāna): pra te dhārā asaḡcato divo na yanti vṛṣṭayaḥ = 9.62.28^{ab} (Jamadagni Bhārgava; to Soma Pavamāna): pra te divo na vṛṣṭayo dhārā yanty asaḡcataḥ. See p. 552.
- 9.62.12^{ab} (Jamadagni Bhārgava) = 9.63.12^{ab} (Nidhruvi Kāḡyapa). To Soma Pavamāna: ā pavasva (9.63.12^a, abhy arṣa) sahasrīnaṁ rayim gomantam aḡvinam. Note 9.62.25^c = 9.63.25^c.
- 9.63.16^{bc} (Nidhruvi Kāḡyapa) = 9.64.12^{ab} (Kāḡyapa Mārīca). To Soma Pavamāna: rāye arṣa (9.64.12^a, sa no arṣa) pavitra ā mado yo devavitamaḥ. Cf. 9.63.23^c = 9.64.27^c.
- 9.64.17^{bc} (Kāḡyapa Mārīca) = 9.66.12^{ac} (Ḡataṁ Vāikhānasāḥ). To Soma Pavamāna: vṛthā (9.66.12, achā) samudram indavaḥ, agmann ṛṭasya yonim ā.
- 9.83.5^{cd} (Pavitra Āṅgīrasa) = 9.86.40^{cd} (Atrayaḥ). To Soma Pavamāna: rājā pavitraratho vājam āruhaḥ (9.86.40^c, āruhat) sahasrabhrṣṭir jayasi (9.86.40^d, jayati) ḡravo bṛhat. Note the words nabho vasānaḥ = apo vasānaḥ at the beginning of the second pāda.
- 9.85.12^{ac} (Vena Bhārgava; to Soma Pavamāna) = 10.123.7^a, 8^c (Vena Bhārgava; to Vena): ūrdhvo gandharvo adhi nāke asthāt, bhānuḥ ḡukreṇa ḡociṣā vy adyāt (10.123.8^c, ḡociṣā cakānaḥ).
- 9.96.3^{ab} (Pratardana Dāivodāsi) = 9.97.27^{ab} (Mṛṇṇika Vāsiṣṭha). To Soma Pavamāna: sa no deva (9.97.27^a, evā deva) devatāte pavasva mahe soma psarasa indrapānaḥ (9.97.27^b, psarase devapānaḥ). Both stanzas end with the word punānaḥ.

8. Single Pāda Repeated with an Added Word or Words

The last class of repetitions which goes beyond that of a single pāda, pure and simple, consists of the following numerous class: one whole pāda is repeated, and in addition a single word or set expression. The latter quite frequently immediately precedes or follows the repeated pāda, so as to form

an organic sense unit with the pāda. Still more frequently the extra word or expression is separated from the repeated pāda; yet in most cases so that the extra word seems to coincide intentionally rather than accidentally. There is, of course, no hard and fast line between this and the preceding class. The total of cases under the present head is large; a selected list is given here, the rest being indicated at the end of this rubric. Cases in which the extra word or words immediately precede, or follow, make up the following list:

- 1.5.5 : 8.93.22, ... *sutā ime, ṣucayo* (8.93.22, *uṣanto*) *yanti vītaye*.
 1.14.5 : 8.5.17, ... *vṛktabarhiṣaḥ, haviṣmanto aramkṛtaḥ*.
 1.23.2 : 4.49.5 : 8.76.6, ... *havāmahe, asya somasya pītaye*.
 1.129.9, ... *abhiṣtibhiḥ, sadā pāhy abhiṣtibhiḥ* : 10.93.11, ... *abhiṣṭaye, sadā pāhy abhiṣṭaye*.
 5.6.10 : 8.31.18, ... *suvīryam, uta tyad ācvaṣvayam*.
 8.6.45 = 8.32.30 : 8.14.12, ... *harī, somapeyāya vakṣataḥ*.
 8.7.15 : 8.18.1, ... *eṣāṁ, sumnam bhikṣeta martyaḥ*.
 3.47.3 : 3.51.8, ... *pāhi somam, indra devebhiḥ* (3.51.8, *marudbhir indra*) *sakhibhiḥ sutam naḥ*.
 5.15.4, ... *dadhānaḥ, pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi* : 7.84.1, ... *dadhānā, pari tmanā viṣurūpā jigāti*.
 1.4.1 : 8.52 (Vāl.4).4, *sudughām iva goduḥe* (Vāl.4.4, *goduho*), *juhūmasi* ...
 5.73.5, *ā yad vām sūryā ratham, tiṣṭhad* ... : 8.8.10, *ā yad vām yosānā ratham, atīṣṭhad* ...
 8.24.3 : 9.40.5, *sa na stavāna* (9.40.5, *punāna*) *ā bhara, rayim* ... Cf. 1.12.11 ; 9.61.6.
 9.45.6 : 9.49.2, *tayā pavasva dhārayā, yayā* ...

As an illustration of the far more numerous class in which an extra word stands at a distance from the repeated pāda we may point to the typical case :

- 1.159.1 (Dīrghatamas Āucathya ; to Dyāvapṛthivyāu)
pra dyāvā yajñāiḥ pṛthivī ṛtāvṛdhā mahī *stuṣe vidatheṣu pracetasā,*
devebhir ye devaput্রে sudaṁsasetthā dhiyā vāryāṇi prabhūṣataḥ.
 7.53.1 (Vasiṣṭha ; to Dyāvapṛthivyāu)
**pra dyāvā yajñāiḥ pṛthivī namobhiḥ sabādha īle brhatī yajatre,
*te cid dhi pūrve kavayo gr̥ṇantaḥ puro mahī dadhire devaput্রে.***

In this instance the characteristic repeated pāda is of itself sufficient to show that borrowing has taken place; yet the additional repeated words *mahī* and *devaput্রে* make it still clearer that one stanza depends directly upon the other.

While the critical value of the repeated pādas is in general superficially evident, that of the extra words at times illumines problems of more considerable difficulty. Thus in the case of 6.23.3 : 6.44.15, where the words *kīri* and *kāru* interpret each other under the stimulus of the repeated pāda. Both words in the light of the parallel mean 'poet'. I prefer to trust to this parallelism, rather than to the learned and ingenious theories of Ludwig and Pischel, who assume for *kīri* the meaning 'wretched'. See my discussion under 6.23.3.

Here follows a choice list of the remaining correspondences with the extra words in square brackets; I repeat that this list approximates the preceding class at more than one point :

- 1.2.7, *varuṇaṁ ca riṣādasam* [mitraṁ huve] : 5.64.1, *varuṇaṁ vo riṣādasam* [mitraṁ havāmahe]
 1.9.6, *tuvidyumna yaṣasvataḥ* [rāye] : 3.16.6, *tuvidyumna yaṣasvatā* [rāyā]

- 1.10.10: 5.35.3, vṛṣantamasya hūmahe [ūtim, and avah]
 1.13.7: 1.14.2.7, naktosasā supeṣasā [barhir āsade, and sīdatam barhiḥ]
 1.14.12: 5.56.6, yukṣvā (5.56.6, yuṅgdhvaṁ) hy aruṣi rathe [rohitah]
 1.16.4: 3.42.1, upa naḥ sutam ā gahi [haribhir indra, and indra . . . haribhyām]
 1.22.2: 1.23.2, ubhā devā diviṣṛṣā [havāmahe]
 1.25.11: 8.6.29, cikivāṁ abhi (8.6.29, ava) paṇyati [ataḥ]
 1.30.9: 8.69.18, anu pratnasyāukasaḥ [pūrvam, and pūrvām]
 1.32.3: 2.15.1, trikadrakeṣv apibat sutasya [ahan . . . ahinām, and ahim . . . jaghāna]
 1.46.2: 8.8.12, manotarā rayiṇām [vasuvidā, and purūvasū]
 1.48.8: 7.81.1, jyotiṣ kṛṇoti sūnarī [duhitā divaḥ]
 1.54.11: 10.61.22, rakṣā ca no maghonaḥ pāhi sūrī [rāye]
 1.62.2: 9.97.39, yenā naḥ pūrve pitarah padajñāḥ [gāḥ]
 1.73.2: 4.2.20, etā te agna ucathāni vedaḥ [jṣṭhāni santu, and tā juṣasva]
 1.77.1: 4.2.1, yo martyeṣv amṛta rtāvā [hotā yajīṣṭhaḥ]
 1.78.1: 4.32.9, abhi tvā gotamā girā [nonumah, and anūṣata]
 1.91.8: 10.25.7, tvaṁ naḥ soma viṇvataḥ [rakṣa, and gopāḥ]
 1.91.13: 8.92.12, gāvo na yavaseṣv ā [rārandhi, and raṇayāmasi]
 1.91.17: 9.67.28, soma viṇvebhīr aṇubhiḥ [pyāyasva]
 1.104.1: 7.24.1, yoniṣ ṭa indra niṣade (7.24.1, sadane) akāri [tam ā]
 1.112.5: 1.118.6, ud vandanam āirayataṁ svar dṛṣe (1.118.6, āirataṁ daṁsanābhiḥ) [rebham]
 1.113.14^d: 4.14.3^d, oṣā yāti (4.14.3, uṣā iyate) suyuṣā rathena [prabodhayanti]
 1.113.16: 8.48.11, aganma yatra pratiranta āyuh [tamaḥ, and tamiṣicīḥ]
 1.117.21: 7.5.6, uru jyotiṣ cakrathur (7.5.6, jyotiṣ janayann) āryāya [dasyum, and dasyūn]
 1.176.3: 6.45.8, yasya viṇvāni hastayoḥ [vasu, and vasūni]
 1.186.3: 8.84.1, preṣṭham vo atithim grāṣe (8.84.1, stuṣe) [agnim]
 2.4.2: 10.46.2, imaṁ vidhanto apām sadhasthe [bhṛgavaḥ]
 2.12.14: 2.20.3, yaḥ ṇasantaṁ yaḥ ṇaṣamānam ūti [pacantam]
 2.14.2: 2.37.1, tasmā etaṁ bharata tadvaṇyā (2.37.1, tadvaṇyā dadīḥ) [adhvaryavaḥ]
 2.36.5: 10.116.7, tubhyaṁ suto maghavan tubhyaṁ ābhṛtaḥ (10.116.7, pakvaḥ) [piba]
 3.10.3: 7.14.1, samidhā jātavedase [dadāṇati, and dāṇema]
 3.20.5: 10.101.1, dadhikrām agnim uṣasaṁ ca devīm [huve, and hvaye]
 3.31.8: 10.111.5, viṇvā veda janimā (10.111.5, savanā) hanti ṇuṣṇam [pratimānam]
 3.43.6: 6.44.19, ā tvā bhṛhanto (6.44.19, vṛṣaṇo) yujānāḥ [vahantu]
 3.50.2: 7.29.1, pibā tv asya suṣutasya cāroḥ [harayaḥ, and harivaḥ]
 3.51.10: 8.1.26, pibā tv asya girvaṇaḥ [sutam, and sutasya]
 3.53.7: 10.67.2, divas putrasyāsurasya virāḥ [aṅgirasah]
 4.1.3: 8.27.3, marutsu viṇvabhānuṣu [varuṇe, and varuṇa]
 4.5.4: 10.89.8, pra ye minanti varuṇasya dhāma . . . [mitrasya], and, pra ye mitrasya varuṇasya dhāma . . . [minanti]
 4.18.11: 8.100.12, sakhe viṣṇo vitaraṁ vi kramasva [vṛtram . . . haniṣyan, and hanāva vṛtram]
 4.32.8: 8.14.4, yad ditsasi stuto magham [na tvā varante, and, na te vartāsti]
 4.32.11: 8.99.2, suteṣv indra girvaṇaḥ [vedhasah]
 5.9.4: 6.2.9, agne paṇur na yavase [vanā]
 5.9.7: 5.23.2, rayim sahasva ā bhara [vājasya]
 5.40.1: 8.21.3, somaṁ somapate piba [ā yāhi]
 5.41.6: 10.64.7, pra vo vāyūṁ rathayujam kṛṇudhvam . . . [puraṁdhīḥ], and, pra vo vāyūṁ rathayujam puraṁdhim . . . [kṛṇudhvam]
 5.55.9: 6.51.5, asmabhyaṁ ṇarma bahulaṁ vi yantana (6.51.5, yanta) [mrīatā naḥ]
 5.67.2: 9.64.20, ā yad yonim hiranyayam [sadathaḥ, and sīdati]
 6.15.3: 6.16.33, bharadvājāya saprathaḥ [chardir yacha, and ṇarma yacha]
 6.44.5: 8.93.12, devī ṇuṣṇam saparyataḥ [rodasī]
 6.45.32: 6.48.3, sadyo dānāya maṇhate [sahasrīṇī, and sahasram]
 6.48.3: 7.5.4, ajasreṇa ṇociṣā ṇoṇucac chue (7.5.4, ṇociṣā ṇoṇucānāḥ) [vibhāsi, and bhāṣā]

511] *Unconnected Pādas in the same Pair of Hymns*

- 6.72.2 : 10.62.3, aprathataṁ (10.62.3, aprathayan) pṛthivīm mātaraṁ vi [ut sūryaṁ nayathaḥ, and sūryaṁ ārohanayan]
 7.10.5 : 10.46.4, mandraṁ hotāraṁ uciḥ yaviṣṭham (10.46.4, namobhiḥ) [adhvareṣu, and adhvarāṇām]
 7.15.8 : 8.19.7, suvīras tvam asmayuḥ [svagnayaḥ]
 7.32.8 : 9.30.6 = 9.51.2, somam indrāya vajriṇe [sunota]
 7.35.14 : 10.53.5, gojātā uta ye yajñīyāsaḥ [juṣanta, and juṣantām]
 8.11.6 : 10.141.3, agniṁ gīrbhir havāmahe [avase]
 8.19.17 : 8.43.30, te ghed agne svādhyāḥ [nṛcakṣasam, and nṛcakṣasaḥ]
 8.23.22 : 8.60.2, agniṁ yajñeṣu pūrvaṁ [srug eti, and srucaḥ caranti]
 8.24.8 : 8.50 (Vāl. 2).9, vidyāma cūra navyasaḥ [vaso]
 8.33.3 : 8.88.2, makṣū gomantam imahe [vājam ... sahasriṇam]
 9.4.1 : 9.9.9, pavamāna mahi cṛavaḥ [sanā]
 9.15.8 : 9.61.7, etam u tyam daça kṣipah [mrjanti]
 9.17.7 : 9.63.20, dhibhir viprā avasyavaḥ [mrjanti]
 9.26.6 : 9.53.4, indav (9.53.4, indum) indrāya matsaram [hinvanti]
 9.45.5 : 9.106.11, vane krīṇantam atyavim [sam asvaran]
 9.50.3 : 9.67.9, pavamānaṁ madhuçutām [hinvanti]
 9.62.4 : 9.82.1, çyeno na yonim āsadat (9.82.1, yoniṁ ghṛtavantam āsadam) [asāvya añçulḥ, and asāvi somah]
 9.64.22 : 9.108.1 : 9.108.15, pavasva madhumattamaḥ [indrāyendo, and indrāya soma]
 9.65.14 : 9.106.7, indo dhārābhir ojasā [ā kalaçāḥ, and ā kalaçam]
 9.67.4 : 9.107.10, tiro vārāṇy avyayā [hariḥ].
 9.72.7 : 9.86.8, nābhā pṛthivyā dharuṇo maho divaḥ [apām ūrmāu sindhuṣu, and apām ūrmim ... sindhuṣu]
 9.76.1 : 9.77.5, dhartā (9.77.5, cakrir) divaḥ pavate kṛtvyo rasaḥ [atyō na]
 9.76.5 : 9.96.20, vṛṣeva yūthā pari koçam arṣasi (9.96.20, arṣan) [kanikradat]
 9.76.5 : 9.97.32, sa indrāya pavase matsarintamaḥ (9.97.32, matsaravān) [kanikradat]
 9.103.2 : 9.107.22, gobhir añjāno arṣati (9.107.22, arṣasi) [vārāṇy avyayā and vāre avyaye]
 10.133.4 : 10.134.2, adhaspadaṁ tam im kṛdhi [yo na ... ādideçati, and yo asmān ādideçati]
 Cf. also under 1.7.3 : 14.6 ; 22.18 ; 30.18, 19 ; 64.12 ; 74.3 ; 81.9 ; 84.3 ; 95.8 ; 102.4 ; 105.14 ; 113.7 ; 117.2 ; 128.6 ; 130.1 ; 132.5 ; 134.6 ; 135.6 ; 143.2 ; 174.5 ; 2.18.3, 7 ; 38.1 ; 40.5 ; 41.2 ; 3.2.10 ; 10.2 ; 11.8 : 31.21 ; 32.7, 11 ; 35.1 ; 52.3 ; 4.1.15 ; 4.5 ; 9.5 ; 11.5 ; 33.3 ; 42.5 ; 5.32.7 ; 51.5 ; 67.4 ; 86.2, 6 ; 6.15.7 ; 44.21 ; 45.10, 30 ; 46.4 ; 50.13 ; 59.10 ; 7.35.15 ; 44.1 ; 8.5.15, 37 ; 7.22 ; 12.5 ; 15.1 ; 19.8 ; 46.8 ; 47.18 ; 49.1 ; 95.3 ; 102.9 ; 9.6.5 ; 23.1 ; 35.2 ; 60.3 ; 64.22 ; 10.4.7 ; 20.10 ; 45.2 ; 64.6.

9. Two or more Unconnected Pādas recurrent in the same Pair of Hymns or in a Pair of Adjacent Hymns

Two or more unconnected pādas in one hymn are repeated as unconnected pādas either in one other hymn, or in two other hymns which are contiguous. These cases are so noteworthy as to deserve grouping by themselves. They are sometimes of interest for critical questions, especially questions relating to the arrangement of the hymns in our redaction of the RV. Or, they may turn out to be so after the other factors of the problem are understood. Thus, as an extreme instance, hymn 8.8 has one distich and three unconnected pādas in common with 8.87, where they occur, likewise unconnected. The coincidence is the more noteworthy because the hymn following after 8.8 has a pāda (8.9.14^c) identical with 8.8.2^a which also recurs at 8.87.5^a. Observe that 8.8 and 8.9 frequently mention the poet Vatsa (8.8.11, 15, 19 ; 8.9.1, 6, 15).

The hymns mentioned above as 'contiguous' are usually ascribed to the same author. Some of these correspondences thus fall into line with facts of historic tradition: such are the correspondences of the Praskaṇva-hymns (1.44-50) with the Kāṇva hymns of book 8. Others are obscure. Yet others are perhaps accidental, or simply due (as in the ninth or Pavamāna book) to the all-pervading and intrinsic sameness of the contents:

| | |
|---|--|
| 1.12.4 ^c : 8.44.14 ^c | 1.79.4 ^b : 7.15.11 ^b |
| 1.12.12 ^a : 8.44.14 ^b | 1.79.12 ^b : 7.15.10 ^c |
| 1.13.2 ^a : 1.142.2 ^b | 1.113.7 ^a : 1.124.3 ^a |
| 1.13.6 ^a : 1.142.6 ^a | 1.113.7 ^d : 1.123.13 ^c |
| 1.13.6 ^b : 1.142.6 ^d | 1.113.15 ^{ed} : 1.124.2 ^{ed} |
| 1.13.7 ^a : 1.142.7 ^b | 1.116.7 ^a : 1.117.7 ^a |
| 1.13.8 ^b : 1.142.8 ^b : 1.188.7 ^b | 1.116.7 ^d : 1.117.6 ^d |
| 1.13.8 ^c : 1.142.8 ^c : 1.188.7 ^{c1} | 1.116.16 ^a : 1.117.17 ^{a4} |
| 1.14.3 ^c : 6.16.24 ^c | 1.117.20 ^d : 10.39.7 ^b |
| 1.14.6 ^c : 6.16.44 ^c | 1.118.9 ^a : 10.39.10 ^{a5} |
| 1.14.11 ^a : 6.16.9 ^a | 1.127.2 ^c : 8.60.3 ^d |
| 1.16.3 ^c : 3.42.4 ^a | 1.127.2 ^a : 8.60.17 ^d |
| 1.16.4 ^a : 3.42.1 ^a | 1.142.4 ^{ab} : 5.5.3 ^{ab} |
| 1.21.3 ^b : 6.60.14 ^d | 1.142.7 ^c : 5.5.6 ^b |
| 1.21.4 ^b : 6.60.9 ^b | 1.174.2 ^b : 6.20.10 ^c |
| 1.22.1 ^c : 1.23.2 ^c : 4.49.5 ^c : 8.76.6 ^c | 1.174.9: 6.20.12 |
| 1.22.2 ^b : 1.23.2 ^a | 1.183.3 ^d : 1.184.5 ^c |
| 1.23.3 ^b : 4.49.3 ^c | 1.183.6: 1.184.6 ⁷ |
| 1.23.7 ^a : 8.76.6 ^b | 1.183.4 ^d : 3.58.5 ^d |
| 1.37.12 ^a : 8.7.11 ^a | 1.183.6 ^c : 3.58.5 ^c |
| 1.38.1 ^a : 8.7.31 ^a | 3.2.2 ^c : 5.4.2 ^a |
| 1.39.5 ^a : 8.7.4 ^b | 3.2.10 ^a : 5.4.3 ^a |
| 1.39.6 ^b : 8.7.28 ^{b2} | 3.9.6 ^b : 10.118.5 ^a |
| 1.45.4 ^b : 8.8.18 ^b : 8.7.3 ^b | 3.10.2 ^c : 10.118.7 ^c |
| 1.46.2 ^b : 8.8.12 ^b | 3.30.13 ^d : 3.32.8 ^a : 3.34.6 ^b |
| 1.47.2 ^b : 8.8.11 ^b , 14 ^d | 3.30.21 ^d : 3.31.24 ^{d8} |
| 1.47.3 ^b : 8.8.7.5 ^d | 3.37.11 ^a : 3.40.8 ^a |
| 1.47.5 ^d : 8.8.7.5 ^d | 3.37.11 ^d : 3.40.9 ^c |
| 1.47.7 ^{ab} : 8.8.14 ^{ab} | 4.13.2 ^a : 4.14.2 ^a |
| 1.47.8 ^d : 8.8.7.2 ^b | 4.13.5: 4.14.5 |
| 1.47.9 ^b : 8.8.2 ^b | 4.46.4 ^{ao} : 8.5.29 ^{ao} |
| 1.48.14 ^{ab} : 8.8.6 ^{ab} | 4.46.5 ^a : 8.5.2 ^a |
| 1.49.1 ^b : 8.8.7 ^{bs} | 5.41.8 ^d : 5.42.16 ^b |
| 1.48.1 ^b : 7.81.1 ^d | 5.42.16 ^{ed} : 5.43.15 ^{ed} |
| 1.48.8 ^d : 7.81.6 ^d | 5.42.17: 5.43.16 |
| 1.48.13 ^b : 4.52.5 ^a | 5.42.18: 5.43.17 |
| 1.48.14 ^d : 4.52.7 ^c | 5.75.2 ^c : 8.8.1 ^c |

¹ All are āpri stanzas.

² Correspondences in Kāṇva hymns.

³ Bunched correspondences of Praskaṇva Kāṇva hymns with Kāṇva hymns of the eighth book; note the additional correspondences between 8.8 and 8.87, below.

⁴ Correspondences in two similar Aṣvin hymns; see p. 18.

⁵ Correspondences in related Aṣvin hymns.

⁷ Correspondences in connected Agastya hymns.

⁸ All Viṣvāmitra hymns.

⁶ Āpri stanzas.

513] *Unconnected Pādas recurrent in the same Pair of Hymns*

| | |
|---|---|
| 5.75.3 ^b : 8.8.1 ^b | 8.23.27 ^a : 8.60.14 ^d |
| 5.86.2 ^d : 6.60.14 ^d | 8.43.11 ^c : 8.44.27 ^c |
| 5.86.4 ^b : 6.60.5 ^b | 8.43.24 ^c : 8.44.6 ^c |
| 6.44.10 ^d : 8.80.3 ^a | 8.46.6 ^c : 8.53 (Vāl. 5).1 ^d |
| 6.45.17 ^c : 8.80.2 ^c | 8.46.9 ^d : 8.51 (Vāl. 3).5 ^d |
| 6.45.25 ^c : 8.95.1 ^d | 8.50 (Vāl. 2).7 ^d : 10.63.8 ^b |
| 6.45.33 ^{ab} : 8.94.3 ^{ab} | 8.50 (Vāl. 2).13 ^c : 10.64.10 ^b |
| 6.50.7 ^d : 7.60.2 ^c | 8.51 (Vāl. 3).6 ^{cd} : 8.61.14 ^{cd} |
| 6.51.2 ^c : 7.60.2 ^d | 8.52 (Vāl. 4).6 ^{cd} : 8.61.10 ^{cd} |
| 6.50.7 ^d : 10.63.8 ^b | 8.60.2 ^d : 8.102.10 ^c |
| 6.50.13 ^c : 10.64.10 ^b | 8.60.19 ^b : 8.102.16 ^b |
| 6.51.5 ^c : 10.63.17 ^b = 10.64.17 ^b | 8.97.5 ^b : 9.12.6 ^b |
| 6.52.7 ^a : 2.41.7 ^a | 8.97.11 ^b : 9.12.2 ^c |
| 6.52.7 ^b : 2.41.13 ^b | 9.3.9 ^a : 9.42.2 ^a |
| 7.15.6 ^c : 8.19.21 ^c | 9.3.10 ^c : 9.42.2 ^c |
| 7.15.8 ^c : 8.19.7 ^c | 9.4.1 ^b : 9.100.8 ^a |
| 7.15.13 ^b : 8.44.11 ^b | 9.4.7 ^b : 9.100.2 ^b |
| 7.16.1 ^b : 8.44.13 ^a | 9.4.9 ^b : 9.100.7 ^d |
| 7.63.5 ^c : 7.65.1 ^a : 7.66.7 ^a | 9.6.5 ^c : 9.106.11 ^b |
| 7.64.5 : 7.65.5 ¹ | 9.6.7 ^b : 9.106.2 ^b |
| 7.70.7 = 7.71.6 : 7.73.3 ^b | 9.7.3 ^b : 9.107.22 ^b |
| 7.72.5 = 7.73.5 | 9.7.6 ^a : 9.107.6 ^b |
| 7.73.4 ^d : 7.74.3 ^d 1 | 9.13.1 ^a : 9.42.5 ^c |
| 8.4.1 ^{ab} : 8.65.1 ^{ab} | 9.13.3 ^{ab} : 9.42.3 ^{bc} |
| 8.4.12 ^d : 8.64.10 ^c | 9.13.4 ^b : 9.42.6 ^c |
| 8.5.4 ^b : 8.8.12 ^a | 9.30.1 ^c : 9.64.25 ^b |
| 8.5.11 ^{bc} : 8.8.1 ^{cd} | 9.30.5 ^c : 9.64.12 ^c |
| 8.5.30 ^c : 8.8.6 ^d | 9.30.5 ^b : 9.50.3 ^b |
| 8.5.5 ^c : 8.22.3 ^d | 9.30.5 ^c : 9.50.5 ^c |
| 8.5.28 ^{ab} : 8.22.5 ^{ab} | 9.33.2 ^{bc} : 9.63.14 ^{bc} |
| 8.5.17 ^a : 8.6.37 ^b | 9.33.6 ^c : 9.63.1 ^a |
| 8.5.37 ^c : 8.6.47 ^b | 9.44.3 ^b : 9.61.8 ^b |
| 8.6.6 ^b : 8.93.3 ^d | 9.44.5 ^a : 9.61.9 ^a |
| 8.6.25 ^c : 8.93.28 ^{c-30^c} | 9.45.1 ^c : 9.64.12 ^c |
| 8.6.35 ^b : 8.92.22 ^b | 9.45.3 ^c : 9.64.3 ^c |
| 8.6.6 ^b : 8.76.2 ^b | 9.61.4 ^c : 9.65.9 ^c |
| 8.6.38 ^a : 8.76.11 ^a | 9.61.21 ^c : 9.65.19 ^c |
| 8.6.13 ^b : 8.7.23 ^a | 9.62.1 ^b : 9.67.7 ^b |
| 8.6.26 ^a : 8.7.2 ^a | 9.62.30 ^c : 9.67.19 ^c |
| 8.8.1 ^a : 8.87.3 ^a | 9.62.12 ^a : 9.63.1 ^a |
| 8.8.1 ^c : 8.87.5 ^c (part) | 9.62.12 ^b : 9.63.12 ^b |
| 8.8.2 ^a } : 8.87.5 ^a | 9.62.25 ^c : 9.63.25 ^c |
| 8.9.14 ^a } | 9.62.12 ^a : 9.65.21 ^c |
| 8.8.28 ^{ab} : 8.87.3 ^{ab} | 9.62.24 ^c : 9.65.25 ^b |
| 8.12.11 ^b : 8.53 (Vāl. 5).6 ^d | 9.63.1 ^a : 9.65.21 ^c |
| 8.12.28 ^b : 8.53 (Vāl. 5).2 ^d | 9.63.8 ^{bc} : 9.65.16 ^{bc} |
| 8.13.14 ^b : 8.92.30 ^c | 9.63.16 ^{bc} : 9.64.12 ^{ab} |
| 8.13.18 = 8.92.21 | 9.63.23 ^c : 9.64.27 ^c |
| 8.22.8 ^c : 4.47.3 ^d | 9.63.17 ^a : 9.107.17 ^d |
| 8.22.8 ^d : 4.46.6 ^c | 9.63.25 ^a : 9.107.25 ^a |
| 8.23.7 ^b : 8.60.17 ^d | 9.63.28 ^a : 9.107.4 ^a |
| 8.23.22 ^b : 8.60.2 ^d | 9.63.19 ^a : 9.67.16 ^b |

¹ All Vasiṣṭha hymns.

9.63.29^{bc} : 9.67.3^{bc}
 9.65.13^b : 9.106.5^b
 9.65.14^b : 9.106.7^b
 9.65.25^a : 9.106.13^a
 9.68.8^b : 9.86.17^c
 9.68.9^b : 9.86.9^d
 9.72.4^d : 9.86.13^d
 9.72.7^a : 9.86.8^d
 9.72.8^a : 9.107.24^a
 9.72.8^d : 9.107.21^c

9.76.5^a : 9.96.20^c
 9.76.5^c : 9.97.32^c
 9.85.12^a : 10.123.7^a
 9.85.12^c : 10.123.8^c
 9.106.2^b : 9.107.17^a
 9.106.12^b : 9.107.11^b
 10.65.15 = 10.66.15
 10.65.1^c : 10.66.4^b
 10.65.9^c : 10.66.4^c

10. Stanzas containing Four or Three or Two Pādas Repeated in Different Places

In this final paragraph on the topical distribution of the stanzas we are concerned with the question of how many units of repetition occur in any single stanza. There are, of course, many stanzas which contain but one single pāda repeated elsewhere. This may, perhaps, be regarded as the normal aspect of repetition. But there are also a surprisingly large number of stanzas which contain two, three, or even four single verses, or verse-pairs and single verses, each of which is repeated in a different place in the rest of the collection. What we may call the tessellation of the RV. comes to the surface by the aid of these counts in a manner which nothing else shows so well. In a few stanzas of four pādas each pāda reappears in a different place. Quite frequently three pādas, or a verse-pair and one other pāda, are repeated in three or two different places. The climax of this tessellation is seen in the statement that more than 300 stanzas repeat two of their pādas in different places.

Such repeated lines do not always fit equally well in their different surroundings. As a general principle the stanzas which are most variegated are least likely to be original. Numerous pādas fit aptly in one connexion but hang rather loosely in another (anacoluthon and parenthesis). The future student of the RV. will necessarily regard each stanza from this point of view; it is a sort of preliminary test of the character of each stanza, well calculated to join indications of language, style, and metre in the final critical appraisal of the quality and relative age of both stanzas and hymns.

It has seemed advisable to furnish the means for the convenient synopsis of these interrelations. This is done here under four heads which require no further commentary. Whenever the repeated units are varied in any way this is indicated by (v):

10a. Stanzas of which all the Verse-Units are Repeated in Different Places

1.4.10^{ab} : 8.32.13^{ab} ;—1.4.10^c : 1.5.4^c
 1.5.2^a : 6.45.29^a ;—1.5.2^b : 1.24.3^b ;—1.5.2^c : 8.45.29^c
 1.47.8^{ab} : 8.44.14^{cd} (v) ;—1.47.8^c : 1.92.3^c (v) ;—1.47.8^d : 8.87.2^b

515] *Stanzas containing Pādas (4, 3) Repeated in different places*

3.10.9^{ab}; 1.22.21^{ab} (v);—3.10.9^c: 4.8.1^b (v), &c.
 5.71.3^a: 1.16.4^a, &c. (v);—5.71.3^b: 8.47.1^b (v); 5.71.3^c: 1.22.1^c, &c.
 8.8.1^a: 8.8.18^a, &c. (v);—8.8.1^b: 5.75.3^b, &c.;—8.8.1^c: 1.92.18^b, &c. (v);—8.8.1^d: 6.60.15^d, &c. (v)
 8.8.6^{ab}: 1.48.14^{ab} (v);—8.8.6^c: 8.35.22^c—24^c;—8.8.6^d: 8.5.30^c
 8.8.14^{ab}: 1.47.7^{ab} (v);—8.8.14^{cd}: 8.8.11^{ab}, &c.
 8.13.12^a: 8.68.1^d;—8.13.12^b: 5.86.6^c;—8.13.12^c: 7.81.6^a
 8.18.3^{ab}: 4.55.10^{ab};—8.18.3^c: 10.126.7^c (v)
 8.51 (Vāl. 3).6^{ab}: 8.52 (Vāl. 4).6^{ab} (v);—8.51 (Vāl. 3).6^{cd}: 8.61.14^{cd}, &c.
 8.52 (Vāl. 4).6^{ab}: 8.51 (Vāl. 3).6^{ab} (v);—8.52 (Vāl. 4).6^{cd}: 8.61.10^{cd}
 8.67.4^{ab}: 8.47.1^{ab} (v);—8.67.4^c: 8.26.21^c
 8.87.5^a: 8.8.2^a, &c.;—8.87.5^b: 8.13.11^b;—8.87.5^c: 1.92.18^b, &c.;—8.87.5^d: 1.47.3^b, &c.
 8.94.3^{ab}: 6.45.33^{ab};—8.94.3^c: 1.23.10^c, &c.
 8.98.3^{ab}: 10.170.4^{ab};—8.98.3^c: 8.89.2^c
 9.23.4^{ab}: 9.107.14^{ab};—9.23.4^c: 9.36.2^c
 9.63.17^a: 9.107.17^d;—9.63.17^{bc}: 9.53.4^{bc}, &c.
 9.64.12^{ab}: 9.63.16^{bc} (v);—9.64.12^c: 9.30.5^c, &c.
 9.65.24^a: 2.6.5^a;—9.65.24^{bc}: 9.13.5^{bc}
 9.107.14^{ab}: 9.23.4^{ab};—9.107.14^c: 8.97.5^b, &c. (v);—9.107.14^d: 9.21.1^c

10 b. Stanzas which Repeat Three out of more Pādas in
Different Places

1.40.4^a: 5.34.7^b;—1.40.4^b: 8.103.5, &c.—1.40.4^d: 3.9.1^d
 1.47.3^b: 1.45.5^d, &c.—1.47.3^c: 1.47.6^a;—1.47.3^d: 4.46.5^b
 1.47.9^a: 8.22.5^d;—1.47.9^b: 8.8.2^b, &c.—1.47.9^d: 8.85.1^c—9^c
 1.137.2^b: 1.5.5^c, &c.—1.137.2^c: 1.47.7^d, &c.—1.137.2^g: 9.17.8^c
 1.142.7^b: 1.13.7^a;—1.142.7^c: 5.5.6^b, &c.—1.142.7^d: 8.87.4^b (v)
 1.183.6^a: 1.93.6^a, &c.;—1.183.6^c: 3.58.5^c;—1.183.6^d: 1.165.15^d ff.
 3.9.1^b: 5.22.3^b, &c.;—3.9.1^c: 8.19.4^a (v);—3.9.1^d: 1.40.4^d
 4.14.2^a: 4.6.2^c (v), &c.;—4.14.2^b: 1.92.4^c (v);—4.14.2^c: 1.115.1^c
 5.35.6^a: 8.6.37^a;—5.35.6^b: 5.23.3^b, &c. (v);—5.35.6^d: 8.6.37^c &c. (v)
 5.86.4^a: 5.66.3^a;—5.86.4^b: 6.60.5^b;—5.86.4^c: 6.45.5^b (v)
 7.23.6^a: 9.97.4^d (v);—7.23.6^b: 6.50.15^b (v);—7.23.6^c: 1.190.8^c
 7.60.4^a: 4.45.2^a (v);—7.60.4^b: 5.45.10^a;—7.60.4^d: 1.186.2^b
 8.5.17^a: 5.23.3^b, &c. (v);—8.5.17^b: 1.14.5^c;—8.5.17^c: 1.47.4^d
 8.5.28^a: 4.46.4^a;—8.5.28^b: 8.22.5^b;—8.5.28^c: 4.46.4^c
 8.6.37^a: 5.35.6^a;—8.6.37^b: 5.23.3^b, &c. (v);—8.6.37^c: 5.35.6^d, &c. (v)
 8.8.18^a: 8.73.3^a, &c. (v);—8.8.18^b: 1.45.4^b, &c.;—8.8.18^c: 1.1.8^a, &c. (v)
 8.47.9^b: 6.75.12^d, &c.;—8.47.9^c: 10.36.3^b (v);—8.47.9^d: 1.136.2^c
 8.85.1^a: 1.183.5^d (v);—8.85.1^b: 5.75.3^b, &c.;—8.85.1^c: 1.47.9^d
 9.38.2^a: 9.32.2^a (v);—9.38.2^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.38.2^c: 9.32.2^c, &c.
 9.42.2^a: 9.3.9^a (v);—9.42.2^b: 9.65.2^b;—9.42.2^c: 9.3.10^c
 9.50.3^a: 9.7.6^a, &c. (v);—9.50.3^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.50.3^c: 9.67.9^b
 9.64.25^a: 9.16.8^a;—9.64.25^b: 9.30.1^c (v);—9.64.25^c: 9.98.1^c
 9.65.13^a: 8.6.23^a (v);—9.65.13^b: 9.106.5^b;—9.65.13^c: 9.46.5^c
 9.100.5^b: 9.29.4^b, &c.;—9.100.5^c: 9.1.1^c;—9.100.5^d: 10.85.17^b
 9.108.16^a: 9.70.9^b;—9.108.16^b: 8.6.35^b, &c.;—9.108.16^d: 9.86.35^d (v)
 10.67.12^a: 10.111.4^c;—10.67.12^b: 4.28.1^c;—10.67.12^d: 1.31.8^d, &c.

10 c. Stanzas which Repeat One Distich and One Other Pāda in Two Different Places, but contain in addition One Unrepeated Pāda

1.4.10^{ab}: 8.32.13^{ab};—1.4.10^c: 1.5.4^c
 1.47.7^{ab}: 8.8.14^{ab};—1.47.7^d: 1.137.2^e, &c.
 1.48.14^{ab}: 8.8.16^{ab};—1.48.14^d: 4.52.7^c
 1.124.2^a: 1.92.12^c (v);—1.124.2^{cd}: 1.113.15^{cd} (v)
 1.124.3^a: 1.113.7^a;—1.124.3^{cd}: 5.80.4^{cd}
 1.142.8^{bc}: 1.13.8^{bc}, &c.—1.142.8^d: 2.41.20^b, &c.
 1.157.4^a: 1.92.17^c;—1.157.4^{cd}: 1.34.11^{cd}
 3.1.21^a: 3.1.20^d;—3.1.21^{cd}: 3.59.4^{cd}, &c.
 4.47.2^{ab}: 5.51.6^{ab} (v);—4.47.2^d: 8.32.23^c
 5.42.16^b: 5.41.8^d (v);—5.42.16^{cd}: 5.43.15^{cd}
 5.56.6^a: 1.14.12^b (v);—5.56.6^{cd}: 1.134.3^{bc} (v)
 6.47.13^{ab}: 3.1.21^{cd}, &c. (v);—6.47.13^d: 7.58.6^c, &c. (v)
 6.60.14^{ab}: 8.73.14^{ab};—6.60.14^d: 1.23.3^b, &c.
 7.35.15^b: 10.65.14^b;—7.35.15^{cd}: 10.65.15^{cd}, &c.
 7.59.2^a: 1.110.7^c;—7.59.2^{cd}: 8.27.16^{ab}
 8.22.5^{ab}: 8.5.28^{ab};—8.22.5^d: 1.47.9^a
 8.27.16^{ab}: 7.59.2^{cd};—8.27.16^c: 6.70.3^c, &c.
 8.32.13^{ab}: 1.4.10^{ab};—8.32.13^c: 1.4.10^c, &c. (v)
 8.87.2^{ab}: 8.87.4^{ab}, &c.;—8.87.2^c: 10.40.13^a
 8.94.3^{ab}: 6.45.33^{ab};—8.94.3^c: 1.23.10^b, &c.
 8.97.4^{ab}: 8.13.15^{ab};—8.97.4^d: 1.84.9^b
 9.68.10^a: 9.97.36^a;—9.68.10^{cd}: 10.45.12^{cd}
 9.85.12^a: 10.123.7^a;—9.85.12^c: 10.123.8^c (v);—9.85.12^d: 9.75.4^b
 9.99.8^b: 9.24.3^c;—9.99.8^{cd}: 9.63.2^{bc}
 10.53.5^b: 7.35.14^d;—10.53.5^{cd}: 7.104.23^{cd}
 10.89.17^b: 1.4.3^b (v);—10.89.17^{cd}: 6.25.9^{cd} (v)
 10.123.7^a: 9.85.12^a;—10.123.7^{cd}: 6.29.3^{cd} (v)
 10.131.7^{ab}: 3.1.21^{cd}, &c. (v);—10.131.7^d: 7.58.6^c, &c. (v)

10 d. Stanzas which Repeat Two Pādas in Two Different Places

1.2.7^a: 7.65.1^b (v);—1.2.7^b: 5.64.1^a (v)
 1.5.5^b: 8.93.22^b (v);—1.5.5^c: 1.137.2^b, &c.
 1.10.7^b: 3.40.6^c;—1.10.7^d: 8.64.1^c
 1.10.8^b: 1.176.1^c (v);—1.10.8^b: 8.40.10^c (v), &c.
 1.11.8^a: 8.76.1^b;—1.11.8^b: 6.60.7^b
 1.12.1^b: 1.36.1^b, &c.;—1.12.1^c: 1.44.7^c
 1.12.4^b: 1.74.7^c, &c.;—1.12.4^c: 5.26.5^c, &c.
 1.12.10^a: 3.10.8^a (v);—1.12.10^b: 1.12.3^a, &c.
 1.12.11^a: 8.24.3^a, &c.;—1.12.11^c: 9.61.6^b
 1.12.12^a: 8.44.14^b, &c.;—1.12.12^c: 8.43.16^c
 1.13.7^a: 1.142.7^b;—1.13.7^c: 8.65.6^c, &c.
 1.14.3^a: 10.141.4^a;—1.14.3^c: 6.16.24^b
 1.14.11^a: 6.16.9^a;—1.14.3^c: 1.26.1^c
 1.15.7^a: 1.96.4^a (v);—1.15.7^c: 5.21.3^d, &c.
 1.16.3^b: 8.3.5^b;—1.16.3^c: 3.42.4^a, &c.
 1.21.3^b: 5.86.2^d;—1.21.3^c: 4.49.3^c

517] *Stanzas containing two Pādas Repeated in different places*

- 1.22.1^b: 5.75.7^a, &c.; —1.22.1^c: 1.23.1^c, &c.
 1.23.2^a: 1.22.2^b; —1.23.2^c: 1.22.1^c, &c.
 1.26.4^b: 1.41.1^b, &c.; —1.26.4^a: 9.64.29^c (v)
 1.34.14^a: 1.174.5^a (v); —1.33.14^b: 6.26.4^b (v)
 1.39.5^a: 8.7.4^b; —1.39.5^d: 5.26.9, &c.
 1.41.2^b: 5.52.4^d, &c.; —1.41.2^c: 8.27.16^d (v), &c.
 1.45.4^b: 8.8.18^b, &c.; —1.45.4^c: 1.1.8 (v), &c.
 1.48.8^b: 7.81.1^d; —1.48.8^d: 7.81.6^d
 1.58.7^b: 10.30.4^b (v); —1.58.7^d: 3.54.3^d
 1.72.1^b: 7.45.1^c; —1.72.1^c: 1.60.4^d
 1.78.1^a: 4.32.9^a; —1.78.1^b: 6.16.29^c, &c.
 1.81.9^b: 5.5.6^b, &c.; —1.81.9^c: 8.45.15^c (v)
 1.84.7^b: 9.98.4^b; —1.84.7^c: 1.7.8^c (v)
 1.86.4^b: 8.76.9^b (v); —1.86.4^c: 4.49.1^c
 1.91.10^a: 1.26.10^b, &c.; —1.91.10^b: 10.150.2^b
 1.92.13^b: 4.55.9^c; —1.92.13^c: 9.74.5^d
 1.98.2^a: 7.5.2^a (v); —1.98.2^a: 10.87.1^d
 1.113.7^c: 1.124.3^a; —1.113.7^d: 1.123.13^c (v)
 1.115.1^c: 4.14.2^c; —1.115.1^d: 7.101.6^b (v)
 1.116.7^a: 1.117.7^a (v); —1.116.7^d: 1.117.6^d (v)
 1.117.25^a: 2.39.8^a (v); —1.117.25^d: 2.12.15^d, &c.
 1.118.1^b: 1.35.10^b; —1.118.1^d: 1.183.1^b (v)
 1.127.2^c: 8.60.3^d; —1.127.2^c: 8.23.7^b, &c.
 1.128.6^c: 8.19.1^c (v); —1.128.6^c: 8.39.6^d (v)
 1.128.8^a: 5.1.7^b (v), &c.; —1.128.8^b: 7.16.1^c (v)
 1.129.9^a: 4.31.12 (v), &c.; —1.129.9^f: 10.93.11^c (v)
 1.134.2^a: 2.11.11^b (v); —1.134.2^c: 3.13.2^b
 1.134.6^c: 4.47.2^b (v); —1.134.6^c: 8.6.19^b (v)
 1.135.2^a: 8.82.5^a (v); —1.135.2^f: 7.90.1^c (v)
 1.144.7^b: 8.74.7^c (v); —1.144.7^d: 10.64.11^a
 1.174.5^a: 1.33.14^a (v); —1.174.5^c: 4.16.12^d
 1.176.1^b: 9.2.1^c; —1.176.1^c: 1.10.8^b (v)
 1.183.4^c: 8.57(Väl.9).4^a; —1.183.4^d: 3.58.5^d
 2.3.7^a: 3.4.7^a (v), &c.; —2.3.7^d: 3.29.4^b (v)
 2.8.6^c: 8.25.11^c (v); —2.8.6^d: 9.35.3^b
 2.11.11^a: 10.22.15^a; —2.11.11^b: 1.134.2^a (v)
 2.33.14^a: 6.28.7^d (v), &c.; —2.33.14^d: 1.114.6^d (v)
 2.41.8^a: 6.63.2^d (v); —2.41.8^c: 8.18.14^b (v)
 3.1.20^c: 3.30.2^c (v); —3.1.20^d: 3.1.21^a
 3.4.11^b: 10.15.10^b (v); —3.4.11^d: 10.70.11^d
 3.10.1^a: 8.44.19^a; —3.10.1^b: 10.134.1^d
 3.10.2^a: 10.21.7^a; —3.10.2^c: 10.118.7^c (v)
 3.24.3^b: 8.19.25^c, &c.; —3.24.3^c: 8.17.1^c
 3.29.4^b: 2.3.7^d (v); —3.29.4^d: 1.45.6^d
 3.36.7^a: 6.19.5^d (v); —3.36.7^b: 10.30.13^d (v)
 3.37.11^a: 3.40.8^a; —3.37.11^d: 3.40.9^c
 3.42.6^a: 8.45.13^a; —3.42.6^c: 8.75.16^c, &c.
 3.53.7^b: 10.67.2^b; —3.53.7^d: 7.103.10^d
 3.54.5^a: 10.129.6^a; —3.54.5^d: 10.114.2^d
 3.58.5^a: 1.183.6^c, &c.; —3.58.5^d: 1.183.4^d
 3.62.18^a: 7.96.3^c, &c.; —3.62.18^c: 1.47.3^b, &c.
 4.21.10^b: 1.63.7^d (v); —4.21.10^d: 5.57.7^d (v)
 4.24.3^b: 1.72.5^c (v); —4.24.3^d: 7.82.9^d (v)
 4.25.4^b: 6.52.5^b (v), &c.; —4.25.4^c: 5.37.1^d

4.32.8^b: 8.14.4^c;—4.32.8^c: 8.32.7^b (v)
 4.36.4^a: 4.35.2^d (v);—4.36.4^b: 1.161.7^a
 4.45.2^a: 7.60.4^a (v);—4.45.2^b: 4.14.4^b (v)
 4.46.5^a: 8.5.2^b;—4.46.5^b: 1.47.3^d
 4.49.3^b: 1.135.7^d, &c.;—4.49.3^c: 1.23.3^c
 4.50.6^b: 2.35.12^b;—4.50.6^d: 5.55.10^d, &c.
 4.55.9^a: 5.79.7^b;—4.55.9^c: 1.92.13^b
 4.55.10^a: 8.18.3^a;—4.55.10^b: 1.26.4^b, &c.
 5.4.2^a: 3.2.2^c (v);—5.4.2^d: 3.54.22^b, &c.
 5.9.7^b: 5.23.2^b;—5.9.7^c: 5.10.7^c, &c.
 5.20.3^a: 5.26.4^c, &c.;—5.20.3^d: 7.94.6^b, &c.
 5.21.3^a: 5.23.3^a (v), &c.;—5.21.3^b: 8.23.18^b
 5.23.3^a: 8.23.18^a, &c. (v);—5.23.3^b: 5.35.6^c, &c. (v)
 5.26.4^b: 5.51.1^c;—5.26.4^c: 5.20.3^a, &c.
 5.26.5^a: 8.14.3^b, &c.;—5.26.5^c: 1.12.4^c, &c.
 5.31.11^c: 1.121.13^b (v);—5.31.11^d: 4.20.3^b (v)
 5.35.1^a: 8.53(Väl. 5).7^a;—5.31.11^c: 7.94.7^b (v)
 5.35.6^a: 5.23.3^b, &c. (v);—5.35.6^d: 8.6.37^c, &c. (v)
 5.51.5^a: 6.16.10^a (v);—5.51.5^c: 7.90.1^d (v)
 5.51.7^a: 9.33.3^a (v), &c.;—5.51.7^b: 1.5.5^c, &c.
 5.52.4^b: 6.16.22^b;—5.52.4^d: 1.42.2^b, &c.
 5.55.9^b: 6.51.5^d;—5.55.9^c: 10.78.8^c (v)
 5.65.2^b: 8.101.2^b;—5.65.2^d: 5.67.4^b (v)
 5.67.2^a: 9.64.20^a;—5.67.2^c: 1.17.2^c
 5.67.3^b: 1.26.4^b, &c.;—5.67.3^d: 1.42.2^b, &c.
 5.67.4^b: 5.65.2^d (v);—5.67.4^d: 8.18.5^c (v)
 5.75.7^a: 1.22.1^b, &c.;—5.75.7^b: 5.78.1^b
 5.78.1^a: 1.22.1^b, &c.;—5.78.1^b: 5.75.7^b
 5.79.8^a: 8.5.9^a;—5.79.8^c: 1.47.7^d, &c.
 5.80.4^c: 1.124.3^a, &c. (v);—5.80.4^d: 1.124.3^d
 5.82.2^a: 5.17.2^a (v);—5.82.2^c: 8.93.11^b
 5.86.2^c: 7.15.2^a, &c. (v);—5.86.2^d: 1.21.3^b, &c.
 5.86.6^c: 8.12.4^b (v);—5.86.6^e: 8.13.12^b (v)
 6.1.12^c: 9.87.9^c (v);—6.1.12^d: 6.74.2^d
 6.15.3^b: 10.115.5^b;—6.15.3^c: 6.16.33^a
 6.15.15^a: 10.53.2^b (v);—6.15.15^c: 6.2.11^c, &c.
 6.16.9^a: 1.14.11^a;—6.16.9^b: 7.16.9^b
 6.16.29^b: 1.78.1^b, &c.;—6.16.29^c: 9.63.28^c
 6.16.44^b: 1.135.4^b (v);—6.16.44^c: 1.14.6^c
 6.16.46^c: 4.3.1^b;—6.16.46^d: 3.14.5^b, &c. (v)
 6.19.8^b: 10.47.4^b;—6.19.8^c: 8.60.12^a (v)
 6.25.9^c: 1.177.5^c, &c.;—6.25.9^d: 10.89.17^d (v)
 6.28.7^c: 2.42.3^c (v);—6.28.7^d: 2.33.14^c, &c. (v)
 6.44.5^b: 5.86.4^b (v);—6.44.5^d: 8.93.12^b
 6.44.14^b: 7.23.3^d (v);—6.44.14^d: 8.32.24^b (v)
 6.44.18^b: 1.102.4^c (v);—6.44.18^c: 1.100.11^c
 6.46.7^a: 8.6.24^b;—6.46.7^c: 5.35.2^c (v)
 6.47.12^b: 4.1.20^d (v);—6.47.12^d: 4.51.10^d, &c.
 6.49.1^c: 10.15.5^c;—6.49.1^d: 6.51.10^c
 6.51.5^c: 10.63.17^b (v);—6.51.5^d: 5.55.9^b (v)
 6.51.15^a: 1.15.2^c, &c.;—6.51.15^b: 8.83.2^b
 6.52.7^a: 1.3.7^b, &c.;—6.52.7^b: 2.41.13^b, &c. (v)
 6.52.12^a: 5.4.8^a, &c. (v);—6.52.12^c: 8.44.9^c
 6.57.1^b: 4.31.11^b;—6.57.1^c: 5.35.6^d, &c. (v)

519] *Stanzas containing two Pādas Repeated in different places*

- 6.59.10^b : 8.8.7, &c. (v);—6.59.10^d : 1.22.1^c, &c.
6.60.5^b : 5.86.4^b;—6.60.5^c : 1.17.1^c, &c. (v)
6.60.9^b : 1.16.5^b, &c. ;—6.60.9^c : 8.38.7^c—9^c
6.60.15^b : 6.54.6^b;—6.60.15^d : 7.74.2^d, &c. (v)
6.63.7^b : 1.118.4^d (v);—6.63.7^c : 7.68.3^a (v)
6.66.8^a : 1.40.8^c (v);—6.66.8 : 6.25.4^c (v)
6.68.11^b : 1.108.3^b;—6.68.11^d : 6.52.13^d, &c. (v)
6.74.1^c : 5.1.5^c (v);—6.74.1^d : 7.54.1^d, &c. (v)
7.2.11^b : 10.15.10^b (v);—7.2.11^d : 10.70.11^d
7.5.2^a : 1.98.2^a (v);—7.5.2^b : 6.44.21^b (v)
7.10.5^a : 10.46.4^a;—7.10.5^c : 1.70.5^a (v)
7.15.2^a : 9.101.9^c, &c. (v);—7.15.2^c : 1.12.6^c, &c.
7.15.10^a : 1.79.12^b;—7.15.10^c : 2.7.4^a (v)
7.16.1^b : 8.44.13^a;—7.16.1^c : 1.128.8^b (v)
7.16.12^b : 3.11.4^c;—7.16.12^c : 4.12.3^c (v)
7.29.1^a : 9.88.1^a;—7.29.1^c : 3.50.2^d
7.29.2^c : 2.18.7^d, &c. (v);—7.29.2^d : 6.40.4^c
7.32.25^b : 6.48.15^e;—7.32.25^c : 6.46.4^c
7.57.4^b : 10.15.6^d;—7.57.4^d : 7.70.5^d
7.60.2^c : 6.50.7^d, &c. (v);—7.60.2^d : 4.1.17^d, &c.
7.65.1^a : 7.63.5^c, &c. (v);—7.65.1^b : 1.2.7^a (v)
7.66.4^a : 8.27.19^a, &c. (v);—7.66.4^c : 5.82.3^b
7.74.2^c : 1.92.16^c, &c. (v);—7.74.2^d : 6.60.15^d, &c. (v)
7.78.3^a : 1.191.5^a (v);—7.78.3^c : 7.80.2^d (v)
7.81.6^a : 8.13.12^c;—7.81.6^d : 1.48.8^d
7.84.1^b : 4.42.9^b, &c. (v);—7.84.1^d : 5.15.4^d (v)
7.90.1^c : 1.135.2^f (v);—7.90.1^d : 5.51.5^c
7.94.2^a : 8.13.7^b, &c. (v);—7.94.2^c : 5.71.2^c, &c.
7.94.5^a : 5.14.3^a;—7.94.5^c : 8.74.12^b
7.94.7^b : 5.35.1^c (v);—7.94.7^c : 1.23.9^c, &c. (v)
7.94.8^b : 1.18.3^b;—7.94.8^c : 1.21.6^c
7.97.9^c : 7.64.5^c, &c. ;—7.97.9^d : 4.50.11^d
7.101.4^a : 10.82.6^d;—7.101.4^d : 4.50.3^d
7.101.6^a : 3.56.3^d;—7.101.6^b : 1.115.1^c (v)
8.3.7^a : 1.19.9^a;—8.3.7^c : 8.12.32^b
8.3.15^b : 8.43.1^c;—8.3.15^d : 9.67.17^b
8.4.12^b : 8.53(Val. 5).4^d;—8.4.12^d : 8.64.10^c
8.5.11^b : 1.92.18^b, &c. (v);—8.5.11^c : 6.60.15^d, &c. (v)
8.5.18^b : 6.45.30^b;—8.5.18^c : 8.26.16^c
8.5.30^a : 8.5.20^a;—8.5.30^c : 8.8.6^d
8.6.24^a : 5.6.10^d, &c. ;—8.6.24^b : 6.46.7^a
8.6.35^a : 8.95.6^b;—8.6.35^b : 8.92.22^b, &c.
8.7.2^a : 8.6.26^a;—8.7.2^b : 8.7.14^b
8.8.2^a : 8.19.14^a, &c. ;—8.8.2^b : 1.47.9^b
8.8.7^a : 1.49.1^b;—8.8.7^d : 6.59.10^b, &c. (v)
8.8.12^a : 8.5.4^b;—8.8.12^b : 1.46.2^b
8.11.6^b : 3.9.1^b, &c. (v);—8.11.6^c : 10.141.3^b
8.12.5^b : 1.8.7^b;—8.12.5^a : 8.61.5^b, &c. (v)
8.12.14^a : 7.66.6^a (v);—8.12.14^c : 8.71.10^d (v)
8.12.22^a : 3.37.5^a, &c. ;—8.12.22^c : 7.31.12^a (v)
8.13.14^b : 8.92.30^c;—8.13.14^c : 1.142.1^c (v)
8.15.1^a : 8.92.5^a (v);—8.15.1^b : 8.92.2^a
8.15.13^b : 7.55.1^b, &c. ;—8.15.13^c : 9.111.3^c (v)
8.20.26^b : 8.67.6^c;—8.20.26^d : 8.1.12^d

- 8.22.3^a: 5.73.2^a;—8.22.3^d: 8.5.5^c, &c. (v)
 8.22.8^c: 4.47.3^d;—8.22.8^d: 4.46.6^c, &c.
 8.23.18^a: 5.23.3^a, &c. (v);—8.23.18^b: 5.21.3^b
 8.33.10^a: 9.64.2^c;—8.33.10^c: 8.6.14^c (v)
 8.35.22^a: 1.92.16^c, &c. (v);—8.35.22^b: 6.60.15^d, &c. (v)
 8.44.14^b: 1.12.12^a, &c.;—8.44.14^c: 1.12.4^c, &c.
 8.44.19^a: 3.10.1^a;—8.44.19^c: 1.5.8^c
 8.44.28^a: 2.5.8^c;—8.44.28^c: 1.10.9^c
 8.46.3^b: 8.99.8^b;—8.46.3^c: 8.54(Väl. 6).1^b
 8.46.8^a: 9.61.19^a;—8.46.8^b: 8.92.17^b
 8.48.14^c: 2.12.15^c (v);—8.48.14^d: 1.117.25^d, &c.
 8.49(Väl. 1).5^a: 8.5.7^a;—8.49(Väl. 1).5^c: 8.50(Väl. 2).5^c (v)
 8.50(Väl. 2).9^b: 8.24.8^b;—8.50(Väl. 2).9^c: 8.49(Väl. 1).9^c (v)
 8.51(Väl. 3).5^b: 6.46.3^b;—8.51(Väl. 3).5^d: 8.46.9^d
 8.53(Väl. 5).2^b: 8.12.28^b (v);—8.53(Väl. 5).2^d: 8.11.9^b
 8.56(Väl. 8).1^a: 8.55(Väl. 7).1^c;—8.56(Väl. 8).1^c: 1.8.5^c
 8.60.3^c: 4.7.1^b;—8.60.3^d: 1.127.2^c
 8.65.6^b: 5.20.3^d, &c.;—8.65.6^c: 1.13.7^c, &c.
 8.69.3^b: 1.84.11^b;—8.69.3^d: 1.105.5^b
 8.69.11^b: 9.14.3^b;—8.69.11^c: 9.61.14^b
 8.76.6^b: 1.23.7^a;—8.76.6^c: 1.22.1^c, &c.
 8.83.9^a: 1.15.2^c, &c.;—8.83.9^b: 6.51.15^b
 8.87.3^a: 8.8.1^a, &c. (v);—8.87.3^b: 1.45.4^b, &c.
 8.92.5^a: 8.15.1^c (v);—8.92.5^b: 1.16.3^c, &c.
 8.92.22^a: 1.15.1^b;—8.92.22^b: 8.6.35^b, &c.
 8.95.6^b: 8.6.35^a (v);—8.95.6^d: 9.61.11^c
 8.97.5^b: 9.12.6^b, &c. (v);—8.97.5^d: 5.73.1^d (v)
 8.101.2^b: 5.65.2^b;—8.101.2^d: 1.47.7^d, &c.
 8.102.16^b: 8.60.19^b (v);—8.102.16^c: 5.26.1^c, &c.
 8.103.5^b: 1.40.4^b, &c. (v);—8.103.5^d: 5.82.6^c, &c.
 9.1.1^b: 9.29.4^b, &c.;—9.1.1^c: 9.100.5^c
 9.2.1^a: 9.36.2^b;—9.2.1^c: 1.176.1^b
 9.3.9^a: 9.42.2^c;—9.3.9^b: 9.99.7^b, &c.
 9.6.3^b: 9.52.1^c;—9.6.3^c: 9.1.4^c, &c.
 9.7.4^b: 9.62.23^b;—9.7.4^c: 9.74.1^b (v)
 9.8.3^a: 9.60.4^a;—9.8.3^c: 3.62.13^c, &c. (v)
 9.12.6^a: 9.35.4^a;—9.12.6^c: 8.97.5^b, &c. (v)
 9.13.3^a: 9.43.6^a, &c. (v);—9.13.3^b: 9.42.3^c
 9.13.8^b: 9.3.7^c (v);—9.13.8^c: 9.61.28^c
 9.13.9^a: 9.63.5^c;—9.13.9^c: 9.39.6^c
 9.16.3^b: 1.28.9^b, &c.;—9.16.3^c: 9.51.1^c
 9.16.8^a: 9.64.25^a;—9.16.8^c: 9.28.1^c, &c. (v)
 9.17.3^b: 9.16.4^b, &c.;—9.17.3^c: 9.37.1^c, &c.
 9.17.4^a: 9.67.14^a;—9.17.4^b: 9.42.4^b
 9.20.6^b: 9.36.4^b, &c.;—9.20.6^c: 9.92.6^b
 9.22.3^a: 9.101.12^a;—9.22.3^b: 1.5.5^c, &c.
 9.23.1^a: 9.17.1^c;—9.23.1^c: 9.62.25^c, &c.
 9.24.1^b: 9.67.7^a, &c.;—9.24.1^c: 9.65.26^c
 9.24.2^b: 8.6.34^b, &c. (v);—9.24.2^c: 9.6.4^c
 9.24.3^b: 8.69.10^d, &c. (v);—9.24.3^c: 9.99.8^b
 9.24.7^a: 1.142.3^a, &c. (v);—9.24.7^c: 9.23.6^c, &c.
 9.25.4^a: 7.55.1^b, &c.;—9.25.4^b: 9.43.3^a
 9.28.6^b: 9.13.1^a, &c.;—9.28.6^c: 9.24.7^c, &c.
 9.29.3^b: 9.35.6^c (v);—9.29.3^c: 9.61.15^c

521] *Stanzas containing two Pādas repeated in different places*

- 9.30.4^b: 9.49.5^a;—9.30.4^c: 9.3.1^c
 9.30.5^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.30.5^c: 9.45.1^c, &c.
 9.30.6^a: 9.51.2^c;—9.30.6^b: 7.32.8^b, &c.
 9.32.2^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.32.5^c: 9.38.2^c, &c.
 9.36.2^b: 9.2.1^a;—9.36.2^c: 9.23.4^c
 9.37.1^b: 9.16.4^b, &c. (v);—9.37.1^c: 9.17.3^a, &c.
 9.37.2^b: 9.38.6^b;—9.37.2^c: 9.25.2^b
 9.39.6^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.39.6^c: 9.13.9^c
 9.41.4^b: 9.61.3^b;—9.41.4^c: 9.42.6^b
 9.42.3^b: 9.13.3^a, &c. (v);—9.42.3^c: 9.13.3^b
 9.42.5^a: 9.66.4^b;—9.42.5^c: 9.13.1^a, &c.
 9.42.6^b: 9.41.4^c;—9.42.6^c: 9.13.4^b
 9.50.5^a: 9.99.6^a (v);—9.50.5^c: 9.30.5^c, &c.
 9.51.1^b: 1.28.9^b, &c.;—9.51.1^c: 9.16.3^c
 9.51.2^b: 7.32.8^b, &c.;—9.51.2^c: 9.30.6^a
 9.52.4^b: 9.64.27^b;—9.52.4^c: 10.134.2^d
 9.56.1^b: 9.16.4^b, &c. (v);—9.56.1^c: 9.17.3^c, &c.
 9.57.3^a: 9.66.23^a;—9.57.3^c: 9.38.4^b, &c. (v)
 9.61.6^a: 9.40.5^a, &c. (v);—9.61.6^b: 1.12.11^c
 9.61.15^b: 8.54(Vāl. 6).7^d, &c. (v);—9.61.15^c: 9.29.3^c
 9.61.19^a: 8.46.8^a;—9.61.19^c: 9.24.7^c, &c.
 9.61.25^a: 9.63.24^a;—9.61.25^c: 9.15.1^c
 9.61.29^a: 9.66.14^a;—9.61.29^c: 1.8.4^c, &c.
 9.62.12^a: 9.40.3^c, &c. (v);—9.62.12^b: 8.6.9^b, &c.
 9.62.14^a: 8.34.7^b (v);—9.62.14^c: 9.107.17^a, &c. (v)
 9.62.24^a: 5.79.8^a, &c.;—9.62.24^c: 9.65.25^b, &c. (v)
 9.63.11^a: 9.19.6^c, &c.;—9.63.11^b: 9.43.4^b
 9.63.12^b: 9.43.4^b (v);—9.63.12^c: 9.1.4^c, &c.
 9.63.25^a: 9.107.25^a;—9.63.25^c: 9.23.1^c, &c.
 9.63.28^a: 9.107.4^a;—9.63.28^c: 6.16.29^c
 9.64.22^b: 9.108.1^a, &c. (v);—9.64.22^c: 3.62.13^c, &c. (v)
 9.64.27^b: 9.52.4^b;—9.64.27^c: 9.63.23^c
 9.65.8^b: 9.26.5^b, &c.;—9.65.8^c: 9.32.2^c, &c.
 9.65.9^b: 8.14.6^b;—9.65.9^c: 9.61.4^c, &c. (v)
 9.65.25^a: 9.106.13^a;—9.65.25^b: 9.62.24^c, &c. (v)
 9.66.1^b: 9.23.1^c, &c.;—9.66.1^c: 1.75.4^c
 9.66.11^a: 9.107.12^d;—9.66.11^c: 9.19.4^a
 9.66.14^a: 9.61.29^a;—9.66.14^c: 9.31.6^c
 9.67.4^a: 9.34.1^b;—9.67.4^b: 9.107.10^b
 9.67.7^a: 9.24.1^b, &c.;—9.67.7^b: 1.135.6^c, &c.
 9.67.9^a: 9.65.1^a;—9.67.9^b: 9.50.3^c
 9.67.17^a: 9.46.1^a;—9.67.17^b: 8.3.15^d
 9.67.19^b: 9.20.7^b;—9.67.19^c: 9.20.7^c, &c.
 9.72.8^a: 9.107.24^a;—9.72.8^d: 9.107.21^c (v)
 9.74.9^b: 9.16.8^c, &c. (v);—9.74.9^d: 9.97.44^c (v)
 9.76.5^a: 9.96.20^c (v);—9.76.5^c: 9.97.32^c (v)
 9.85.12^a: 10.123.7^a;—9.85.12^c: 10.123.8^c
 9.86.3^a: 9.70.10^a (v);—9.86.3^c: 9.97.40^c (v)
 9.86.9^a: 1.58.2^d;—9.86.9^d: 9.96.23^d (v)
 9.86.35^b: 9.38.4^b, &c. (v);—9.86.35^d: 9.108.16^d (v)
 9.99.6^a: 9.50.5^a (v);—9.99.6^b: 9.20.6^c
 9.99.7^b: 9.3.9^b, &c.;—9.99.7^d: 9.7.2^b
 9.100.2^a: 9.40.6^a, &c.;—9.100.2^b: 9.4.7^b, &c.
 9.100.8^a: 9.4.1^b, &c.;—9.100.8^c: 8.43.32^c

9.101.12^a: 9.22.3^a;—9.101.12^b: 1.5.5^c, &c.
 9.103.6^b: 9.3.9^b, &c.;—9.103.6^c: 9.37.3^b (v)
 9.106.4^b: 8.91.3^d, &c.;—9.106.4^c: 9.29.6^c (v)
 9.106.12^b: 9.107.11^b;—9.106.12^c: 9.86.33^d (v)
 9.107.4^a: 9.63.28^a;—9.107.4^d: 8.61.6^b
 9.107.17^a: 9.62.14^c, &c. (v);—9.107.17^d: 9.63.17^a
 9.107.22^b: 9.7.3^b (v);—9.107.22^d: 9.103.2^b
 9.107.26^b: 9.30.2^a;—9.107.26^d: 9.14.5^c, &c. (v)
 9.108.15^a: 9.11.8^a, &c.;—9.108.15^c: 9.64.22^b, &c.
 10.2.2^a: 1.76.4^c (v);—10.2.2^d: 2.3.1^d
 10.21.1^b: 5.20.3^a, &c.;—10.21.1^d: 3.9.8^b, &c. (v)
 10.22.15^a: 2.11.11^a;—10.22.15^c: 10.148.4^d (v)
 10.25.7^a: 1.91.8^a;—10.25.7^d: 1.23.9^c, &c. (v)
 10.48.4^c: 10.28.6^c (v);—10.48.4^d: 4.42.6^c (v)
 10.59.6^c: 10.59.4^b, &c. (v.);—10.59.6^d: 8.48.8^a (v)
 10.62.7^b: 10.25.5^d (v);—10.62.7^d: 8.65.12^c
 10.63.13^a: 1.41.2^c, &c. (v);—10.63.13^b: 6.70.3^c, &c.
 10.66.13^a: 2.3.7^a (v);—10.66.13^b: 1.124.3^c, &c. (v)
 10.131.6^b: 4.1.20^d (v);—10.131.6^d: 4.51.10^d, &c.
 10.133.2^c: 1.102.8^d, &c. (v);—10.133.2^d: 1.89.9^b, &c. (v)
 10.133.6^a: 3.41.7^a, &c.;—10.133.6^b: 9.61.4^c, &c. (v)
 10.134.2^c: 10.133.4^c;—10.134.2^d: 9.52.4^c
 10.139.3^a: 1.96.6^a;—10.139.5^c: 10.34.8^b
 10.140.6^b: 3.2.5^a;—10.140.6^c: 1.45.7^c
 10.148.2^b: 2.11.4^d;—10.148.2^c: 2.11.5^a, &c.
 10.150.2^a: 1.26.10^b, &c.;—10.150.2^b: 1.91.10^b

THE UNIVERSITY LIBRARY.
RECEIVED ON

17 AUG 1925

ALLAHABAD.

CHAPTER II: METRICAL VARIATIONS AS RESULT OF ADDITION OR SUBTRACTION OR VERBAL CHANGE IN REPEATED PĀDAS.

General Aspects of Metrical Variations.

IN a large number of instances, repetition of pādas is accompanied by changes in the metre. The number of lines so related is about 200, involving a total of about 500 pādas, more or less, if we count their recurrences two and a half times on an average. In the great majority of cases the change in the metre presents itself, externally, as a case of extension or abbreviation; so, e. g. the eight-syllable line, mā no duḥṇsa iṇata, 1.23.9; 7.94.7, is extended into the twelve-syllable lines, mā no duḥṇsa iṇatā vivakṣase, 10.25.7, and, mā no duḥṇso abhidipsur iṇata, 2.23.10. Or the eleven-syllable line, vṛtram jaghanvān asṛjāt vi sindhūn, 4.18.7; 4.19.8, reappears in an obviously truncated eight-syllable line, vṛtram jaghanvān asṛjāt,¹ 1.80.10. Very much less often the number of the syllables is the same, but one version of the repeated pādas conforms less well to the established rules of quantity. E. g. the triṣṭubh line, vyaṁ te ta indra ye ca naraḥ, 5.33.5, ends irregularly in a tribrach; its parallel, vyaṁ te ta indra ye ca deva, 7.30.4, ends in an amphibrach, according to the familiar rule.

Expansion of one pāda into two pādas.—Exceptionally it may come to pass that the substance of one pāda is extended into two by the addition of a word or two, aided perhaps by varying metrical syllabification. Thus there can be little question that the shorter form of the following two passages has been stretched into two pādas chiefly by inserting the word mahivrata:

tvaṁ dyāṁ ca prthivīm cāti jabhriṣe 9.86.29

tvaṁ dyāṁ ca mahivrata prthivīm cāti jabhriṣe 9.100.9.

A second case presents even more interesting conditions. There exists a favourite expression, abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim, 9.62.3, &c., which occupies the space of a dimeter line. This line is expanded into a trimeter line, by prefixing four syllables, a very common process, described below (p. 543): pavamānā abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim, 9.85.7. Again (with a slight change) it is turned once more into a trimeter line by affixing four syllables, another common process (p. 540), to wit, abhy arṣata suṣṭutim gavyam ājim, 4.58.10. Now, furthermore, the line

¹ See under 1.80.10^d.

with the prefixion, pavamānā abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim, lends itself as a basis for the development of one verse into two by the insertion after the caesura of four syllables. Thus :

pavamānā abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim 9.85.7
pavamāno ati sridho 'abhy arṣati suṣṭutim 9.66.22.

Once more, we have a most interesting case of gradual extension of one pāda into two pādas, based upon what was surely an ancient formulaic pāda, dating back to the early period of composition, namely, ṛama yachantu saprathāḥ. This pāda appears at 8.18.3 extended by the dipody appendage yad imahe (see below, p. 537), to wit :

ṛama yachantu sapratho yad imahe 8.18.3.

Now this lengthened pāda serves in a doubtless very late composition as a basis for the production of an entire verse-pair,

ṛama yachantu saprathā ādityāso yad imahe ati dviṣaḥ 10.126.7.

The words ati dviṣaḥ in this stretched form is again a dipody refrain in the first seven stanzas of 10.126. The tessellation of the passage takes place before our very eyes, as it were ; see under 8.18.3.

Similar considerations, not quite so cogent, should govern the relation of the following two pairs (cf. also under 4.54.3^a, and 10.160.5^a):

indro yad vṛtram avadhīn nadivṛtam 1.52.2
yadā vṛtram nadivṛtaḥ ṇavasā vajrinn avadhīḥ 8.12.26
na tvad anyo maghavann asti marḍitā 1.84.19
nahi tvad anyāḥ puruhūta kaścana maghavann asti marḍitā 8.66.13.

Conversely in one case we have an obvious contraction of a distich into a single pāda, to wit :

pāhi no agne rakṣasaḥ pāhi dhūrter arāṇvaḥ 1.36.15
pāhi viṇvāsmād rakṣaso arāṇvaḥ 8.60.10 ;
see under 1.36.15.

Interrelation of triṣṭubh and jagatī, and interrelation of both with octosyllabic lines.—The present chapter throws interesting light on the technique of the Vedic metricians. The structural consanguinity of triṣṭubh and jagatī is illustrated by a large number of instances of triṣṭubh and jagatī lines which are identical, except that they add or subtract a last syllable.¹ We should feel more certain after this that the Vedic poets really felt the two types as convertible values, if, indeed, their quantities, their caesuras, and the appearance of sporadic cases of one in hymns composed of the other left any doubt as to this fundamental principle of Vedic metrics. The very extensive interchange between octosyllabic lines and long metre lines (triṣṭubh and jagatī) calls up the theory advanced long ago that the long metres originated from the short metres by the addition of the proper number of syllables.² I regard this

¹ See p. 529 ff., and cf. Lanman, JAOS. x. 535.

² Cf. Haskell, PAOS., vol. xi (1881), pp. 1x ff.

theory as erroneous: these parallels are due to imitation and blending of the two types; they tend to show, as a general principle, that the majority of triṣṭubh and jagatī lines, whose first eight syllables (p. 536), or whose last eight syllables (p. 543) make a good anuṣṭubh or gāyatrī line, are what may very properly be called 'false triṣṭubhs or jagatīs'; see below, p. 535.

Metrical variation as criterion for relative chronology.—The diction of the Vedic poets is so intensely imitative, and, at the same time, so free in all matters of form, as to preclude in most cases the decision as to which metrical type in any given pair preceded the other in composition and in time, or is really entitled to preference on technical grounds. In the great mass of cases the parallel pādas are metrical equivalents, or, where there is a difference, both versions represent equally good metrical values. Thus the two pairs:

adhvaryavo bharatendrāya somam 2.14.1
adhvaryavaḥ sunutendrāya somam 10.30.15
sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyoman 7.5.7
sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyomani 1.143.2; 6.8.2.

Very rarely it happens that both members of a parallel pair show the same defects. So the final cadence is irregular in slightly different ways in the following pairs:

aṇveva citrāruṣī¹ 4.52.2
aṇve na citre aruṣi 1.30.21
mā no martāya ripave vājiniṣasū 8.22.14
mā no martāya ripave rakṣasvine 8.60.8.

Occasionally it is necessary to assign different metrical values to one and the same word in a pair of pādas, which is interesting of itself, but, again, does not necessarily determine which pāda is constructed on better principles, or which pāda is entitled to priority; e.g.,

jiok paṇyāt sūriam uccarantam 4.25.4
jiok paṇyema sūryam uccarantam 10.59.6 (see the same alternative under 1.32.4⁶).

Or, in the imitative Vāṇakhilya hymns:

yaṁ te svadhāvan svadayanti dhenavaḥ 8.49(Vāl. 1).5
yaṁ te svadhāvan suadanti² gūrtayaḥ 8.50(Vāl. 2).5.

These cases of different metrical value of one and the same syllable are not very common in the parallel pādas; rare as they are, however, they are particularly good testimony to the reality of our appraisals of the unstable metrical character of these syllables. See the following cases:

yat kiṁ ca pṛthivyām adhi 5.83.9
yad vā pṛthiviām adhi 8.49(Vāl. 1).7
nābhā pṛthiviā adhi 3.29.4
nābhā pṛthivyā adhi sānuṣu triṣu 2.3.7

¹ Cf. Arnold, Vedic Metre, p. 302; and see p. 63.

² Cf. Arnold, Vedic Metre, pp. 95, 313.

Part 2, Chapter 2: Metrical Variations in Repeated Passages [526

yad vā pañca kṣitīnām 5.35.2
yad vā pañca kṣitīnām dyumnā ā bhara 6.46.7¹
mandantu tvā mandino vāyav indavaḥ 1.134.2
mandantu tuā mandinaḥ sutāsaḥ 8.82.5

indrāgnī tā havāmahe 1.21.3, &c.
indraagnī havāmahe 5.86.4, &c.
tuam na indra mṛṣaya 8.80.1
sa tvaṁ na indra mṛṣaya 6.45.17; 8.81.2.

Verbal changes as affecting minor matters of metric habit.—The following pairs involve more or less change in the wording of essentially the same line: they illustrate in various ways the freedom or uncertainty of metrical rule, especially in the less critical positions of metrical lines.² Or, again, they show that it is possible to add words or syllables without interfering with metrical habit at all. Thus the following two lines differ by an added word without change of quantity in any foot:

asmākāsaḥ ca sūrayaḥ 5.10.6
prāsmākāsaḥ ca sūrayaḥ 1.97.3.

The next pair differ as regards the permissible freedom in the place of the caesura in a trimeter line, either after the fourth or the fifth syllable:

pūrvī asya | niṣṣidho martieṣu 3.51.5
pūrvīṣ ṭa indra | niṣṣidho janeṣu 6.44.11.

In another pair the resolution of ā in gnā is supported, as it were, by the documentary interchange with the dissyllabic word adyā:

gnā hutāso vasavo adhrṣṭāḥ 6.10.15
adyā hutāso vasavo adhrṣṭāḥ 6.10.4.

Very similarly the following pair:

vayam te agna ukthāir vidhema 5.4.7
vayam ta indra stomebhīr vidhema 8.54(Vāl. 6).8.

In the next case the resolution of atakṣāma into atakṣāma seems hard, and, as it occurs in a line of the tenth book, points probably to the later origin of the line in question:

brahmākarma bhṛgavo na ratham 4.16.20
atakṣāma bhṛgavo na ratham 10.39.14.

Or, finally, still more problematic are the pairs (cf. also under 1.171.3^a):

mahi dyāvāprthivī bhūtam urvī 10.93.1
diāuḥ ca prthivī bhūtam urvī 6.68.4

virīā maghavan yā cakartha 5.29.13
pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakartha 5.31.6.

This brings us to the next, very important consideration:

¹ Cf. below, p. 539. The need of resolving kṣitīnām in 5.35.2 is not pressing; see Lanman, JAOS. xi, p. xxviii.

² That is, outside the final dipodies acatalectic or catalectic of all lines, or the anapaests after the caesura in trištubh and jagatī.

Verses whose inferior metre indicates later date.—The majority of the metrical differences in repeated pādas are, as stated before, not such as to determine their relative date. But at times it is possible to point out the mother form from which the other is descended. Thus we have regular metrical form in the following pair :

rājantam adhvarāṇām 1.1.8 ; 1.45.4
rājantāv adhvarāṇām 8.8.18.

Of these two variants the second is certainly enough afterborn on account of its sense ; see p. 29, under 1.1.8. But even more certainly secondary, because of its form, as well as its strained sense, is :

samrājantam adhvarāṇām 1.27.1.

Here the same pāda with a syllable added at the beginning is fitted for service in a trochaic gāyatrī hymn. This fitting process is quite certainly secondary ; see under 1.1.8.

Precisely the same process, namely the prefixion of a syllable, once more turns a good iambic pāda into a secondary trochaic pāda :

samrājāṁ carṣaṇīnām 3.10.1 ; 10.134.1
pra samrājāṁ carṣaṇīnām 8.16.1.

An even clearer case is the following :

agnir devānām abhavat purohitaḥ 3.2.8
agnir devānām abhavat purogāḥ 10.110.11.

These two belong to the extensive class of interchanging jagatī and triṣṭubh pādas, treated below, p. 531 ; they offer, of themselves, no indication as to priority. But a third variant form,

agnir devo devānam abhavat purohitaḥ 10.150.4,

is certainly afterborn ; see p. 182. The phenomenon of glossal addition (devo is gloss to agnir) is apparently much more common in the Atharva-Veda than in the Rig-Veda ; see the author, *The Atharva-Veda*, p. 42.

Another case in which we can determine priority involves the pair :

mā no martāya ripave vājiniṣasū 8.22.14
mā no martāya ripave rakṣasvine 8.60.8.

Both Oldenberg, *Prol.*, p. 67, and Arnold, *VM.*, p. 312, describes the first of these pādas, which is hypermetric, as hybrid or contaminated. The alternate form of the pāda in 8.60.8, notwithstanding that it is itself not perfect (final dipody — — —), not only shows that this is so, but determines the relative chronology of the two : 8.22.14 cannot easily be imagined to have been composed without, or before 8.60.8.

Something like this kind of criticism is suggested by the following pair :

mathid yad im vibhrto mātariçvā 1.71.4
mathid yad im viṣto mātariçvā 1.148.1.

Here the second pāda is defective and obscure in meaning. Oldenberg, *SBE.*, xlv. pp. 77 and 174 ; *RV. Noten*, pp. 74, 147, has most recently discussed this

pair; in my discussion of the two passages (p. 90), difficult as they are, I have adhered to the natural view that the metrical defect in *viṣṭo* is due to the secondary origin of 1.148.1, which is very certainly patterned after the metrically sound stanza 1.71.4.

Problematic cases of interchange between good and bad metre.—There are quite a number of other pairs of *pādas* in which imperfect cadences vary with sound ones. One wonders why the Vedic orthoepists regularly write the weak stem *dīdhr*, the strong stem *dīdhar*¹, unless *dhr* really makes position, which I do not believe:

rayiṃ gr̥natsu dhāraya 8.13.2
rayiṃ gr̥natsu dīdhr̥tam 5.86.2.

More likely the latter type originated in curtailed types such as are treated below, p. 541. Or why should Vedic poets choose to say in a way that seems to us metrically imperfect,

yad adya sūra udite 7.66.4; 8.27.21,

considering that they could say about the same thing in the metrically perfect *pāda*,

yad adya sūrya udyati 8.27.19?

It seems very natural to remember that there is also the type *prati vām sūra udite vidhema* under 7.63.5, which is perfect. There are other sporadic cases of imperfect cadences varying with sound cadences, but that class of imperfection is so common as to become almost nugatory; e. g.:

pūrvir iṣo br̥hatir āreaghāḥ 6.1.12
pūrvir iṣo br̥hatir jīradāno 9.87.9
vayam te ta indra ye ca naraḥ 5.33.5
vayam te ta indra ye ca deva 7.30.4.

Finally there are the four cases discussed below on p. 539; and the considerable class collected on p. 541, in which a long *pāda* is evidently shortened secondarily. In the last-mentioned class the process almost represents a type which may have in the end obtained a certain quasi-doggerel productivity.

Analytic grouping of the metrical variations.—The metrical variations of repeated passages may be presented in two general groups or classes. The first, **Class A**, includes variations as between the several types of long lines. By long lines are meant the trimeter lines: either catalectic, that is, of eleven syllables or *triṣṭubh*; or else acatalectic, that is, of twelve syllables or *jagati*; or else catalectic and syncopated, that is, of ten syllables or *dvipadā viraj*.—The second, **Class B**, includes variations as between short lines and long lines. By short lines are meant dimeter lines, that is, lines of eight syllables. These are expanded into trimeters, either by appending three or four syllables at the

¹ See Grassmann's Lexicon, under *dhr*.

end; or by prefixing four syllables at the beginning; or else by inserting four syllables in the middle at the place of the future caesura.—For convenience, a conspectus of the subdivisions of the two groups or classes is here given :

Class A : Interchange between various types of long (trimeter) lines.

- A 1. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī lines without change of meaning.
- A 2. Interchange between the same with slight change of words and meaning.
- A 3. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī with grammatical change.
- A 4. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī with change of meaning.
- A 5. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī as suggesting relative age.
- A 6. Interchange between triṣṭubh and dvipadā virāj.

Class B : Interchange between short (dimeter) and long (trimeter) lines.

- B 1. On 'false' jagatī or triṣṭubh.
- B 2. Pādas of the Vimada-hymns which occur also without the refrain dipody.
- B 3. Other refrain pādas which occur also without the refrain dipody.
- B 4. Pādas with dipody appendage which is not refrain.
- B 5. Expansion in general of an octosyllabic pāda into a triṣṭubh or jagatī.
- B 6. Expansion of an octosyllabic pāda into a jagatī.
- B 7. The same process with incidental changes.
- B 8. Expansion of an octosyllabic pāda into a triṣṭubh.
- B 9. Faulty verses of eight syllables interchanging with regular triṣṭubh-jagatī.
- B 10. Cases where four syllables appear to be prefixed to an octosyllabic pāda.
- B 11. Cases where the expansion is by insertion.

**CLASS A. VARIATIONS AS BETWEEN SEVERAL
TYPES OF LONG LINES**

**A 1. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī lines without
change of meaning**

The following 12 pairs or groups of pādas are repeated exactly, or almost exactly, except that the last word is varied in such a manner as to present a triṣṭubh in one case, a jagatī in the other : the grammatical or lexical variation of the last word does not of itself affect the sense of the passages :

- ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yōṣām 1.117.20
 ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yōṣaṇām 10.39.7
 ava tmanā dhṛṣatā ṇambaram bhinat 1.54.4
 ava tmanā bṛhataḥ ṇambaram bhet 7.18.20

Part 2, Chapter 2 : Metrical Variations in Repeated Passages [530

rtasya panthām anv eti sādhu 1.124.3 ; 5.80.4
 rtasya panthām anv emi sādhuṃ 10.66.13
 sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyomani 1.143.2 ; 6.8.2
 sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyoman 7.5.9¹
 rathā aṇvāsa uśaso vyustāu 4.14.4
 rathā aṇvāsa uśaso vyustiṣu 4.45.2.
 naras tokasya tanayasya sātāu 4.24.3
 naras tokasya tanayasya sātiṣu 7.82.9
 asmabhyam ṇarma bahulam vi yantana 5.55.9
 asmabhyam ṇarma bahulam vi yanta 6.51.5
 adhi stotrasya sakhyasya gātana 5.55.9
 adhi stotrasya sakhyasya gāta 10.78.8
 asmabhyam indra varivaḥ sugam kṛdhi 1.102.4
 asmabhyam indra varivaḥ sugam kaḥ 6.44.18
 somah punānaḥ kalaṇṇeṣu sīdati 9.68.9 ; 86.9
 somah punānaḥ kalaṇṇeṣu sattā 9.96.23
 vṛṣā pavitre adhi sāno avyaye 9.86.3
 vṛṣā pavitre adhi sāno avye 9.97.40
 adityāir no aditiḥ ṇarma yaṇsat 1.107.2 ; 4.54.6
 adityāir no aditiḥ ṇarma yachatu 10.66.3

A 2. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī with slight change of words and meaning

In 20 other cases the variation still involves in the main the purely formal interchange of triṣṭubh and jagatī line, but it is accompanied by a slight shift in the lexical or grammatical value of a word or two, mostly the last word: the total sense of the two pādas is still essentially the same ; the result is a pair of practically equivalent pādas, one a triṣṭubh, the other a jagatī; they could be used interchangeably except for the difference in the metre. The boundary line between this and the preceding class is uncertain :

vaha vāyo niyuto yāhy asmayuḥ 1.135.2
 vaha vāyo niyuto yāhy achā 7.90.1
 yena vaṇsāma pṛtanāsu ṇatruṇ 6.19.8
 yena vaṇsāma pṛtanāsu ṇardhataḥ 8.60.2
 sahasriṇibhir upa yāhi vitaye 1.135.4
 sahasriṇibhir upa yāhi yajñam 7.92.5
 ekaṁ vicakra camasaṁ caturdhā 4.35.2
 ekaṁ vi cakra camasaṁ caturvayam 4.36.4
 vi yo mame rajasī sukratūyayā 1.160.4
 vi yo rajāṇsy amimita sukratuḥ 6.7.7

¹ Similarly, but without reason, MS. 4.14.12^b : 234.5 reads in a jagatī stanza : satyadhar-mānā parame vyoman, where RV. 5.63.1 has vyomani. Or, AB. 8.8.11^b ; AÇ. 3.9.4^b read : mā saṁsrkṣāthām parame vyomani, thus matching the preceding pāda ; the remaining texts (see Vedic Concordance) have vyoman. Similarly AV. 8.3.17^d modernizes, in the teeth of the metre of the stanza, marman of RV. 10.87.17^d to marmani.

- { rayīm dhattam vasumantam puruṣsum 7.84.4
 { rayīm dhattha vasumantam puruṣsum 4.34.10
 { rayīm dhattho vasumantam puruṣsum 6.68.6
 rayīm dhattam vasumantam ṣaṭagvinam 1.159.5

Cf. rayīm dhattam ṣaṭagvinam 4.49.4

agnir devānām abhavat purohitaḥ 3.2.8

agnir devānām abhavat purogāḥ 10.110.11

Cf. agnir devo devānām abhavat purohitaḥ 10.150.4 (see above, p. 527)

pibā sutasyāndhaso abhi prayah¹ 5.51.5

pibā sutasyāndhaso madāya 7.90.1

dadhāti ratnam vidhate yaviṣṭhaḥ 4.12.3

dadhāti ratnam vidhate suvīriam² 7.16.12

nāsyā vartā na tarutā nṛ asti 6.66.8

nāsyā vartā na tarutā mahādthane 1.40.8

dūtam kṛtvānā ayajanta havyāḥ 5.3.8

dūtam kṛtvānā ayajanta mānuṣāḥ 10.122.7

tiras tamo dadṛṇa ūrmyāsṇā 6.48.6

tiras tamo dadṛṇe rāmyāṇām 7.9.2

havyavāl agnir ajaraḥ pitā naḥ 5.4.2

havyavāl agnir ajaraḥ canohitaḥ 3.2.2

ajasreṇa ṣociṣā ṣoṣucac chuce 6.48.3

ajasreṇa ṣociṣā ṣoṣucānaḥ 7.5.4

damūnasam grhapatim amūram 4.11.5

damūnasam grhapatim vareṇiam 5.8.1

urviṁ gavyūtim abhayaṁ kṛdhi naḥ 7.74.4

urviṁ gavyūtim abhayaṁ ca nas kṛdhi 9.78.5

ud vām prkṣāso madhumanto asthuḥ 7.60.4

ud vām prkṣāso madhumanta irate 4.45.2

viṣo yena gachatho devayantiḥ 7.69.2

viṣo yena gachatho yajvarir narā 10.41.2

svadasvendrāya pavamāna pītaye 9.74.9

svadasvendrāya pavamāna indo 9.97.44

yan mā somāsa ukthino amandiṣuḥ 10.48.4

yan mā somāso mamadan yad ukthā 4.42.6

Cf. also under 1.89.7^d

A 3. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī with grammatical change

Next, there are a half-dozen cases of interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī lines which depend upon simple differences of construction. It is every time really the same pāda varied according to the grammatical exigencies of number, person, gender, or voice:

yat sīm āgaḥ cakrāmā tat su mṛṣṭa 1.179.5

yat sīm āgaḥ cakrāmā tat su mṛṣṭa 7.93.7

¹ The last two words are refrain in the trica 5.51.5-7, and frequently form cadence. Structurally this pāda belongs to the class treated below, p. 536.

² Both stanzas are addressed to Agni.

jyotir viçvasmāi bhuvanāya kṛṇvati 1.92.4
 jyotir viçvasmāi bhuvanāya kṛṇvan 4.14.2
 anārambhāṇe tamasi praviddham 1.182.6
 anārambhāṇe tamasi pra vidhyatam 7.104.3
 yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣathaḥ 8.59(Vāl. 11).1
 yat sunvate yajamanāya çikṣam 10.27.1
 vṛṣeva yūthā pari koçam arṣasi 9.76.5
 vṛṣeva yūthā pari koçam arṣan 9.96.20
 ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣam 5.2.11; 29.15
 ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣiṣuḥ 1.130.6

A 4. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī with change of meaning

The preceding classes shade off imperceptibly to a longer group of pairs of jagatī and triṣṭubh pādas which contain real differences of meaning, mostly lexical variations, or additions. Here, as in the preceding rubrics, the differences crop out mostly at the end of the lines. That, I am sure, is not altogether due to our imperfect control of pairs differentiated in other parts of the pāda¹; it represents a real habit of composition. Here, as in the preceding rubrics, too, the pādas are truly imitative. If we but knew how, we might find out in almost all, if not all cases, the original pāda. But the imitations cover up their own spuriousness; the metrical habits of the later poet are the same as those of the earlier, so that the metre alone rarely determines priority. The class contains 22 cases, not all of which are separated by a hard and fast line from the cases previously enumerated :

mandantu tvā mandino vāyav indavaḥ 1.134.2
 mandantu tuā mandinaḥ sūtāsah 1.134.2
 ubhe yathā no ahanī nipātaḥ 4.55.3
 ubhe yathā no ahanī sacābhuvā 10.76.1
 tiraç cid ayaḥ savanā purūṇi 4.29.1
 tiraç cid ayaḥ savanā vaso gahi 8.66.12
 tvaṣṭā devebhīr janibhiḥ sajoṣāḥ 6.50.13
 tvaṣṭā devebhīr janibhiḥ pitā vacaḥ 10.64.10
 viçāṁ kavīm viçpatiṁ mānuṣīr iṣaḥ 3.2.10
 { viçāṁ kavīm viçpatiṁ mānuṣīṇām 5.4.3
 { viçāṁ kavīm viçpatiṁ çaçvatīṇām 6.1.8
 purū sahasrā ni çīçāmi sākam 10.28.6
 purū sahasrā ni çīçāmi dāçuṣe 10.48.4
 { ud u ſya devaḥ savitā damūnāḥ 6.71.4
 { ud u ſya devaḥ savitā yayāma 7.38.1
 { ud u ſya devaḥ savitā savāya 2.38.1
 ud u ſya devaḥ savitā hiraṇyayā 6.71.1
 imām naro marutaḥ saçcatā vṛdham 3.16.2
 imām naro marutaḥ saçcatānu 7.18.25

¹ See p. 2.

- ratham ye cakruḥ suvṛtaṁ nareṣṭhām 4.33.8
 ratham ye cakruḥ suvṛtaṁ sucetasāḥ 4.36.2
 ṛtasya pathā namasā haviṣmatā 1.128.2
 { ṛtasya pathā namasā miyedhaḥ 10.70.2
 { ṛtasya pathā namasā vivāset 10.31.2
 anaḥvo jāto anabhiḥur arvā 1.152.5
 anaḥvo jāto anabhiḥur ukthiāḥ 4.36.1
 pra dyāvā yajñāḥ prthivi ṛtāvṛdhā 1.159.1
 pra dyāvā yajñāḥ prthivi namobhiḥ 7.53.1
 { dāivyā hotārā prathamā purohitā 10.66.13
 { dāivyā hotārā prathamā viduṣṭarā 2.3.7
 { dāivyā hotārā prathamā ny ṛñje 3.4.7 = 3.7.8
 { dāivyā hotārā prathamā suvācā 10.110.7
 tasmā etaṁ bharata tadvaḥyā 2.14.2
 tasmā etaṁ bharata tadvaḥo dadīḥ 2.37.1
 viṣṇor eṣasya prabhṛthe havāmahe 2.34.11
 viṣṇor eṣasya prabhṛthe havirbhiḥ 7.40.5
 tubhyaṁ suto maghavan tubhyam ābhṛtaḥ 2.36.5
 tubhyaṁ suto maghavan tubhyaṁ pakvaḥ 10.116.7
 rāyas poṣaṁ yajamāneṣu dhārāya 10.122.8
 { rāyas poṣaṁ yajamānāya dhehi 10.17.9
 { rāyas poṣaṁ yajamānāya dhattam 8.59(Vāl. 11).7
 aryamā mitro varuṇaḥ pariḥmā 1.79.3; 10.93.4
 aryamā mitro varuṇaḥ sarātayaḥ 8.27.17
 ud vandanam āirayataṁ suar dṛge 1.112.5
 ud vandanam āirataṁ daṁsanābhiḥ 1.118.6
 yuvaṁ ḥvetam pedava indrajūtam 1.118.9
 yuvaṁ ḥvetam pedave aḥvināḥuam 10.39.10
 indrā nv agnī avase huvadhyāi 5.45.4
 indrā nv agnī avaseha vajriṇā 6.59.3
 { viḥvasya sthātur jagato janitriḥ 6.50.7
 { viḥvasya sthātur jagataḥ ca gopāḥ 7.60.2
 viḥvasya sthātur jagataḥ ca mantavaḥ 10.63.8

A 5. Interchange between triṣṭubh and jagatī as suggesting relative age

Finally, there are four cases in addition to the mass treated in the preceding paragraphs, in which a good jagatī or triṣṭubh line varies with an almost identical jagatī or triṣṭubh whose structure is more or less irregular or defective. In the first case the conditions are not so intolerable as to warrant the condemnation of the less perfect, shorter form :

- sa indrāya pavase matsarintamaḥ 9.76.5
 sa indrāya pavase matsaravān 9.97.3

The irregularity in the cadence of the triṣṭubh form is of the sort noted by

Part 2, Chapter 2: Metrical Variations in Repeated Passages [534

Oldenberg, Prol., p. 63 ff. Arnold, *Vedic Metre*, pp. 127, 317, not plausibly, corrects to matsarāvān. The second case is, perhaps, more critical:

saṁ yo vanā yuvate bhasmanā datā 10.115.2
saṁ yo vanā yuvate çucidan 7.4.2

I confess that, if the shorter and less perfect form occurred in the tenth book and the longer in the seventh, I should be disposed to condemn the short form. But it occurs in an otherwise very sound Vasiṣṭha hymn; therefore I prefer to think that it was read saṁ yo vanā || yuvate çucidan, showing the not too unfrequently anomalous quantities of the cadence. I am certain that Arnold's restoration, çucidan to çucidantaḥ (*Vedic Metre*, pp. 101, 308), is aside the mark.

The third case is:

kṛṣṇaṁ ta ema ruçadūrme ajara 1.58.4
kṛṣṇaṁ ta ema ruçataḥ puro bhāḥ 4.7.9

Here the final syllable of ruçadūrme is probably short,¹ making the cadence ˘ ˘ ˘ ˘. Such cases are not so rare (Oldenberg, Prol., p. 64) as to establish 4.7.9 in a position of certain priority. Note, however, the unusual accent of ruçadūrme, and see under 1.58.4^d.

The fourth case is:

agnīṁ hotāram īlate vasudhitim 1.128.8
agnīṁ hotāram īlate namobhiḥ 5.1.7

Here also the four short syllables of vasudhitim do not really determine the priority of the rival pāda; see below, p. 542, note 1.

A 6. Interchange between triṣṭubh and dvipadā virāj

In a little class by themselves are three cases of interchange between a triṣṭubh line and a virāj, one pair occurring in the same book (cf. also under 1.68.9, 10^a, and 1.69.7^a):

çiçum jājnānaṁ haryataṁ mṛjanti 9.96.17
çiçum jājnānaṁ hariṁ mṛjanti 9.109.12
sa hi kṣapāvāḥ abhavad rayiṇām 7.10.5
sa hi kṣapāvāḥ agnī rayiṇām 1.70.5
mathīd yad īm vibhṛto mātariçvā 1.71.4
mathīd yad īm viṣṭo mātariçvā 1.148.1

The two types are closely related. Oldenberg, Prol., pp. 73, 97, has pointed out that hymns of either metre occasionally lapse into the other related form. There can be no question but what the Virāj is daughter of the Triṣṭubh; it is, therefore, surprising that these cases are so isolated. Since haryata and hari, in the first pair, are both frequent designations of soma—haryayatam and harim both in the same stanza, 9.26.5—the context does not help to determine which is the original version of the pāda. In the second pair the sense rather points to the priority of 7.10.5; see under 1.70.5^a. In the third pair also the virāj pāda is probably secondary to the triṣṭubh; see above, p. 527.

¹ Cf. the author, *American Journal of Philology*, iii, pp. 39 ff.

CLASS B. VARIATIONS AS BETWEEN SHORT AND LONG LINES

B 1. On 'false' jagatī or triṣṭubh

The most conspicuous phenomenon in the metrical habits that attend repeated pādas is the following: an eight-syllable line of regular construction appears to be extended to the long metre types of twelve, more rarely of eleven syllables, by the addition at the end of four, or, more rarely, three syllables. The increased lines then belong to a type which may be described as an anuṣṭubh-gāyatrī pāda, upon which follows a final four-syllable, or more rarely a three-syllable pāda. Or, perhaps better, an octosyllabic pāda is increased by an iambic dipody acatalectic or catalectic. These types may be designated as 'false' jagatī or triṣṭubh. A good many of these cases belong to the class of octosyllabic pādas combined with 'four-syllable pādas', described by Oldenberg, *Prol.*, p. 111 ff. To a considerable extent the additional dipody appears as a refrain in an entire hymn, or part of a hymn; it is pretty safe to assume that the authors actually employed previously existing pādas whenever the pāda preceding the refrain recurs in another hymn without the refrain. The phenomenon is not so frequent as to bring with it the certainty that the dipody refrain hymns, as a class, are of late composition. But it is hard to avoid the conclusion, in each particular case, that the short, non-composite line preceded the longer line, even if we grant that the reverse process is possible, or at least imaginable. In one case at least the agglutination of the long pāda takes place, as it were, before our eyes:

çuciḥ pāvaka ucyate 9.24.7

çuciḥ pāvako adbhutaḥ 1.142.3; 9.24.6.

From the matter contained in these two a Kāṇvid poet (Nārada Kāṇva) has patched together a 'false' jagatī, stylistically awkward, and addressed very strainedly to the wrong person:

çuciḥ pāvaka ucyate so adbhutaḥ 8.13.19.

See under 1.142.3^a.

It is interesting to observe that pādas consisting of 8+4 syllables continue to be made at a later time. AV. 6.2.3^c, vīrapçin vī mṛdho jahi raksasvīnī, is such a pāda, making with two octosyllabic pādas a and b an uṣṇih stanza (Anukramaṇī, paroṣṇih). The two first pādas = RV. 7.32.8^{ab}; pāda c is the Atharvan's own composition. The two first stanzas of the AV. are in the same metre, pāda 2^b being almost = RV. 7.32.6^d. Since the AV. hymn is in all probability an expansion of RV. motives its composite uṣṇih pādas, 1^c-3^c, all three original, are the product of a later poet who continues deftly a method established for him at an earlier time.

B 2. Pādas of the Vimada hymns which occur also without the refrain dipody

The hymns of the Vimadas, 10.21; 24.1-3; and 25, in so-called āstarapaṅkti metre, have the refrains *vi vo made* and *vivakṣase*. The following seven pādas of these hymns, all of them pretty nearly formulas, occur also minus the refrain:

- mā no duḥṣaṅsa iṣata 1.23.9; 9.94.7
 mā no duḥṣaṅsa iṣatā vivakṣase 10.25.7
 asme rayiṁ ni dhārāya 1.30.22
 asme rayiṁ ni dhārāya vi vo made 10.24.1
 { viṣvā adhi ṣriyo dadhe 2.8.5
 { viṣvā adhi ṣriyo 'dhita 10.127.1
 viṣvā adhi ṣriyo dhiṣe vivakṣase 10.21.3
 ṣīraṁ pāvakaṣocīṣam 3.9.8; 8.43.31; 10.2.11
 ṣīraṁ pāvakaṣocīṣam vivakṣase 10.21.1
 ṣreṣṭhaṁ no dhehi vāryam 3.21.2
 ṣreṣṭhaṁ no dhehi vāryaṁ vivakṣase 10.24.2
 raṇaṁ gāvo na yavase¹ 5.33.16
 raṇaṁ gāvo na yavase vivakṣase 10.25.1
 vrajaṁ gomantam aṣvinam 10.62.7
 vrajaṁ gomantam aṣvinaṁ vivakṣase 10.25.5

B 3. Other refrain pādas which occur also without the refrain dipody

The following are the remaining pādas, with refrain, seven in number, which occur also minus the refrain:

- iṣāno apratiṣkuta indro aṅga 1.84.7
 iṣāno apratiṣkutaḥ 1.7.8
 indro aṅga, though simple prose, is refrain in the *trīca* 1.84.7-9. See under 1.7.8
 upa srakveṣu bapsato ni ṣu svapa 7.55.2
 upa srakveṣu bapsataḥ 8.72.15
 ni ṣu svapa is refrain in the *trīca* 7.55.2-4
 indra viṣvābhir ūtibhir vavakṣitha 8.12.5
 { indra viṣvābhir ūtibhiḥ 8.37.1-6; 61.5; 10.134.3
 { indro viṣvābhir ūtibhiḥ 8.32.12
 vavakṣitha is refrain in the *trīca* 8.12.4-6
 purupraçastam ūtaye ṛtasya yat 8.12.14
 purupraçastam ūtaye 8.71.10
 ṛtasya yat is refrain in the *trīca* 8.12.13-15
 vṛṣā tvaṁ çatakrato vṛṣā havaḥ 8.13.31
 vṛṣā tvaṁ çatakrato 8.33.11
 vṛṣā havaḥ is refrain in the *trīca* 8.33.31-33
 pibā somaṁ madāya kam 8.95.3
 pibā somaṁ madāya kaṁ çatakrato 8.36.1-6. Cf. 8.93.27^b-29^b

¹ Observe the irregular final cadence; cf. Oldenberg, *Prol.*, p. 11. This is obviated, accidentally perhaps, in the long pāda.

pibā sutasyāndhaso abhi prayah 5.51.5

pibā sutasyāndhaso madāya 7.90.1

abhi prayah is refrain in the trea 5.51.5-7, deducting which, there is left the short pāda pibā sutasyāndhasaḥ which is at the base of the triṣṭubh.¹

B 4. Pādas with dipody appendage which is not refrain

In a number of hymns or series of stanzas an iambic dipody is added regularly and intentionally to an octosyllabic pāda, though the dipody is different every time, that is to say, is not repeated as a refrain; note especially 8.13 (five occurrences). In the following cases the same octosyllabic pāda occurs elsewhere without the dipody appendage:

vayā ivānu rohate juṣanta yat 8.13.6

vayā ivānu rohate 2.5.4

juṣanta yat recurs as dipody appendage in 9.102.5.

gantārā dāṇṣo grhaṁ namasvinah 8.13.10

gantārā dāṇṣo grham 8.5.5; 22.8

namasvinah is frequent cadence: 1.36.7; 7.14.1; 8.64.17; 10.48.6.

tantuṁ tanuṣva pūrvaṁ yathā vide 8.13.14

tantuṁ tanuṣva pūrvam 1.142.1

yathā vide recurs as conscious dipody appendage in 8.13.19; 9.106.2, and is otherwise a favourite formula, invariably at the end of a pāda: 1.127.4; 132.2; 156.3; 8.49(Vāl.1).1; 69.4; 9.86.32.

ṣuciḥ pāvaka ucyate so adbhutaḥ 8.13.19

{ ṣuciḥ pāvaka ucyate 9.24.7

{ ṣuciḥ pāvako adbhutaḥ 1.142.3; 9.24.6

See above, p. 535.

dhuṣasva pipyuṣim iṣam avā ca naḥ 8.13.25

{ dhuṣasva pipyuṣim iṣam 8.54(Vāl.6).7; 9.61.15

{ dhuṣanta pipyuṣim iṣam 8.7.3

The cadence avā ca naḥ does not occur elsewhere in the RV.

gopā ṛtasya dīdhi sve dame 3.10.2

gopā ṛtasya dīdhi 10.118.7

sve dame is frequent cadence: 1.1.8; 94.14; 2.2.11; 5.48.3.

havyavāham amartyaṁ sahovṛdham 3.10.9

havyāham amartyam 4.8.1; 8.102.17

sahovṛdham as cadence in 1.36.2.

añhoḥ cid urucakrayo 'nehasaḥ 8.18.5

añhoḥ cid urucakrayaḥ 5.67.4

anehasaḥ as cadence in 8.45.11.

ṣarma yachantu sapratho yad imahe 8.18.3

ṣarma yachantu saprathaḥ 10.126.7

The shorter pāda is followed in 10.126.7 by ādityāso yad imahe ati dviṣaḥ. The words ati dviṣaḥ are refrain in 10.126.1-7. The dipody yad imahe is cadence in 1.136.4; 8.45.14.

dyumantaṁ ṣuṣmam ā bharaḥ suarvidam 9.106.4

dyumantaṁ ṣuṣmam ā bhara 9.29.6

Cf. 9.84.5^b.

¹ Cf. above, p. 531.

B 5. Expansion in general of an octosyllabic pāda into a triṣṭubh or jagatī

A very large number of repeated pādas throughout the Rig-Veda present in a scattering way the same phenomenon: an eight-syllable pāda recurs with an appended iambic dipody acatalectic or catalectic. That is to say, looking at the matter from a purely external point of view, the eight-syllable pāda is increased by the addition of the proper kind of four or three syllables into a jagatī or triṣṭubh line. Antecedently the opposite genesis is also possible: a jagatī or triṣṭubh line, if it happens that its first eight syllables make a good anuṣṭubh or gāyatrī line, may be turned into such a line by dropping its last four or three syllables.¹ This group naturally lends itself to a double treatment, according as an octosyllabic line is paralleled by a jagatī or by a triṣṭubh.

B 6. Expansion of an octosyllabic pāda into a jagatī

An octosyllabic line is paralleled by a jagatī in the following cases:

çrutkarnam saprathastamam 1.45.7

çrutkarnam saprathastamam tuā girā 10.140.6

tuā girā does not occur elsewhere in cadence.

indrah somasya pītaye 8.12.12

indrah somasya pītaye vṛṣāyate 1.55.2

vṛṣāyate is cadence in 9.108.2; 10.94.9.

dasrā hiraṇyavartanī 1.92.18; 5.75.2; 8.5.11; 8.1

dasrā hiraṇyavartanī çubhas patī 8.87.5

çubhas patī is frequent as cadence, e.g. 1.3.1; 34.6; 47.5.

devam martāsa ūtaye 3.9.1; 5.22.3; 8.11.6

devam martāsa ūtaye havāmahe 1.144.5

havāmahe is very frequent as cadence; e.g. 1.16.4°.

indram jāitrāya harsayan 9.111.3

indram jāitrāya harṣayā çacīpatim 8.15.13

Cases of çacīpati are frequent in cadence; so especially çacīpate as refrain dipody in 8.37.

rathe koçe hiraṇyaye 8.20.8

rathe koçe hiraṇyaye vṛṣaṇvasū 8.22.9

vṛṣaṇvasū is cadence in 17 out of 18 of its occurrences: see Grassmann's Lexicon, s.v.

{ samudrasyādhi viṣṭapi 8.97.5; 9.12.6

{ samudrasyādhi viṣṭapah 8.34.13

samudrasyādhi viṣṭapi maṇiṣiṇah 9.107.14

maṇiṣiṇah is cadence in all of its occurrences: 1.164.45; 2.21.5; 3.10.1; 5.57.2; 8.5.16; 43.19; 44.19; 9.68.6; 72.2.6; 79.4; 85.3; 99.5; 10.64.15.

indrasya hārdy āviçan 9.60.3

indrasya hārdy āviçan maṇiṣibhiḥ 9.86.19

maṇiṣibhiḥ is cadence, with a single exception (9.86.20, where it begins a pāda, immediately after closing with the same word in stanza 19); see 1.34.1; 52.3; 9.64.13; 76.2; 107.11.

¹ See below, p. 541.

- agnīm hotāram īlate 6.14.2
 { agnīm hotāram īlate vasudhitim¹ 1.128.8
 { agnīm hotāram īlate namobhiḥ 5.1.7
 namobhiḥ is frequent as cadence; e.g. 7.53.1.
 vṛṣā hy ugra ṛṇviṣe 8.6.14
 vṛṣā hy ugra ṛṇviṣe parāvati 8.33.10
 parāvati is frequent cadence: 1.47.7; 53.7; 112.13; 119.8; 134.4; 5.73.1; 8.8.14; 12.17;
 13.15; 33.10; 45.25; 50(Vāl.2).7; 93.6; 97.4; 9.44.2; 65.22.
 divo viṣṭambha uttamah 9.108.16
 divo viṣṭambha upamo² vicakṣaṇaḥ 9.86.35
 vicakṣaṇaḥ occurs regularly at the end of eight- or twelve-syllable pādas, e.g. 1.101.7^a.

B 7. The same process with incidental changes

In four cases the short pāda is modified verbally, or by a different metrical appraisal of its eight syllables, so as to make it possible for five rather than four syllables to appear added at the end. A decision as to the priority of one or the other of the repeated pādas is not possible. But the considerable complexity of the relations of each pair makes it tolerably certain that we are dealing not with general resemblance, but with real imitative production:

- ṇatam pūrbhir yaviṣṭhia 7.16.10
 ṇatam pūrbhir yaviṣṭha pāhy añhasaḥ 6.48.8
 pāhy añhasaḥ is frequent cadence: 1.91.5; 6.16.30, 31; 7.15.15; 9.56.4.
 gāḥ kṛṇvāno na nirṇijam 9.14.5; 9.107.26
 gāḥ kṛṇvāno nirṇijam haryataḥ kaviḥ 9.86.26
 nābhā prṥthivā adhi 3.29.4
 nābhā prṥthivā adhi sānuṣu triṣu 2.3.7
 yad vā pañca kṣitinaām 5.35.2
 yad vā pañca kṣitinaām dyumnām ā bhara 6.46.7

In a case or two the parallelism fades out into more or less general resemblance which does not, however, exclude the possibility or even the probability of imitative workmanship:

- açatrur indra jajñiṣe 1.133.2
 { açatrur indra januṣā sanād asi 1.102.8
 { anāpir indra januṣā sanād asi 8.21.13
 sanād asi is cadence also in 7.32.24.
 na tvāvān indra kaç cana 1.81.5
 na tvāvān anyo divyo na pārthivaḥ 7.32.23
 tubhyāyam adribhiḥ sutaḥ 8.82.5
 tubhyāyam somah paripūto adribhiḥ 1.135.2

¹ Arnold, *Vedic Metre*, p. 124, would read vasūdhitim. I am not inclined to think that he is right; see under 1.1.2^a.

² Subtly and interestingly upamo takes here the place of uttamo, so as to yield an anapaest where the anapaest is the rule; see Oldenberg, *Prol.*, p. 56.

B 8. Expansion of an octosyllabic pāda into a triṣṭubh

In this group octosyllabic pādas vary with triṣṭubh pādas. The important difference between this and the preceding class is, that this parallelism is not supported by any prevalent metrical type, because, in general, pādas with odd and even syllables do not mix in the same stanza (excepting, rarely and anomalously, triṣṭubh and jagatī); see Oldenberg, Prol., p. 117 ff. Nevertheless, here, as in the preceding class, the presumption is antecedently, and on the whole, in favour of the longer pāda's secondary origin. The number of cases here is rather larger than in the corresponding jagatī class (B 6). Note here the first two interesting double examples, involving whole distichs:

- pāhi no agne rakṣasaḥ pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ 1.36.15
 pāhi no agne rakṣaso ajuṣṭāt pāhi dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoḥ 7.1.13
 ā no mitrāvaruṇā gṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam 3.62.16
 ā no mitrāvaruṇā havyajuṣṭīm gṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam ilābhiḥ 7.65.4
 Cf. gṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam 8.5.6.
 vidyāma sumatinām 1.4.3
 vidyāma sumatinām navānām 10.89.17
 Cf. 8.5.37^b.
 uru kṣayāya cakrire 1.36.8
 uru kṣayāya cakrire sudhātu 7.60.11
 satrāsāhaṁ vareṇyam 1.79.8
 satrāsāhaṁ vareṇyaṁ sahodām 3.34.8
 Cf. 6.17.13^b.
 agniṁ hotāram ilāte 6.14.2
 { agniṁ hotāram ilāte namobhiḥ 5.1.7
 { agniṁ hotāram ilāte vasudhitim 1.128.8¹
 na yat paro nāntaraḥ 2.41.8
 na yat paro nāntaras tuturyāt 6.63.2
 mahān mahībhir ūtibhiḥ 4.32.1
 mahān mahībhir ūtibhiḥ saraṇyan 3.1.19 = 3.31.18
 divodāsāya sunvate 6.16.5
 divodāsāya sunvate sutakre 6.31.4
 asvāpayad dabhītaye 4.30.21
 asvāpayad dabhītaye suhantu 7.19.4
 Cf. suhantu at the end of 7.30.2^d.
 vṛṇīmahe sakhyāya 9.66.18
 vṛṇīmahe sakhyāya priyāya 4.41.7
 svāyudhāsa iṣmīnaḥ 5.87.5
 svāyudhāsa iṣmīnaḥ suniṣkāḥ 7.56.11
 Cf. 4.37.4^b.
 kim āṅga radhracodanaḥ 8.80.3
 kim āṅga radhracodanaṁ tvāhuḥ 6.44.10
 somaṁ virāya cīpriṇe 8.32.24
 somaṁ virāya cīpriṇe pibadhyāi 6.44.14

¹ See above, p. 539 top.

541] *Faulty verses of eight syllables corresponding with long lines*

- imañ no agne adhvaram 6.52.12
 { imañ no agne adhvaram juṣasva 7.42.5
 { asmākam agne adhvaram juṣasva 5.4.8
 uta syā naḥ sarasvatī 6.61.7
 uta syā naḥ sarasvatī juṣānā 7.95.4
 { ā no viṣvābhīr ūtibhīh 8.8.1
 { ā vām viṣvābhīr ūtibhīh 8.8.18; 7.3
 ā no viṣvābhīr ūtibhīh sajoṣāh 7.24.4
 sajoṣāh is very frequent cadence; e.g. 4.5.1; 5.41.2; 6.3.1; 8.48.15.
 mā no mardhiṣṭam ā gataṁ 7.74.3
 mā no mardhiṣṭam ā gataṁ civena 7.73.4
 vi yas tastambha rodasī 9.101.15
 vi yas tastambha rodasī cid urvī 7.86.1
 rodasī cid urvī is a standing formula: 3.6.10; 5.6.7; 6.67.5; 7.57.1, &c.
 mahāḥ sa rāya eṣate 10.93.6
 mahāḥ sa rāya eṣate patir dan 1.149.1
 patir dan and pati dan are cadences in 1.120.6; 1.53.4; 10.99.6; 10.5.2.
 Cf. also under 9.97.5^b.

In two cases the eight-syllable pāda is shortened by a slight verbal change into seven syllables, so that four syllables appear to be added to form the triṣṭubh:

- sañ vo madāso agmata 1.20.5
 sañ vo madā agmata sañ puramdhih 4.34.2
 abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim 9.62.3
 abhy arṣata suṣṭutim gavyam ājim 4.58.10
 Read abhi arṣ^o in 9.62.3.

B 9. Faulty verses of eight syllables interchanging with regular triṣṭubh or jagatī

Of greater critical importance is the following class. A long metre pāda (usually triṣṭubh) is paralleled by a short metre octosyllabic pāda in such a way that the short metre pāda is metrically imperfect in its last four syllables, which normally ought to be an iambic dipody (◡ — ◡ ◡). The cadence of the eight-syllable pāda is usually ◡ ◡ ◡ ◡, occasionally also other feet, whereas the long pāda ends, as it should, in the iambic dipody catalectic or acatalectic.¹ In more than one case of this class the sense of the short line is also defective, so as to leave no doubt whatsoever that the short pāda is the stunted product of an after-poet. The classical example of this class is:

- vṛtram jaghanvān asṛjad vi sindhūn 4.18.7; 19.8
 vṛtram jaghanvān asṛjat 1.80.10.

In the second pāda there is no expressed object, the very fact that all readers of the Veda would agree in supplying sindhūn, or something like, shows that the descent of the pāda is as described; see under 1.80.10. The number of pādas

¹ Cf. Oldenberg, Prol., p. 8, and the table of exceptional forms on p. 11.

Part 2, Chapter 2 : Metrical Variations in Repeated Passages [542

which show these conditions, suggesting the secondary origin of the short (abbreviated) form, is fairly large :

ṛtena mitrāvaruṇā sacethe 1.15.2.1
ṛtena mitrāvaruṇā 1.2.8

In 1.2.8^b the text continues with enclitic ṛtāvṛdhāv at the beginning of the pāda, showing that the latter word is blended rhythmically with the first pāda ; see under 1.2.8^a.

upa brahmāṇi harivo haribhyam 10.104.6
upa brahmāṇi harivaḥ 1.3.6

It is tempting, but not exigent, to assume the descent of 1.3.6 from 10.104.6 ; see under 1.3.6.

draviṇodā draviṇasas turasya 1.96.8
draviṇodā draviṇasaḥ 1.15.7

See under 1.96.8.

sakhe vaso jaritṛbhyo vayo dhāḥ 3.51.6
sakhe vaso jaritṛbhyah 1.30.10 ; 8.71.9

Both metric form and sense seem to favour the longer pāda ; see under 1.30.10.

yathā no mitro varuṇo juṣaṭ 3.4.6
yathā no mitro varuṇaḥ 1.43.3

The pāda 1.43.3^a is satisfied by anticipating cīketatī at the end of pāda b ; thus : yathā no mitro varuṇo (yathā rudraḥ) cīketatī ; see under 1.43.3.

ye cid dhi tvām ṛṣayaḥ pūrva ūtaye (juhūre 'vase mahi) 1.48.14
yac cid dhi vām pura ṛṣayo (juhūre 'vase narā) 8.8.6

If we read in 8.8.6 purarṣayo, with double saṁdhi, both forms are well enough.

ye cid dhi pūrva ṛtasāpa āsan 1.179.2^a
ye cit pūrva ṛtasāpaḥ 10.154.4

The metre is obviously inferior in 10.154.4.

preṣṭham vo atithim grṇīse 1.186.3
preṣṭham vo atithim (stuṣe mitram iva priyam) 8.84.1
stuṣe added to 8.84.1^a improves that pāda ; see, however, under 1.186.3.

etā u tyāḥ praty adṛṣran purastāt 7.83.3
etā u tye praty adṛṣran 1.191.

Clear instance of a stunted pāda ; see under 1.191.5.

anu kṛṣṇe vasudhiti jihāte 3.31.17
anu kṛṣṇe vasudhiti¹ 8.48.3

See under 1.2.8 and 3.31.17.

ā no mitrāvaruṇā havyajustim (ghṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam ilābhiḥ) 7.65.4
ā no mitrāvaruṇā (ghṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam) 3.62.16

See under 3.62.16.

{ prati vām sūra udite vidhema 7.63.5
{ prati vām sūra udite sūktāḥ 7.65.1
prati vām sūra udite² 7.66.7

See under 7.63.5.

¹ This example bids us pause before accepting Arnold's suggestion (VM., p. 124) to read vasudhiti in 8.48.3.

² Cf. Oldenberg, Prol., p. 11.

açvāvad gomad yavamat suvīriam 9.69.8

açvāvad gomad yavamat¹ 8.93.3

Clear case of stunted pāda ; see under 8.93.3.

avyo vārebhiḥ pavate madintamaḥ 9.108.5

avyo vārebhiḥ pavate 9.101.16

See under 9.101.16.

yo asya pāre rajaso viveṣa 10.27.7

yo asya pāre rajasah 10.187.5

Clear case of stunted pāda ; see under 10.27.7.

{ na tam aṅho na duritam kutaḥ cana 2.23.5

{ na tam aṅho devakṛtaḥ kutaḥ cana 8.19.6

na tam aṅho na duritam 10.126.1

Clear case of stunted pāda ; see under 2.23.5.

Cf. also under 5.1.8 ; 8.36.7.

B 10. Cases where four syllables appear to be prefixed to an octosyllabic pāda

The preceding classes are concerned in one way or another, with the extension of a dimeter line into trimeter line by the addition of the proper amount of syllables at the end. The same result, regarded in a purely external fashion, is accomplished, on a rather surprising scale of frequency by the opposite process : four syllables appear to be added to the beginning of an octosyllabic pāda, thus turning it into a jagati.

At times the short pāda is itself a mere phrase which reappears indifferently in the longer pāda. Thus in the following cases :

yajamānāya sunvate 5.20.5, &c.

{ pūyate yajamānāya sunvate 10.100.3

{ supṛāye yajamānāya sunvate 10.125.2

{ viçved aha yajamānāya sunvate 1.92.3

{ bhadra çaktir yajamānāya sunvate 1.83.3

varuṇa mitrāryaman 8.67.4 ; 10.126.2

{ tasmā agne varuṇa mitrāryaman 7.59.1

{ vayan te vo varuṇa mitrāryaman 8.19.35

çaçamānāya sunvate 4.31.8

{ ya ādṛtyā çaçamānāya sunvate 8.66.2

{ tuam agne çaçamānāya sunvate 1.141.10

The extent to which such pairs occur in the RV., or in the body of the Vedic mantras as a whole, is revealed fully by the Reverse Concordance.² As an instance outside of the RV. I note the following pair :

çatam te santv āvṛtaḥ AV. 6.77.3 ; MÇ. 9.4.1

agne āṅgiraḥ çatam te santv āvṛtaḥ VS. 12.8, &c.

¹ Arnold, VM., p. 315 : 'The verse may be readily corrected to gomad yavamad açvavat'. The parallel shows how risky is the suggestion.

² See JAOS. xxix. 288 ; and above, p. 9.

Part 2, Chapter 2: Metrical Variations in Repeated Passages [544

Akin to this class are pairs of pādas which differ in their opening dipody and end in identical octosyllabic cadences, as :

aṅho rājan varivah pūrave kaḥ 1.63.7
hantā vṛtraṁ varivah pūrave kaḥ 4.21.16
pra marṣiṣṭhā abhi viduḥ kaviḥ san 1.71.10
ava dyubhir abhi viduḥ kaviḥ san 7.18.2

In the following rather long list the presumption is, very regularly, in favour of the primary origin of the short pāda :

sāsahyāma pṛtanyataḥ 8.40.7
indratvotāḥ sāsahyāma pṛtanyataḥ 1.132.1
indratvotāḥ occurs only once more, also as pāda opening, 8.19.16.
pavamāno vi dhāvati 9.37.3
vyānaçih pavamāno vi dhāvati 9.103.6
vyānaçih occurs twice more, both times as pāda opening, 3.49.3 ; 9.86.5.
somaṣṛṣṭhāya vedhase 8.43.11
kilālaṣe somaṣṛṣṭhāya vedhase 10.91.14
abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim 9.62.3
pavamānā abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim 9.85.7¹
agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhaḥ 1.44.14 ; 7.66.10
divakṣaso agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhaḥ 10.65.7
pṛthupajā amartyaḥ 3.27.5
vāçivānaraḥ pṛthupajā amartyaḥ 3.2.11
açaniṁ yātumadbhyaḥ 7.104.25
nūnaṁ sṛjad açaniṁ yātumadbhyaḥ 7.104.20
vṛṣabhāya kṣitīnām 10.187.1
juhotana vṛṣabhāya kṣitīnām 7.98.1
pavamānaḥ kanikradat 9.3.7
agre vācaḥ pavamānaḥ kanikradat 9.106.10
atithigvāya çambaram 1.130.7
arandhayo 'tithigvāya çambaram 1.51.6
amṛtaṁ jātavedasam 8.74.5
pra-pṛa vāyam amṛtaṁ jātavedasam 6.48.1
suvīryaṁ svaçvyam 8.12.33
sa no agniḥ suvīryaṁ svaçvyam 3.26.3
prati paçyema sūrya 10.158.5
jioḡjivāḥ prati paçyema sūrya 10.37.7
trīṇi padā vi cakrame 1.22.18 ; 8.12.27
yasmāi viṣṇus trīṇi padā vicakrame 8.52(Vāl.4).3
pavamānāya gāyata 9.65.7
vipaçcite pavamānāya gāyata
vahantu somaṣṭaye 4.46.3 ; 8.1.24
uṣarbudho vahantu somaṣṭaye 1.92.18
huvema vājasātaye 6.57.1
devaṁ-devaṁ huvema vājasātaye 8.27.13

¹ See above, p. 524.

In the following pair the presumption is rather in favour of the priority of the longer pāda :

maghavadbhyaç ca mahyañ ca 9.32.6
chardir yacha maghavadbhyaç ca mahyañ ca 6.46.9

Cf. 6.15.3, and see p. 12 note.

Occasionally the same relation is attended by slight changes of verbal form, or of the metrical status of a given syllable (cf. also under 1.127.8^d; 7.104.7^c; 8.32.22^c):

siāma saprathastame 5.65.5
çarman siāma tava saprathastame 1.94.13
ā vājam darsi sātaye 5.39.3
nṛbhir yato vājam ā darsi sātaye 9.68.7
indra rāyā parīṇasā 4.31.12; 8.97.6
tvañ na indra rāiā parīṇasā 1.129.6
tvañ na indra is frequent verse opening; see Concordance.

abhi na ā vavṛtsua 4.31.4
manyō vajrin abhi mām ā vavṛtsva 10.83.6
praty u adarçy āyati 7.81.1
citreva praty adarçy āyati 8.101.13
pūrṇām vivaṣṭy āsicam 7.16.11
adhvaryavaḥ sa pūrṇām vaṣṭy āsicam 2.37.1
rayim soma çravāyyam 9.63.23
goarṇasañ rayim indra çravāyyam 10.38.2
jyotiṣā bād hate tamaḥ 10.127.2
yena sūrya jyotiṣā bād hase tamaḥ 10.37.4

In one instance a triṣṭubh line varies in a manner quite parallel with an awkward, hypermetric, trochaic dimeter line which is obviously nothing but that very triṣṭubh, minus three syllables at the beginning; the shorter form is palpably secondary :

diva ā pṛthivyā rjīṣin 8.79.4
ā no diva ā pṛthivyā rjīṣin 7.24.3

B 11. Cases in which the Expansion is by Insertion

The last class of repeated pādas bearing upon metre offers the following external conditions: one of the repeated pādas is octosyllabic, rarely catalectic or heptasyllabic; the other mimics the act of inserting after the fourth or fifth syllable—the future caesura—four syllables, so that the resultant pāda is a jagati, rarely a triṣṭubh. In the majority of cases, though not in all, the first three of the inserted syllables make an anapaest (∪ ∪ —), the ideal cadence after the caesura.¹ In this way both the shorter and the longer pāda usually present

¹ In a case cited above (p. 539), the preference for the anapaestic sequence after the caesura has shown itself in the shape of simple yet effective modulation :

divo viṣṭambha uttamaḥ 9.108.16
divo viṣṭambha upamo vicakṣaṇaḥ 9.86.35

Compare also the obviously intentional change of arāvṇaḥ to araruṣo (above, p. 540) in :
pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ 1.36.5
pāhi dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoh 7.1.13

equally good forms. We are led to the general consideration that it is more natural to add than to subtract from a Vedic verse line; that, therefore, there is a general presumption in favour of the originality of the shorter line. In one or two cases the opposite process has taken place demonstrably; this renders impossible a definite decision in other cases, unless additional criteria happen to be available. The number of these cases is quite considerable, amounting to something in the neighbourhood of 40 :

indrāya çūṣam arcatai (10.133.1, arcata) 1.9.10; 10.133.1

indrāya çūṣam harivantam arcata 10.96.2

mā no duḥçaṇsa īçata 1.23.9; 7.94.7; 10.25.7

mā no duḥçaṇso abhidipsur īçata 2.23.10

abhi prayāṇsi vītaye 6.16.44

abhi prayāṇsi sudhitāni vītaye 1.135.4

Cf. abhi prayāṇsi sudhitāni hi khyat (10.53.2, khyat) 6.15.15; 10.53.2

vipraṁ hotāraṁ adruham 8.44.10

vipraṁ hotāraṁ puruvāraṁ adruham 6.15.7

samīcināso asvaran 8.12.32

samīcināsa ṛbhavaḥ sam asvaran 8.3.7

rayiṁ dhattam çatagvinam 4.49.4

rayiṁ dhattam vasumantam çatagvinam 1.159.5

mātā mitrasya revataḥ 8.47.9

mātā mitrasya varuṇasya revataḥ 10.36.3

{ çyeno na vaṇsu śidati 9.57.3

{ çyeno na vikṣu śidati 9.38.4

çyeno na vaṇsu kalāçesu śidasi 9.86.35

{ avyo vāraṁ vi dhāvati 9.28.1; 9.106.10

{ avyo vāraṁ vi dhāvati 9.16.8

avyo vāraṁ vi pavamāno dhāvati 9.74.9

çyeno na yoniṁ āsadat 9.62.4

çyeno na yoniṁ ghṛtavantam āsadam 9.82.1

pra no naya vasyo acha¹ 8.71.6

{ pra no naya prataraṁ vasyo acha 6.47.7

{ pra tam naya prataraṁ vasyo acha 10.45.9

The preceding examples are with anapaest after the caesura in the longer pāda (cf. also under 1.16.5^a; 35.2^c; 9.63.28^a; 107.1^d). The following show other feet, or introduce slight changes of form or diction in the longer pāda, as compared with the shorter (cf. also under 1.9.8^a; 54.3^b; 5.25.8^b; 26.1^c; 9.70.9^b; 10.14.14^d):

arvāg ratham ni yachatam 8.35.22

arvāg ratham samanāsā ni yachatam 1.92.16; 7.74.2

ati viçvam vavakṣitha 1.81.5

atīdam viçvam bhuvanam vavakṣitha 1.102.8

tvam īçiṣe vasūnām 8.71.8

tvam īçiṣe vasupate vasūnām 1.170.5

vasupate vasūnām is cadence also in 3.30.19; 10.47.1.

¹ In this case there is no doubt that 8.71.6 is a secondary reduction of the trimeter type; see under 6.47.7^b.

abhidrohaṁ carāmasi 10.164.4
 abhidrohaṁ manuṣiāḥ carāmasi 7.89.5
 uru kramiṣṭa jīvase 8.63.9
 uru kramistorugāyāya jīvase 1.155.4
 asmākam indra bhūtu te 6.45.30
 asmākam brahmedam indra bhūtu te 8.1.3
 ariṣyantah sacemahi 2.8.6
 ariṣyanto ni pāyubhiḥ sacemahi 8.25.11
 kṛṣṇā tamāṁsi jaṅghanat 9.66.24
 kṛṣṇā tamāṁsi tviṣiā jaghāna 10.89.2
 indrāgni rakṣa ubjatam 1.21.5
 indrasomā tapataṁ rakṣa ubjatam 7.104.1
 svar vāji siśāsati 9.7.4
 svar yad vājy aruṣaḥ siśāsati 9.74.1
 çiprah çirṣan hiraṇyayih 8.7.25
 çiprah çirṣasu vitatā hiraṇyayih 5.54.11
 ūrdhvān naḥ karta jīvase 1.172.3
 kṛdhī na ūrdhvān carathāya jīvase 1.36.14
 mandra sujāta sukrato 8.74.7
 mandra svadhāva ṛtajāta sukrato 1.144.7

Here the short pāda is contained sound for sound in the long: mandra sv[adhāva ṛta]jāta sukrato ; see under 1.144.7.

ariṣṭaḥ sarva edhate 1.41.2, 8.27.16
 ariṣṭaḥ sa marto viçva edhate 10.63.13

The short pāda is contained almost sound for sound in the longer: ariṣṭaḥ sa [marto viç]va edhate : see under 1.41.2.

dyumantaṁ çuṣmam uttamam 9.63.29 ; 67.3
 dyumantaṁ vājaṁ vṛṣaçuṣmam uttamam 4.36.8

Here, once more, the relation of the pādas may be expressed thus: dyumantaṁ [vājaṁ vṛṣa]çuṣmam uttamam.

In two instances the formal relation of the repeated pādas is such that the longer is a perfect triṣṭubh line, the shorter, three syllables less, a more or less dubious or irregular gāyatrī line :

mitraṁ huve varuṇaṁ pūtadakṣam 7.65.1
 mitraṁ huve pūtadakṣam 1.2.7

The same hymn (1.2.7) contains the imperfect pāda, ṛtena mitrāvaruṇā, in relation to the sound, ṛtena mitrāvaruṇā sacethe (1.152.1 ; see under 1.2.7), as well as several other awkward pādas, trochaic and otherwise (2^{ab} and 9^{ac}) ; if metrical indicia are valid at all they show that both stanza 1.2.7 as well as the entire hymn are afterborn. The very same criticism applies to the following closely parallel case (see p. 88 bottom) :

çikṣā çacivas tava naḥ çacibhiḥ 1.62.12
 çikṣā çacivah çacibhiḥ 8.2.15

CHAPTER III : VERBAL VARIATIONS OF REPEATED PĀDAS : LEXICAL AND GRAMMATICAL

Grouping of verbal variations.—These may conveniently be presented in two groups or classes. The first, **Class A**, pp. 651 ff., includes the **lexical** variations or those in which one word is substituted for another. The second, **Class B**, pp. 561 ff., includes the **grammatical** variations or those in which one grammatical form is substituted for another, the words remaining substantially the same. Before the subdivisions of Class A are given, several prefatory matters should be considered.

CLASS A: LEXICAL VARIATIONS OF REPEATED PĀDAS

The terms 'synonymous pādas' and 'non-synonymous pādas'.—Lexical variations are either such as to leave the sense of a given pair of repeated lines practically unchanged ; or, they are such that the meaning of one repeated pāda differs fundamentally or radically from the meaning of its partner or mate. To the former class we may assign the name 'synonymous' ; to the latter the opposite name 'non-synonymous'. It may be readily understood that the application of these terms to verses rather than words carries with it some modification of their usual force which needs to be explained with some detail.

Definition of 'synonymous pādas'.—The expression 'synonymous' is, of course, to be understood here in a broader and somewhat looser sense than that which belongs to it when applied to words or phrases. To begin with, we may regard as synonymous such verses as contain the same words in different arrangement. Change in order of words is a rhetorical rather than lexical matter ; such change results in verse pairs that are essentially of the same lexical value. If there is any difference that difference is at most one of emphasis or emotion. Thus.

sīdatām barhir ā sumat 1.142.7
ā barhir sīdatām sumat 8.87.4

Next, repeated pādas may indeed be directly synonymous, because their variations are restricted to the interchange between two or more ordinarily synonymous words. Thus, e.g.,

tam v abhi pra gāyata 8.15.1
tam v abhi prārcata 8.92.5

Again, repeated pādas may be synonymous, though one or more of their varied words are not at all so, because their total value as larger units of expression remains unchanged. Thus :

havyavāl agnir ajaraḥ pitā naḥ 5.4.2
havyavāl agnir ajaraḥ canohitaḥ 3.2.2

Both verses are addressed to Agni. The words pitā naḥ, 'our father', and canohitaḥ, 'propitious', are sufficiently far apart, and yet the two pādas are scarcely more than metrical variants of one another, respectively triṣṭubh and jagati, 'metrical ūha', as it were.¹ Or again :

ya ime rodasī ubhe 3.53.12
ya ime rodasī mahī 8.6.17 ; 9.18.5

are, in the light of Vedic diction, synonymous pādas, though the words ubhe and mahī are not so at all. The two words are so frequently used with heaven and earth, or similar feminine cosmic pairs, as to blend in the same pāda, as though they were glosses of one another. Thus in the two hypermetric lines of the AV. (Çaunakiya) :

anenājayad dyāvāprthivī ubhe ime 8.5.3
ācāryas tatakṣa nabhasī ubhe ime 11.5.8

In each of these either ubhe or ime is superfluous.² The Paippalāda omits ime in the first reading, anena dyāvāprthivī ubhe ajayat ; and in the second also it omits ime.

Still farther apart are the meanings of the words çiṣum and añum in the following pair, and yet the pādas containing them are synonymous :

çiṣum rihanti matayaḥ panipnatam 9.85.11 ; 86.13
añum rihanti matayaḥ panipnatam 9.86.46

Here çiṣum and añum are both designations of soma. Çiṣum, it will be observed, appears twice, suiting the verb rihanti, whereas the figure of speech añum rihanti is awkward and secondary, beyond peradventure. The expression, 'prayers lick the young (soma)', is borrowed from the habits of the cow with her calf ; see under 9.85.11.

Owing to the interchange between two words thoroughly different in sense two pādas may become estranged from one another, yet be at heart, so to speak, truly synonymous. Thus in the pair :

pra vācam indur iṣyati 9.12.6
pra vājam indur iṣyati 9.35.4

there is only a single sound's difference (c and j) but it manages to alter the face value of the two pādas a good deal. In the end they express both of them closely related functions of soma ; they are little more than different phrasings of essentially the same idea. See under 9.12.6.

The freedom with which such verbal changes are undertaken may at times strike us as frivolous or nonsensical. Thus in the following pair :

rakṣā ca no damyebhir anikāḥ 3.1.15
çṛṇotu no damyebhir anikāḥ 3.54.1

¹ See p. 531.

² See Bloomfield, *The Atharva-Veda*, p. 42.

Both are addressed to Agni. If anika really means 'face', the first of the pair is good sense. But how can Agni hear with his 'home-loving faces'? See the more particular discussion of this parallel under 3.1.15.

Beyond this it is possible for a pair of repeated pādas to differ not only in wording, but also in theme, and yet to be in effect synonymous. Thus:

sumrīko bhavatu viçvavedāḥ 6.47.12 = 10.131.6
sumrīko bhavatu jātavedāḥ 4.1.20

The first is addressed to Indra; the second to Agni. But the difference is slight at least on one side. It is true that jātavedāḥ may not be used with Indra, but viçvavedāḥ may be used with both Indra and Agni, as well as other divinities. Therefore TB. 2.7.5.12 easily substitutes viçvavedāḥ for jātavedāḥ in RV. 4.1.20¹; see, e.g. under 1.12.1, where viçvavedāḥ appears as a standing epithet of Agni, no less applicable to Agni than to Indra.

On ūha-pādas as indicated by change of theme in the repeated pādas.—

The last example brings us to the kind of modification (vikāra) known as ūha ('dislocation', 'alteration'), that is, the tendency or habit of making over a given mantra passage in such a way as to suit it to some other than the original divinity, or the original ritual practice. The ūha-type is found throughout the Vedic texts (cf. e.g. Āçvalāyana's Grhyasūtra 1.7.13), beginning with the RV. itself. The ūha, by its very terms, implies every time substantial change of value, yet the resulting pairs may be fairly counted as synonymous. For synonymy implies change, as long as that change does not really divide deeply, or estrange radically the related forms. Thus we have:

adroghavācam matibhir yaviṣṭham 6.5.1
adroghavācam matibhir çaviṣṭham 6.22.2

The change is in one single sound (y and ç), but with it goes the important shift from Agni, in 6.5.1, to Indra, in 6.22.2 (see under 6.5.1). This does not, however, wipe out the essential identity of the lines. We cannot in this instance decide which is the original, precisely because the pair remain so thoroughly synonymous. In another similar pair we can tell certainly which is the 'mother verse' (vikārya), and which the ūha form (vikṛta):

bṛhantam ṛṣvam ajaram yuvānam 3.32.7; 6.19.2
bṛhantam ṛṣvam ajaram suṣumnam 6.49.10

The first is addressed to Indra, twice; the second to Rudra, once. The sequence, 'youth that does not age', is preferable and prior to 'ageless and kind'; see under 3.32.7.

The Rig-Veda mixes up Indra and Soma (Indu-Indra), at times most inextricably. Yet in the following pair of ūha-pādas they are differentiated nicely:

sa na stavāna ā bhara (sc. rayim) 8.24.3
sa naḥ punāna ā bhara (sc. rayim) 9.40.5; 61.6

¹ This is not placed in the right light by Ludwig, Über die Kritik des Rig-Veda-Textes, p. 35; see under 4.1.20.

Needless to mention, the first is Indra's pāda¹; the second Soma's (Pavamāna). Here again I have hazarded the guess that the Pavamāna form is the original; see under 1.12.11.

Downright ūha-pādas.—The most real ūha-pādas, approximating more closely the technical habits of the ritual texts, are those which merely vary the name of a divinity or some other proper noun, but otherwise leave the wording unchanged. In such cases it is, as a rule, not possible to find out the original, because the two pādas are otherwise identical. None the less certainly one is the pattern: the other the imitation. A typical example is:

havyebhir mitrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ 1.153.1
havyebhir indrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ 4.42.9; 7.84.1

Here there is no indication of priority. In the following pair, in which the names of two Rishis are interchanged, the general circumstances of the RV. redaction do show for once that the Bharadvāja verse antedates the Viçvāmītra verse (see under 1.4.3):

bharadvāja uta ta indra nūnam 6.25.9
viçvāmītrā uta ta indra nūnam 10.89.17.

Class A, lexical variations of repeated pādas: Six subdivisions.—The preceding pages show the principal general aspects of synonymous pādas. Their character is shown more in particular by the subjoined classification; by the introductions to the several classes; and by the examples themselves as enumerated in each class. The like holds for the non-synonymous repetitions, that is, for those cases in which verbal changes alter entirely or substantially the meaning and character of a pair or a group of repetitions (see pp. 659 ff.) I would remark, however, that such classifications, from their very nature, are not hard and fast; that they are based partly on logical and partly on formal considerations; and that they are sure to present themselves to different readers under different aspects, to some extent at least, according to the subjective state of mind of each reader. According to my feeling the subject of Lexical Change may be presented under the following heads:

- A 1. Synonymous pādas with the same or closely similar words in changed order.
- A 2. Synonymous pādas with interchanged synonymous words but without change of metre.
- A 3. Synonymous pādas with interchanged synonymous words with change of metre.
- A 4. Synonymous pādas with added or subtracted words.
- A 5. Synonymous pādas expressing or implying change of god or person or the like.
- A 6. Non-synonymous pādas without or with change of metre.

¹ Also Agni's in 1.12.11.

A 1. Synonymous pādas with the same or closely similar words in changed order

In Vedic tradition as a whole the order of words is unstable. The mantras collectively, as treated in the various Vedic Saṃhitās and their ancillary or ritual texts, furnish about 1,000 cases in which the order of words is changed unintentionally, or at least without imparting to the changed result any meaning which is not contained in the original. I have dealt with this matter provisionally in an article in JAOS. xxix, pp. 291 ff.; see also Indo-germanische Forschungen xxxi. 156 ff. The Rig-Veda itself contains not a few examples of pāda doublets which differ from one another in the arrangement of their words without any perceptible change of meaning. In poetry unstable order of words is, of course, to some extent, due to the hampering or confining influence of metre, as e.g. in the pair :

pra te pūrvāni karaṇāni vocaṃ pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha 5.31.6
prendrasya vocaṃ prathamā kṛtāni pra nūtanā maghavā yā cakāra 7.98.5

The word vocaṃ is shifted in the second distich because the verbal changes in that line preclude its retention in its natural position at the end of the pāda. Varying degrees of emphasis may have something to do with change in word order. This operates certainly, to some extent, in concatenating pādas, as may be seen above, pp. 7 ff. So, e.g., in the catenation,

āhus te triṇi divi bandhanāni 1.163.3^d
triṇi ta āhur divi bandhanāni 1.163.4^a

The first statement proclaims its assertion emphatically; the second, musingly or reflectively, as an introduction to a further development of the theme of the hymn. Similar change of feeling accounts for the transposition in the following repeated distichs :

yaḥ pāvamānīr adhyety ṛibhiḥ sambhṛtaṃ rasam 9.67.31
pāvamānīr yo adhyety ṛibhiḥ sambhṛtaṃ rasam 9.67.32
amīvā yas te garbhaṃ durṇāmā yonim āçaye 10.162.1
yas te garbham amīvā durṇāmā yonim āçaye 10.162.2

Different order of words occurs also once in two successive stanzas that imitate one another in Vāḷakhilya fashion (see above, p. 15) :

çuṣṇasyāṇḍāni bhedati 8.40.10
āṇḍā çuṣṇasya bhedati 8.40.11

The variation seems here to be purely rhetorical, rather than grammatical. As if in a dice-box, the words are shaken up, and then thrown out, in the following two distichs :

pra te dhārā asaçcato divo na yanti vṛṣṭayaḥ 9.57.1
pra te divo na vṛṣṭayo dhārā yanty asaçcataḥ 9.62.28

The total number of these cases is fairly large, sometimes they are accompanied by slight verbal changes as well :

sīdatāṃ barhir ā sumat 1.142.7
ā barhir sīdataṃ sumat 2.87.4

- prācīnaṁ barhir ojasā 1.188.4
 barhiḥ prācīnaṁ ojasā 9.5.4
 girā yajñasya sādhanam 3.27.2
 yajñasya sādhanam girā 8.23.9
 viçvā ca soma sāubhagā 8.78.8; 9.4.2
 soma viçvā ca sāubhagā 9.55.1
 vatsaṁ gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28
 gāvo vatsaṁ na mātaraḥ 9.22.2
 indra somam imaṁ piba 10.24.1
 indra somaṁ pibā imam 8.17.1
 çṛṇutaṁ ma imaṁ havam 8.73.10
 imaṁ me çṛṇutaṁ havam 8.85.2
 vartir yāthas tanayāya tmane ca 1.183.3
 yātaṁ vartis tanayāya tmane ca 1.184.5
 bhujyuṁ yābhīr avatho yābhīr adhrigum 1.112.20
 yābhīḥ paktham avatho yābhīr adhrigum 8.22.10
 agne tvaṁ yaçā asi 8.23.30
 tvam indra yaçā asi 8.90.5
 maruto yam avatha vājasātāu 6.66.8
 yaṁ devāso avatha vājasātāu 10.35.14; 63.14
 pra ye minanti varuṇasya dhāma . . . mitrasya 4.5.4
 pra ye mitrasya varuṇasya dhāma . . . minanti 10.89.8
 ugra ugrābhīr ūtibhiḥ 1.7.4
 ugrābhīr ugrotibhiḥ 1.129.5
 prāktād apāktād adharād udaktāt 7.104.19
 paçcāt purastād adharād udaktāt 10.87.21
 urvīm gavyūtim abhayaṁ kṛdhi naḥ 7.74.4
 urvīm gavyūtim abhayaṁ ca nas kṛdhi 9.78.5
 bādhasva dūre nirṛtiṁ parācāḥ 1.24.9
 āre bādhetām nirṛtiṁ parācāḥ 6.74.2¹

Cf. also under 1.25.11^c; 7.36.2^d.

A 2. Synonymous pādas with interchanged synonymous words but without change of metre

In the majority of cases repeated pādas, which are in reality one and the same pāda, differ from one another because the individual Vedic poets have, as is the habit of man, each his own style, imagination, and mode of expression; because, to some extent, they are each successively bent upon refining the work of their predecessors; and because, to some extent again, they are doubtless afflicted with forgetfulness, the kind of forgetfulness which plagues all that try to remember and cite poetry. With all the slavish imitativeness of the hymns goes also an intense variability of wording, as every one knows who has been engaged in hunting down parallel ideas in the ten thousand stanzas of the

¹ Cf. āre bādhasva, &c., MS. 1.3.39; KS. 4.13; and, bādhetām dūraṁ, &c., AV. 6.97.2; 7.42.1.

RV. Accordingly the same verse line is frequently repeated with some more or less indifferent change of expression. In the present rubric the metre of the original or pattern is undisturbed in the repetition or imitation. Thus the Uṣas poetry is markedly imitative (cf. also under 1.124.7^d) :

uṣaḥ sūṇṛte prathamā jarasva 1.123.5
uṣaḥ sujāte prathamā jarasva 7.76.5
uṣo adyeḥa subhage vy ucha 1.113.7
uṣo no adya suhavā vy ucha 1.123.13
ā yad vām sūriā ratham 5.73.5
ā yad vām yoṣaṇā ratham 8.8.10¹

In a more marked degree the legendary narrations about the Aṇvins tend to rather monotonous repetitions which at times make entire or large parts of Aṇvin hymns appear like plagiarizing versions of one another. So the hymns 1.116 and 1.117 show this kind of relation very obviously² :

ṣatām kumbhān asiṇcataṁ surāyāḥ 1.116.7
ṣatām kumbhān asiṇcataṁ madhūnām 1.117.6
ṣatām meṣān vṛkṣe cakṣadānam 1.116.16
ṣatām meṣān vṛkṣe māmahānam 1.117.17

Cf. also 1.116.7 with 1.117.7 (above, p. 121). Other cases in the Aṇvin hymns of slight variations that leave the pair essentially unchanged in meaning are :

etāni vām aṇvinā vīryāni 1.117.25
etāni vām aṇvinā vardhanāni 2.39.8
āyukṣātām aṇvinā yātave ratham 1.157.1
āyukṣātām aṇvinā tūtujiṁ ratham 10.35.6

Again the imitative Vāḷakhilya hymns (see p. 13) show many stanzas and pādas that are more or less alike ; the variations are obviously intentional. So in the pair :

yaṁ te svadhāvan svadayanti dhenavaḥ 8.49(Vāl. 1).5
yaṁ te svadhāvan suadanti gūrtayaḥ 8.50(Vāl. 2).5

Without going into further discussion of the niceties of these slight lexical or stylistic changes we may scan the following list of pairs ; they are for the most part perfectly synonymous. The change does not, as a rule, extend beyond a single word or expression ; the deflection in meaning or construction is usually very slight. There is, of course, an occasional shading off into a more sharply differentiated meaning, or a somewhat different construction. The list does not as a rule repeat the examples previously stated at the head of this chapter.³

agnir dvārā vy ṛṇvati (8.39.6, ūṇvate) 1.128.6 ; 8.39.6
ṣuciḥ pāvako vandyah (7.15.10, pāvaka īdyah) 2.7.4 ; 7.15.10
sakṣitvam ā vṛṇīmahe (10.133.6, rabhāmahe) 9.61.4 ; 65.9 ; 10.133.6
anāçastā (2.41.16, apraçastā) iva smasi 1.29.1 ; 2.41.16

¹ Both Sūryā and yoṣaṇā are the well-known bride of the Aṇvins ; both are Uṣas in an especial mood : see the author, JAOS. xv. 186.

² Cf. p. 18.

³ For the pair 3.5.5 : 4.5.8, see under 3.5.5.

juṣāṇa indra haribhir (8.13.13, saptibhir) na ā gahi 3.44.1 ; 8.13.13
 ā tvā bṛhanto harayo (6.44.19, vṛṣaṇo) yujānāḥ 3.43.6 ; 6.44.19
 hito na saptir (9.86.3, atyo na hiyāno) abhi vājam arṣa 9.70.10 ; 86.3
 vy āsa (10.29.8, ānaḥ) indraḥ pṛtanāḥ svojāḥ 7.20.3 ; 10.29.8
 sakhāyaṁ vā sadam iḥ jāspatiṁ (5.85.7, id bhrātaraṁ) vā 1.185.8 ; 5.85.7
 yoniḥ ṭa indra niṣade (7.24.1, sadane) akāri 1.104.1 ; 7.24.1
 namasyanta (5.3.4, daśasyanta) uḥijāḥ ḥaṁsam āyoh 4.6.11 ; 5.3.4
 asmākāṁ bodhy (10.103.4, edhy) avitā rathānām 7.32.11 ; 10.103.4
 yaṁ vāghato vṛṇate (10.30.4, yaṁ vipṛāsa ḥlate) adhvaraṣu 1.58.7 ; 10.30.4
 stomāir vidhemāgnaye (8.44.27, iṣemāgnaye) 8.43.11 ; 44.27
 prati vām ratho manojavā asarji (7.68.3, iyarti) 6.63.7 ; 7.68.3
 adhvaryavo bharatendrāya (10.30.15, sunutendrāya) somam 3.14.1 ; 10.30.15
 prāvo (6.26.4, āvo) yudhyantaṁ vṛṣabhaṁ daḥadyum 1.33.14 ; 6.26.4
 viḥāṁ kavim viḥpatiṁ mānuṣiṇām (6.1.8, ḥaḥvatinām) 5.4.3 ; 6.1.8
 yena gachathāḥ (1.183.1, yenopayāthāḥ) sukrto duroṇam 1.117.2 ; 183.1
 ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ (4.14.2, ketuṁ) savitā devo aḥret 4.13.2 ; 14.2
 ṛtasya sāman (4.7.7, dhāman) raṇayanta devāḥ 1.147.1 ; 4.7.7
 vṛṣā (10.80.2, agnir) mahi rodasi ā viveḥa 3.61.7 ; 10.80.2
 vṛṣā (7.5.2, netā) sindhūnām vṛṣabha stiyānām 6.44.21 ; 7.5.2
 rājā (9.86.7, vṛṣā) pavitrām aty eti roruvat 9.85.9 ; 86.7
 hotā (8.60.3, mandro) yajisṭho adhvaraṣv idyaḥ 4.7.1 : 8.60.3
 bṛhan mitrasya varuṇasya ḥarma (10.10.6, dhāma) 2.27.7 ; 10.10.6
 ugra ṛṣvebhir (8.49.7, ugrebhir) ā gahi 8.3.17 ; 8.49 (Vāl. 1).7 ; ṛṣva ṛṣvebhir ā gahi 8.50 (Vāl. 2).7
 asmākāṁ (3.31.21, asmabhyāṁ) su maghavan bodhi godāḥ (3.31.14, gopāḥ) 3.31.14 ; 31.21 ;
 4.22.10
 vi dviṣo (10.152.3, rakṣo) vi mṛdho jahi 8.61.13 ; 10.152.3
 mahān (10.104.6, dāḥvān) asy adhvarasya praketaḥ 7.11.1 ; 10.104.6
 indram gīrbhir havāmahe (8.88.1, navāmahe with abhi) 8.76.5 ; 88.1
 cikivān abhi (8.6.29, ava) paḥyati 1.25.11 ; 8.6.29
 sutā ime ḥucayo (8.93.22, ima uḥanto) yanti vītaye 1.5.5 ; 8.93.22
 aḥatrur (8.21.13, anāpir) indra janusā sanād asi 1.102.8 ; 8.21.13
 sahasracetaḥ (10.69.7, sahasrastariḥ) ḥatanītha ṛbhvā 1.100.12 ; 10.69.7
 vatsam gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28 ; gāvo vatsam na mātarāḥ 9.12.2
 eṣa pratnena janmanā (9.42.2, manmanā) devo devebhyāḥ sutah (9.42.2, pari) 9.3.9 ; 42.2
 viḥvāni sānty (8.100.4, viḥvā jāṭāny) abhy astu (8.100.4, asmi) mahnā 2.28.1 ; 8.100.4
 viḥvā veda janimā (10.111.5, savanā) hanti ḥuṣṇam 3.31.8 ; 10.111.5
 uta trāyasva grṇato maghonaḥ (10.148.4, grṇata uta stīn) 10.22.15 ; 148.4
 mahānti (3.30.2, sthīrāya) vṛṣṇe savanā krtemā 3.1.20 ; 30.2
 abudhyamānāḥ (4.51.3, acitre antaḥ) paṇayaḥ sasantu 1.124.10 ; 4.51.3
 tasmiṁ ḥūra (7.29.2, tasminn ū ṣu) savane mādayasva 2.18.7 ; 7.23.5 ; 29.2
 tmane (2.33.14, miḥvas) tokāya tanayāya mṛḥa 1.114.6 ; 2.33.14
 asmākam (7.42.5, imaṁ no) agne adhvaraṁ juṣasva 5.4.8 ; 3.42.5
 sa yudhmaḥ satvā (7.20.3, yudhmo anarvā) khajakṛt samadvā 6.18.2 ; 7.20.3
 pūrvīḥ ṭa indra (3.51.5, pūrvir asya) niṣsidho janesu (3.51.5, martiesu) 3.51.5 ; 6.44.11
 na tam aṁho devakṛtaṁ (2.23.5, na duritaṁ) kutaḥ cana 2.23.5 ; 8.19.6
 ayā (7.14.2, vayam) te agne samidhā vidhema 4.4.15 ; 7.14.2
 sudughām iva goduhe (8.52.4, goduhaḥ) (followed by juhūmasi) 1.4.1 ; 8.52 (Vāl. 4).4
 prṣto divi prṣto (7.5.2, dhāyy) agniḥ pṛthivyām 1.98.2 ; 7.5.2
 pravadyāmanā (3.58.3, suyugbhir aḥvāiḥ) suvṛtā rathena 1.118.3 ; 3.58.3
 ajījanann (7.80.2, prācikitat) sūryam yajnam agnim 7.78.3 ; 80.2
 sidantu manuṣo (9.64.29, vanuṣo) yathā 1.26.4 ; 9.64.29
 ḥyeno na vikṣu sidati (9.57.3, vaṁsu ṣidati) 9.38.4 ; 57.3
 yad adya sūra udite (8.27.19, sūrya udyati) 7.66.4 ; 8.27.19, 21
 vy asmad dveṣo vitaraṁ (6.44.16, yuyavad) vy aṁhaḥ 2.33.2 ; 6.44.16
 prkṣam (1.135.5, āḥum) atyam na vājinam 1.129.2 ; 135.5

dhartā (9.77.5, cakrir) divaḥ pavate kṛtyo rasaḥ 9.76.1; 77.5
vadhīd (9.109.22, ṛṇann) ugro riṇann apaḥ 8.32.2; 9.109.22
iṣaṁ pṛicantā (1.92.3, vahantiḥ) sukrte sudānave 1.47.8; 92.3
sā pakṣyā (7.80.2, eṣā syā) navyam āyur dadhānā 5.33.16; 7.80.2
devān ādityān aditiṁ (10.66.4, avase) havāmahe 10.65.9; 66.4
viṣvasya jantor adhamam cakāra (7.104.16, adhamas padīṣṭa) 5.32.7; 7.104.16
indrāya vocam varuṇāya saprathah (1.136.6, mīḥuṣe) sumṛīkāya saprathah (1.136.6 mīḥuṣe)
1.129.3; 136.6
tiro vārāny (9.62.8, romāny) avyayā 9.62.8; 67.4; 107.10¹

Cf. also under 1.1.5^c; 8.10^b; 17.2^b; 29.2^a; 35.11^d; 64.16^d; 80.8^c; 84.13^c; 167.1^d; 184.2^a;
3.27.4^b; 4.2.20^c; 4.7^b; 5.17.2^d; 21.4^a; 7.90.4^c; 8.3.4^b; 6.41^b; 8.5^b; 19.32^c; 43.20^c; 45.21^a;
9.12.7^a; 23.5^a; 40.4^c; 63.4^c; 65.15^b; 85.9^c.

A 3. Synonymous pādas with interchanged synonymous words with change of metre

In a large number of cases metre is responsible for greater or lesser changes in the form of pādas, as is shown in the chapter on metre (pp. 523 ff.). These changes often take the form of synonymic changes, that is, a metrically more convenient word is substituted for one of like or similar lexical value. The real difference between this and the preceding class is this that the motive for the substitution is here quite evident. In several cases this substitution takes merely the form of a grammatical equivalent (cf. above, p. 529). Thus:

ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yōṣām (10.39.7, yōṣānām) 1.117.20; 10.39.7
asmabhyam ṣarma bahulam vi yantana (6.51.5, yanta) 5.55.9; 6.51.5
somaḥ punānaḥ kalaṣeṣu sīdati (9.96.23, sattā) 9.68.9; 86.9; 96.23

These can scarcely be said to be synonymous pādas, but rather the same pāda modified so as to suit varying metrical needs. The following, however, involve synonymous words, as well as metrical changes. It will be noted that they occasionally show slight grammatical changes, or insignificant additions as well as lexical changes:

Triṣṭubh and Jagatī

havyavāl agnir ajaraḥ canohitaḥ (5.4.2, ajaraḥ pitā naḥ) 3.2.2; 5.4.2
ekam vicakra camasaṁ caturdhā (4.36.4, caturvayam) 4.35.2; 36.4
agnir devānām abhavat purohitaḥ (10.110.11, purogāḥ) 3.2.8; 10.110.11
yena vaṁśāma pṛtanāsu ṣatrūn (8.60.2, ṣardhataḥ) 6.19.8; 8.60.2
damūnasaṁ gṛhapatim amūram (5.8.1, vareṇyam) 4.11.5; 5.8.1
vaha vāyo niyuto yāhy asmayuḥ (7.90.1, acha) 1.135.2; 7.90.1
sam yo vanā yuvate ṣucidan (10.115.2, bhasmanā datā) 7.4.2; 10.115.2
sa indrāya pavase matsarintamaḥ (9.97.3, matsaravān) 9.76.5; 97.3
tiras tamo dadṛṣa ūrmyāsv ā (7.9.2, dadṛṣe rāmyānām) 6.48.6; 7.9.2
rayim dhattam vasumantaṁ ṣatagvinam (7.84.4, purukṣum) 1.159.5; 7.84.4
sahasraṇibhir upa yāhi vītaye (7.92.5, yajñam) 1.135.4; 7.92.5
viṣo yena gachatho devayantiḥ (10.41.2, yajvarir narā) 7.69.2; 10.41.2
dāivyā hotārā prathamā viduṣṭarā (10.66.13, purohita; 10.110.7, suvācā) 2.3.7; 10.66.13; 110.7

¹ Cf. also such expressions, almost too meagre to be regarded as repeated pādas, as agne (and agnis) tigmena ṣociṣā; agne (and agniḥ) ṣukreṇa ṣociṣā; see p. 9.

557] *Synonymous Pādas with added or subtracted Words*

viçvasya sthātūr jagataḥ ca gopāḥ (10.63.8, mantavaḥ) 7.60.2; 10.63.8
piḁā sutasyāndhaso madāya (5.51.5, abhi prayāḥ) 5.51.5; 7.90.1
svadasvendrāya pavamāna pītaye (9.97.44, indo) 9.74.9; 97.44

Triṣṭubh and Ekapādā

mathid yad im vibhrto (1.148.1, viṣto) mātariçvā 1.71.4; 148.1
sa hi kṣapavāḥ agnī (7.10.5, abhavad) rayiṇām 1.70.5; 7.10.5
çiçum jajñānaḥ haryataḥ (9.109.12, hariṁ) mrjanti 9.96.17; 109.12

Iambic and trochaic

rājantam (1.27.1, samrājantam) adhvarāṇām 1.1.8; 27.1; 45.4
ā no diva ā prthivyā rjīṣin 7.24.3; diva ā prthivyā rjīṣin 8.79.4

A 4. Synonymous pādas with added or subtracted Words

The second chapter, on metrical variations, deals with many pairs of pādas one of which is longer or shorter than the other. Especially the interchange between octosyllabic pādas and triṣṭubh-jagatī pādas results in many doublets (pp. 535 ff.). In such cases the long pāda, as a rule, contains something more than the short, enough to remove the two pādas from the sphere of mere synonymy. In some cases, however, precisely the opposite is true; notwithstanding an added word or two the longer pāda has the effect of the short pāda beaten out or ornamented by an additional flourish. Then the pairs may be properly called synonymous; they afford, indeed at times, a particularly interesting and intimate glimpse into the subtler practices of imitation, some of which are of very cunning workmanship indeed; see, e.g. the interchange between arāvṇaḥ and araruṣo in the first example; or the interchange between uttamaḥ and upamo in the sixth example; or the apparent hollowing out of the longer form (so as to produce the shorter) in the fourth and fifth examples. Since all such pairs are collected in a fairly compact way in the chapter on metre (pp. 535 ff.), I shall merely remind the reader here of the most conspicuous cases in which a long and a short pāda express essentially the same idea, are in truth genuinely synonymous:

pāhi no agne rakṣasaḥ pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ 1.36.15
pāhi no agne rakṣaso ajuṣṭāt pāhi dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoh 7.1.13
ye cid dhi tvām ṛsayāḥ pūrva ūtaye juhūre 'vase mahi 1.48.14
ye cid dhi vām pura ṛsayo juhūre 'vase narā 8.8.6
ā no mitrāvaruṇā ghr̥tāir gavyūtim ukṣatam 3.62.16
ā no mitrāvaruṇā havyajuṣṭim ghr̥tāir gavyūtim ukṣatam iḁābhīḥ 7.65.4
ariṣṭaḥ sarva edhate 1.41.2; 8.27.16
ariṣṭaḥ sa marto viçva edhate 10.63.13
mandra sujāta sukrato 8.74.7
mandra svadhāva r̥tajāta sukrato 1.144.7
divo viṣṭambha uttamaḥ 9.108.16
divo viṣṭambha upamo vicakṣaṇaḥ 9.86.35
ajasreṇa çociṣā çoçucac chuce 6.48.3
ajasreṇa çociṣā çoçucānaḥ 7.5.4

çiprah çiršan hiranyayih 8.7.25
 çiprah çirşasu vitatā hiranyayih 5.54.11
 abhi prayāṁsi vītaye 6.16.44
 abhi prayāṁsi sudhitāni vītaye 1.135.4
 indrāya çuṣam arcate (10.133.1, arcata) 1.9.10; 10.133.1
 indrāya çuṣam harivantam arcata 10.96.2
 mā no duḥçaṁsa içata 1.23.9; 7.94.7; 10.25.7
 mā no duḥçaṁso abhidipsur içata 2.23.10
 tvam içise vasūnām 8.71.8
 tvam içise vasupate vasūnām 1.170.5
 ye cid dhi pūrva ṛtasāpa āsan 1.179.2
 ye cit pūrva ṛtasāpah 10.154.4
 preṣṭham vo atithim grñise 1.186.3
 preṣṭham vo atithim (stuṣe) 8.84.1
 vi yas tastambha rodasī 9.101.15
 vi yas tastambha rodasī cid urvī 7.86.1
 kim aṅga radhracodanaḥ 8.80.3
 kim aṅga radhracodanaḥ tvāhuḥ 6.44.10
 açaturur indra jajñise 1.133.2
 açaturur indra januṣā sanād asi 1.102.8

A 5. Synonymous pādas expressing or implying change of god or person or the like

This class is described on pp. 550 ff. (ūha-pādas). It embraces the following rather large number of examples, some of which should be considered in the light of our remarks on henotheism (pp. 575 ff.) :

Interchanging gods mentioned outright

mā no vadhīr indra (7.66.4, vadhī rudra) mā parā dāḥ 1.104.8; 7.66.4
 vyaṁ somasya (2.12.15, ta indra) viçvaha priyāsaḥ 2.12.15; 8.48.14
 anumate (8.48.4, soma rājan) mṛṣayā naḥ svasti 8.48.4; 10.59.6
 somāpūṣaṇāv (6.52.16, agnīparjanyaḥ) avataḥ dhiyaḥ me 2.40.5; 6.52.16
 indrāviṣṇū (10.65.1, ādityā viṣṇur) marutaḥ svar bṛhat 10.65.1; 66.4
 bṛhaspate (6.61.3, sarasvatī) devanido ni barhaya 2.23.8; 6.61.3
 mitrāya (7.47.3, sindhubhyo) havyaḥ ghṛtavaj juhota 3.59.1; 7.47.3
 pra sindhum (6.49.4, vāyur) achā bṛhatī manīṣā 3.33.5; 6.49.4
 stuhi parjanyaḥ (8.96.12, suṣṭutim) namasā vivāsa 5.83.1; 8.96.12
 mitro (10.83.2, manyur) hotā varuṇo jātavedāḥ 3.5.4; 10.83.2
 vasuḥ (8.71.11, agniḥ) sūnuḥ sahaso jātavedasam 1.127.1; 8.71.11
 tad aryamā (6.49.14, tat parvatas) tat savitā cano dhāt 1.107.3; 6.49.14
 pari ṇo hetī rudrasya (7.84.2, heḷo varuṇasya) vṛjyāḥ 2.33.14; 6.28.7: see above, p. 174.
 rājan soma (6.47.28, deva ratha) prati havyā grbhāya 1.91.4; 6.47.28
 agne tvaḥ (8.90.5, tvam indra) yaçā asi 8.23.30; 90.5
 agniḥ ukthāni vāvṛdhuḥ 2.8.5; indram ukthāni vāvṛdhuḥ 8.6.35; 95.6
 vāyav (6.16.10, agna) ā yāhi vītaye 5.51.5; 6.16.10
 agnir (9.45.4, indur) deveṣu patyate 8.102.9; 9.45.4
 somaḥ (8.68.7, indram) codāmi pītaye 3.42.8; 8.68.7¹

¹ Cf. also such expressions, perhaps too meagre to be considered repeated pādas, as agne çukreṇa çociṣā in relation to usaḥ çukreṇa çociṣā, or agniḥ prayaty adhvarē in relation to indram prayaty adhvarē; see p. 9. See also under 2.26.2^c; 5.4.7^c; 10.35.10^c.

Interchanging gods implied in both or in one of the verses

sumṛliko bhavatu viśvavedāḥ (Indra) 6.47.12 = 10.131.6
 sumṛliko bhavatu jātavedāḥ (Agni) 4.1.20
 adroghavācam matibhir yaviṣṭham (Agni) 6.5.1
 adroghavācam matibhiḥ çaviṣṭham (Indra) 6.22.2
 brhantam ṛṣvam ajaram yuvānam (Indra) 3.32.7; 6.19.2
 brhantam ṛṣvam ajaram suṣumnānam (Rudra) 6.49.10
 sa na stavāna ā bhara 1.12.11 (Agni); 8.24.3 (Indra)
 sa naḥ punāna ā bhara (Soma) 9.40.5; 61.6
 viṣṭvī çamibhiḥ sukṛtaḥ sukṛtyayā 3.60.3 (Ṛbhus)
 viṣṭvī grāvānaḥ sukṛtaḥ sukṛtyayā 10.94.2 (Press-stones)
 sakṛe çukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ 6.66.1 (Pṛṇi)
 vṛṣā çukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ 4.3.10 (Agni)
 marudbhir it sanitā vājam arvā 7.56.23 (Maruts)
 tvota it sanitā vājam arvā 6.33.2 (Indra)¹
 sa no vṛṣṭim divas pari 2.6.5 (Agni)
 te no vṛṣṭim divas pari (9.65.24 (Somāḥ))

Interchanging Rishis, legendary persons, etc.

bharadvājā abhy arcanty arkāiḥ 6.50.15
 vasiṣṭhāso abhy arcanty arkāiḥ 7.23.6
 daçagvāso abhy arcanty arkāiḥ 5.29.12
 jaritāro abhy arcanty arkāiḥ 6.21.10
 bharadvājā (10.89.17, viçvāmitrā) uta ta indra nūnam 6.25.9; 10.89.17
 yuvān nārā stuvate pajriyāya (1.117.7, kṛṣṇiyāya) 1.116.7; 117.7
 bhujyum yābhir (8.22.10, yābhiḥ paktham) avatho yābhir adhrigum 1.112.20; 8.22.10
 yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhi turvaçe (8.8.14, adhy ambare) 1.47.7; 8.8.14²
 trāivṛṣṇo (8.1.33, āsāṅgo) agne daçabhiḥ sahasrāiḥ 5.27.1; 8.1.33

A 6. Non-synonymous pādas without or with change of metre

This brings us to what is, from the nature of the case, the most frequent and important class of lexically changed pairs or groups of pādas. A word or more is varied in such a way that there results real change of meaning or construction. A noun or adjective in one pāda is displaced by a verb in the other; an adjective is displaced by a noun, or any kind of word by any other kind of word. The poets here, as in the preceding classes, show their dependence upon the existing mass of verse-models, but they change the thought as well as the form. The boundary line between this class and the preceding classes is not hard and fast; still the point here, as distinguished from the preceding classes, is that the changes in form and sense are surely conscious or intentional, and result in real new values. So, e.g. in the almost identical pādas in the following two distichs:

7.90.6: Içānāso ye dadhate svar no gobhir açvebhir vasubhir hiranyāiḥ
 10.108.7: ayam nidhiḥ sarame adribudhno gobhir açvebhir vasubhir nyṛṣṭaḥ

¹ In tvota, 'helped by thee', tvā refers to Indra; cf. the crystallized compound indratvota.

² See under 1.47.7 for this particularly interesting case of mutually interpretative distichs.

sūrya (7.101.6, tasminn) ātmā jagatas tasthuṣaṣ ca 1.115.1; 7.101.6
 ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ savitā devo açret (4.6.2, savitevāçret) 4.6.2; 13.2
 bhayante viçvā bhuvanā marudbhīḥ (1.166.4, bhuvanāni harmiā) 1.85.8; 166.4
 tepāno deva rakṣasaḥ (8.102.16, çociṣā) 8.60.19; 102.16
 viçva ādityā adite sajoṣāḥ (10.63.17, manīṣi) 6.51.5; 10.63.17
 mandraṁ hotāram uçiḥ yaviṣṭham (10.46.4, namobhīḥ) 7.10.5; 10.46.4

Examples with change of metre

ubhe yathā no ahanī nipātaḥ (10.76.1, sacābhuvā) 4.55.3; 10.76.1
 tiraç cid ayaḥ savanā puruṇi (8.66.12, vaso gahi) 4.29.1; 8.66.12
 ud u ṣya devaḥ savitā yayāma (6.71.1, hiraṇyayā) 6.71.1; 7.38.1; see under 2.38.1
 nāsyā vartā na tarutā mahādhanē (6.66.8, nv asti) 1.40.8; 6.66.8
 indrā nv agni avase huvadhīyāi (6.59.3, avaseha vajriṇā) 5.45.4; 6.59.3
 ṛtasya pathā namasā haviṣmatā (10.31.2, vivāset) 1.128.2; 10.31.2; see under 1.128.2
 tvaṣṭā devebhīḥ janibhīḥ sajoṣāḥ (10.64.10, pitā vacaḥ) 6.50.13; 10.64.10
 dadhāti ratnaṁ vidhate suvīram (4.12.3, yaviṣṭhaḥ) 4.12.3; 7.16.12
 dūtaṁ kṛṇvānā āyajanta havyāiḥ (10.122.7, mānuṣāḥ) 5.3.8; 10.122.7
 agniṁ hotāram īlate vasudhitim (5.1.7, namobhīḥ) 1.128.8; 5.1.7; cf. under 1.128.8
 kṛṣṇaṁ ta ema ruçadūrme ajara (4.7.9, ruçataḥ puro bhāḥ) 1.58.4; 4.7.9
 anaçvo jāto anabhiçur arvā (4.36.1, ukthiāḥ) 1.152.5; 4.36.1
 pra dyāvā yajñāiḥ pṛthivī ṛtāvrdhā (7.53.1, namobhīḥ) 1.159.1; 7.53.1
 dāivya hotārā prathamā viduṣṭarā (10.66.13, purohitā; 10.110.7, suvācā; 3.4.7, ny ṛñje) 2.3.7;
 3.4.7; 10.66.13; 110.7
 ayaṁ mitro varuṇaḥ pariḥmā (8.27.17, sarātayaḥ) 1.79.3; 8.27.17; 10.93.4
 ava tmanā dhṛṣṭā (4.7.9, bṛhataḥ) çambaram bhinat (4.7.9, bhet) 1.54.4; 4.7.9
 purū sahasrā ni çicāmi dāçuse (10.28.6, sākam) 10.28.6; 48.4
 ud vandanam āirayataṁ (1.118.6, āirataṁ) daṁsanābhīḥ (1.112.5, svar dṛçe) 1.112.5; 118.6
 rathaṁ ye cakruḥ suvṛtaṁ nareṣṭhām (4.36.2, sucetasāḥ) 4.33.8; 36.2
 viçāṁ kavīṁ viçpatīṁ mānuṣiṇām (6.1.8, çaçvatīnām; 3.2.10, mānuṣiṛiṣaḥ) 3.2.10; 5.4.3; 6.1.8
 imaṁ naro marutaḥ saçcatānu (3.16.2, saçcatā vṛdham) 3.16.2; 7.18.25
 tasmā etaṁ bharata tadvaçāya (2.37.1, tadvaço dadīḥ) 2.14.2; 37.1
 viṣṇor eṣasya prabhṛthe havāmahe (7.40.5, havirbhīḥ) 2.34.11; 7.40.5
 tubhyaṁ suto maghavan tubhyaṁ ābhṛtaḥ (10.116.7, pakvaḥ) 2.36.5; 10.116.7
 āpa oṣadhir vanināni yajñiṇā (7.34.25, vanino juṣanta) 7.34.25; 10.66.9
 mā no martāya ripave rakṣasvine (8.22.14, vājiniṇasū) 8.22.24; 60.8

CLASS B: GRAMMATICAL VARIATIONS OF REPEATED PĀDAS

Character and Scope of Grammatical Variations.—Grammatical variations in repeated pādas involve all the inflective categories of finite verb, participle, noun, adjective, pronoun, &c. Just as the Vedic poets exercise great freedom in modulating or completely changing part of the lexical matter of a given pāda, so they feel free to change the grammatical forms. One poet addresses Indra in the second person with the vocatives that make up a pāda, çatamūte çatakṛato (8.46.3); another praises him in the third person with the corresponding nominatives, çatamūtiḥ çatakṛatuḥ (8.99.8). Or, a poet addresses the same god directly with pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha (5.31.6); another

lauds him indirectly with *pra nūtanā maghavā yā cakāra* (7.98.5). These are straight and complete variations which metamorphose some statement in a single consistent way. Not at all rare, and much more problematic and difficult to assort, are multiple grammatical changes which pull in different directions. So, e.g. 1.176.1 says of Indra, *rgḥāyamāṇa invasi* 'with a rush thou dost penetrate'; on the other hand 1.10.8 has the statement, (*nahī tvā rodasī ubhe*) *rgḥāyamāṇam invataḥ*, 'not do the two Rodasī (Heaven and Earth) penetrate thee when thou rushest'. The complexity of the change in this last instance is marked by the fact that the subject (*rgḥāyamāṇa*) of the verb, *invasi*, becomes the object (*rgḥāyamāṇam*) of the same verb, *invataḥ*, in the repeated *pāda*. This example shows, too, that a perfectly harmonious arrangement of all such variations cannot be expected. Every imaginable variation may occur, theoretically at least; but some are common and typical, others rare and exceptional. They are governed by tendencies so marked as to permit us to establish certain classes that may throw light upon the stylistic habits of the poets. It will be observed that grammatical variation—grammatical *ūha*, as we may call it—is a constant factor in imitation, and that these variations are at times attended by some strain.

Class B, Grammatical Variations of Repeated Pādas: Eleven subdivisions.—The examples, according as they concern the inflection of *verbum* or *nomen* (*substantivum* or *adjectivum*) or *pronomen*, may be presented under eleven heads, as follows:

- B 1. Gratuitous and metrical variations either in verbs or substantives.
- B 2. Variation of second and third persons.
- B 3. Variation of first and other persons.
- B 4. Variation of number in finite verbs and participles.
- B 5. Variation of finite verbs and participles or gerunds or the like.
- B 6. Sporadic and complex variations of verb.
- B 7. Variation of vocatives and other cases.
- B 8. Variation of nominatives and accusatives.
- B 9. Other case variations.
- B 10. Variation of number and gender.
- B 11. Variation of pronouns.

B 1. Gratuitous and metrical variations in verbs or substantives

Some changes are supported, apparently, by neither grammatical, lexical nor metrical reasons. Thus verbs in the following pairs:

ghṛtaṁ duhrata āçīram 1.134.6

ghṛtaṁ duhata āçīram 8.6.19

mandasvā su svarṇare 8.6.39

mādayasvā svarṇare 8.103.14

No more clear is the reason why the Vāḷakhilya poet of 8.50(Vāl. 2).5 should have substituted the awkward pāda, yaṁ te svadhāvan svadanti gūrtayaḥ, for 8.49(Vāl. 1).5, yaṁ te svadhāvan svadayanti dhenavaḥ. We can say no more than that these are cases of forgetful imitation, or, possibly, repetition with a change designed as a touch of originality.

Similarly the case form of a noun is at times altered without any, or at least without pressing reason. The expression, aktor vyuṣṭāu paritakmyāyāḥ, 5.30.18, seems to mean exactly the same thing as, aktor vyuṣṭāu paritakmyāyām in 6.24.9. In 10.93.11 the pāda, (abhiṣṭaye) sadā pāhy abhiṣṭaye imitates, (abhiṣṭibhiḥ) sadā pāhy abhiṣṭibhiḥ in 1.129.9; there is no real difference of meaning, though the latter seems to me primary: see under 1.129.9. In 10.171.3, tvaṁ tyam indra martyam, the pronoun tyam is a rather pretentious archaism (considering the character of the hymn), as compared with tam in 5.35.5, tvaṁ tam indra martyam.

In a much larger number of cases the choice between two forms which are grammatically equivalent is controlled by the metres of the verses (see pp. 523 ff.): tense-stem, mode-stem, voice, personal ending; noun-stem, noun-case, or noun-number, &c., are changed for cadence's sake, but without altering the least bit the real meaning of the verb, or even the pāda as a whole. Thus in the verb:

asmabhyam ṣarma bahulaṁ vi yanta (5.55.9, yantana) 5.55.9; 6.51.5
adhi stotrasya sakhyasya gāta (5.55.9, gātana) 5.55.9; 10.98.8
adityāir no aditiḥ ṣarma yaṁsat (10.66.3, yachatu) 1.107.2; 4.54.6; 10.66.3
ava tmanā dhrṣatā (7.18.20, bṛhataḥ) ṣambaram bhinaṭ (7.18.20, bhet) 1.54.4; 7.18.20
yan mā somāso mamadan yad ukthā (10.48.4, somāsa ukthino amandiṣuḥ) 4.42.6; 10.48.4
vi yo rajāṁsy amimita sukratuḥ (1.160.4, yo mame rajasī sukratūyayā) 1.160.4; 6.7.7

Again, in the substantive;

ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yosām (10.39.7, yosaṇām) 1.117.20; 10.39.7
sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyomani (7.5.9, vyoman) 1.143.2; 6.8.2; 7.5.9
rathā aṣvāsa uṣaso vyuṣṭāu (4.45.2, vyuṣṭiṣu) 4.14.4; 45.2
naras tokasya tanayasya sātāu (7.82.9, sātiṣu) 4.24.3; 7.82.9
vṛṣā pavitre adhi sāno avyaye (9.97.10, avye) 9.86.3; 97.40
saṁ vo madāso agmata (4.34.2, madā agmata saṁ puramdhīḥ) 1.20.5; 4.34.2
ṣatām pūrbhir yaviṣṭhya (6.48.8, yaviṣṭha pāhy aṇhasaḥ) 6.48.8; 7.16.10
pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ (7.1.3, dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoḥ) 1.36.15; 7.1.13
ṣiprāḥ ṣiṛṣan hiraṇyayīḥ (5.54.11, ṣiṛṣasu vitatā hiraṇyayīḥ) 5.54.11; 8.7.25.

B 2. Variations of second and third persons

The commonest of all verbal variations, most typical of the habits of the poets, is that of the second and third persons of the same number. On the one hand a given divinity or divinities are addressed directly in the second person; on the other hand qualities and deeds are attributed to them or demanded of them in the third person. Thus:

avāsrjaḥ (2.12.12, avāsrjat) sartave sapta sindhūn 1.32.12; 2.12.12
ā sūryaṁ rohayo (1.7.3, rohayad) divi 1.7.3; 8.89.7; 9.107.7; 10.156.4
jeṣaḥ (8.40.10, jeṣat) svarvatīr apāḥ 1.10.8; 8.40.10
avyo vāraṁ vi dhāvati (9.16.8, dhāvasi) 9.16.8; 28.1; 106.10
viṣvam ā bhāsi (3.44.4, bhāti) rocanam 1.49.4; 150.4; 3.44.4

gyeno na vaṇsu kalāṣeṣu sīdasi (9.57.3, vaṇsu sīdati) 9.57.3; 86.35
 ahan vṛtraṁ nir apām āubjo (1.85.9, āubjad) arṇavam 1.56.5; 85.9
 viçvāṁ puṣyati (10.132.2, puṣyasi) vāryam 1.81.9; 5.5.6; 10.132.2
 ā rodasi aprṇā (4.18.5; 10.45.6, aprṇā) jāyamānaḥ 3.6.2; 4.18.5; 7.13.2; 10.45.6
 svadhvarā kṛṇuhi jātavedaḥ (6.10.1; 7.17.4, karati jātavedāḥ) 3.6.6; 6.10.1; 7.17.3; 4
 suvedā no vasū kṛdhi (6.48.15, karat) 6.48.15; 7.32.25
 antar mahāṅ carati (10.4.2, carasi) rocanena 3.55.9; 10.4.2
 puro dadhat sanīsyasi (5.31.11, sanīsyati) kratum naḥ 4.20.3; 5.31.11
 pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha (7.98.5, maghavā yā cakāra) 5.31.6; 7.98.5
 abhi prayāṁsi sudhitāni hi khyat (10.53.2, khyat) 6.15.15; 10.53.2
 saṁ sūryeṇa rocasi (9.2.6, rocate) 8.9.18; 9.2.6
 vy antarīkṣam atiraḥ (8.4.17, atirat) 8.14.7; 10.153.3
 athemā viçvā pṛtanā jāyāsi (10.52.5, jāyāti) 8.96.7; 10.52.5
 sadyo jājñāno havyo babhūtha (8.96.21, babhūva) 8.96.21; 10.6.7
 vṛṣāva cakrado (9.7.3, cakradad) vane 9.7.3; 10.7.22
 nṛmṇā vāsāno arṣasi (5.7.4, arṣati) 9.7.4; 62.23
 punāno vācam iṣyasi (9.30.1, iṣyati) 9.30.1; 64.25
 apaghnan pavase (9.61.25, pavate) mṛdhaḥ 9.61.25; 63.24
 gobhir aṅjāno arṣasi (9.103.1, arṣati) 9.103.2; 10.7.22
 nyañ Uttānam anv eṣi (10.27.3, eti) bhūmim 10.27.13; 142.5
 pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi (7.84.1, viṣurūpā jigāti) 5.15.4; 7.84.1
 rāvanāv rātam ā ghosatho (8.25.4, ghosato) brhat 1.151.4; 8.25.4
 juṣethām (5.72.8, juṣetām) yajñam iṣṭaye 5.72.3; 78.3; 8.38.4

B 3. Variation of first and other persons

This small group, not entirely uniform in character, calls attention to the fact that the gods or the poets are at times introduced dramatically as engaged in self-praise (ātmatuti). The first pair under this head shows that the passage in the first person is a direct, and formally inferior, imitation of the passage in the third person; see under 4.17.3. It is, perhaps, not too much to say that, as a matter of principle, passages which introduce the gods in the first person, when paralleled by passages in the third person, are late and imitative. Therefore, and for intrinsic reasons also, passages generally in which gods recount their own exploits are likely to belong to a later stratum of Vedic composition. See also under 1.51.8:

vadhīm vṛtraṁ vajreṇa mandasānaḥ 10.28.7
 vadhīd vṛtraṁ vajreṇa mandasānaḥ 4.17.3
 ṛtasya panthām anv emi sādhuḥ 10.66.13
 ṛtasya panthām anv eti sādhu 1.124.3; 5.80.4; 10.66.13
 yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣam 10.27.1
 yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣathaḥ 8.59 (Vāl. 11).1; 10.27.1
 viçvā jātāny abhy asmi mahnā 8.100.4
 viçvāni sānty abhy astu mahnā 2.28.1
 grham indraç ca ganvahi 8.69.7
 grham indraç ca gachatam 1.135.7; 4.49.3
 ratham na dhīraḥ swapā ataksam 5.2.11; 29.5
 ratham na dhīraḥ swapā atakṣiṣuḥ 1.130.6¹

¹ In this pair the first person version, having 'poets' for its subject, is pretty certainly prior and superior to the third person version; see under 1.130.6, and cf. under 7.16.20.

B 4. Variation of grammatical number in finite verbs and participles

This class includes the variations as between singular and plural, singular and dual, dual and plural. At times these cases are still further diversified by change of person. They illustrate most clearly the monotonously imitative habits in the praise and invocation of the gods which make it easy to obliterate intrinsic distinctions and probabilities. So the statement about Indra and Soma in 6.72.2, *aparthataṁ prthivīm mātaraṁ vi*, is imitated baldly in connexion with the plural *Āngiras* in 10.62.3, *aparthayan prthivīm mātaraṁ vi*; see under 6.72.2^d. In not a few cases such variations harbour hermeneutic or chronological criteria :

Finite Verbs

āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayasva 10.17.8
 āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayethām 6.68.11
 āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayadhvam 6.52.13
 viṣvam āyur vy aṇavat 1.93.3
 viṣvam āyur vy aṇutam 10.85.42
 viṣvam āyur vy aṇutah 8.31.8
 somo arṣati (9.33.3, somā arṣanti) viṣnave 9.33.3; 34.2; 65.20
 yat sim āgaḥ cakrmā tat su mrlāta (7.93.7, mrlā) 1.179.5; 7.93.7
 yukṣvā (5.56.6, yuṅgdhvām) hy aruṣi rathe 1.14.12; 5.56.6
 divaḥ ca gmaḥ ca rājasi (5.38.3, rājathah) 1.25.20; 5.38.3
 upa nah sutam ā gahi (5.71.3, gatam) 1.16.4; 3.42.1; 5.71.3
 yad antarikṣa ā gahi (5.73.1, gatam) 5.73.1; 8.97.5
 devatrā havyam ohīṣe (8.19.1, ohire) 1.128.6; 8.19.1
 pari dyāvaprthivī yāti (1.115.3, yanti) sadyah 1.115.3; 3.58.8
 sutānām pītim arhasi (5.51.6, arhathah) 1.134.6; 5.51.6
 huveya (6.57.1, huvema) vājasātaye 6.57.1; 8.9.13
 kratum pūnita (8.53.6, pūnata) ānuṣak 8.12.11; 53 (Vāl. 5).6
 rayīm gr̥natsu dhārāya (5.86.6, didhrtam) 5.86.6; 8.13.12
 imam no yajñam ā gatam (9.5.8, gaman) 5.5.7; 9.5.8
 madhye divah svadhayā mādayethe (10.15.14, mādayante) 1.108.12; 10.15.14
 rāyas poṣam yajamānāya dhattam (10.17.9, dhehi) 8.59 (Vāl. 11).7; 10.17.9
 ā no yāhy (8.8.5, yātam) upaṇṇuti 8.8.5; 34.11
 gr̥nutaṁ (8.13.7, gr̥nudhī) jaritur havam 7.94.2; 8.13.7; 85.4
 aprathataṁ (10.62.3, aprathayan) prthivīm mātaraṁ vi 6.72.2; 10.62.3
 pra ṇa spārhābhīr ūtibhis tiretam (7.58.3, tireta) 7.58.3; 84.3
 sunoty (8.31.5, sunuta) ā ca dhāvati (8.31.5, dhāvatah) 7.32.6; 8.31.5¹
 sa no mrlātidr̥ṣe 4.57.1 : tā no mrlāta idr̥ṣe 6.60.5
 rayīm dhattha (6.68.6, dhattho; 7.84.4, dhattam) vasumantaṁ puruṣam 4.38.10; 6.68.6; 7.84.4

Participles

īcānaṁ (10.9.5, īcānā) vāryānām 1.5.2; 24.3; 10.9.5
 rājantam (8.8.18, rājantāv) adhvarānām 1.1.8; 45.4; 8.8.18
 yatamānā (5.4.4, yatamāno) raṁmibhiḥ sūryasya 1.123.12; 5.4.4
 trir ā divo vidathe patyamānaḥ (3.56.5, patyamānāh) 3.54.11; 56.5
 gr̥nāno jamadagninā 9.62.24; 65.25 : gr̥nānā (dual), &c. 3.62.18; 8.101.8
 dame-dame sapta ratnā dadhānaḥ (6.74.1, dadhānā, dual) 5.1.5; 6.74.1
 sutā (9.34.4, suta) indrāya vāyave 5.51.7; 9.33.3; 34.2
 ratnaṁ devasya savitur iyānaḥ (7.52.3, iyānāh) 7.38.6; 52.3
 ṣumbhamāna (9.64.5, ṣumbhamānā) rtāyubhir mr̥jyamāno (9.64.5, mr̥jyamānā) gabhastyoh
 9.36.4; 64.5

¹ Cf. AV. 6.2.1, sunotā ca dhāvata.

çyeno na vaṇsu kalaçeṣu śidasi (9.57.3, vaṇsu śidati) 9.57.3; 86.35
 ahan vṛtram nir apām āubjo (1.85.9, āubjad) arṇavam 1.56.5; 85.9
 viçvaṁ puṣyati (10.132.2, puṣyasi) vāryam 1.81.9; 5.5.6; 10.132.2
 ā rodasi aprṇā (4.18.5; 10.45.6, aprṇā) jāyamānaḥ 3.6.2; 4.18.5; 7.13.2; 10.45.6
 svadhvarā kṛṇuhi jātavedaḥ (6.10.1; 7.17.4, karati jātavedāḥ) 3.6.6; 6.10.1; 7.17.3; 4
 suvedā no vasū kṛdhi (6.48.15, karat) 6.48.15; 7.32.25
 antar mahāṇṇ carati (10.4.2, carasi) rocanena 3.55.9; 10.4.2
 puro dadhat sanīsyasi (5.31.11, sanīsyati) kratum naḥ 4.20.3; 5.31.11
 pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha (7.98.5, maghavā yā cakāra) 5.31.6; 7.98.5
 abhi prayāṇsi sudhitāni hi khyāḥ (10.53.2, khyat) 6.15.15; 10.53.2
 saṁ sūryeṇa rocace (9.2.6, rocate) 8.9.18; 9.2.6
 vy antarikṣam atiraḥ (8.4.17, atirat) 8.14.7; 10.153.3
 athemā viçvā pṛtanā jāyasi (10.52.5, jāyāti) 8.96.7; 10.52.5
 sadyo jāñāno havyo babhūtha (8.96.21, babhūva) 8.96.21; 10.6.7
 vṛṣāva cakrado (9.7.3, cakradad) vane 9.7.3; 10.7.22
 nṛmṇā vasāno arṣasi (5.7.4, arṣati) 9.7.4; 62.23
 punāno vācam īsyasi (9.30.1, īsyati) 9.30.1; 64.25
 apaghnan pavase (9.61.25, pavate) mṛdhaḥ 9.61.25; 63.24
 gobhir aṇjāno arṣasi (9.103.1, arṣati) 9.103.2; 10.7.22
 nyaññ uttānam anv eṣi (10.27.3, eti) bhūmim 10.27.13; 142.5
 pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi (7.84.1, viṣurūpā jigāti) 5.15.4; 7.84.1
 rītvānāv ṛtam ā ghosatho (8.25.4, ghosato) bṛhat 1.151.4; 8.25.4
 juṣethām (5.72.8, juṣetām) yajñam iṣṭaye 5.72.3; 78.3; 8.38.4

B 3. Variation of first and other persons

This small group, not entirely uniform in character, calls attention to the fact that the gods or the poets are at times introduced dramatically as engaged in self-praise (ātmastuti). The first pair under this head shows that the passage in the first person is a direct, and formally inferior, imitation of the passage in the third person; see under 4.17.3. It is, perhaps, not too much to say that, as a matter of principle, passages which introduce the gods in the first person, when paralleled by passages in the third person, are late and imitative. Therefore, and for intrinsic reasons also, passages generally in which gods recount their own exploits are likely to belong to a later stratum of Vedic composition. See also under 1.51.8:

vadhīm vṛtram vajreṇa mandasānaḥ 10.28.7
 vadhīd vṛtram vajreṇa mandasānaḥ 4.17.3
 ṛtasya panthām anv emi sādhyā 10.66.13
 ṛtasya panthām anv eti sādhu 1.124.3; 5.80.4; 10.66.13
 yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣam 10.27.1
 yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣathaḥ 8.59 (Val. 11).1; 10.27.1
 viçvā jātāny abhy asmi mahnā 8.100.4
 viçvāni sānty abhy astu mahnā 2.28.1
 gr̥ham indraç ca ganvahi 8.69.7
 gr̥ham indraç ca gachatam 1.135.7; 4.49.3
 ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣam 5.2.11; 29.5
 ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣiṣuḥ 1.130.6¹

¹ In this pair the first person version, having 'poets' for its subject, is pretty certainly prior and superior to the third person version; see under 1.130.6, and cf. under 7.16.20.

B 4. Variation of grammatical number in finite verbs and participles

This class includes the variations as between singular and plural, singular and dual, dual and plural. At times these cases are still further diversified by change of person. They illustrate most clearly the monotonously imitative habits in the praise and invocation of the gods which make it easy to obliterate intrinsic distinctions and probabilities. So the statement about Indra and Soma in 6.72.2, *aprathataṁ pṛthivīm mātaram vi*, is imitated baldly in connexion with the plural *Āngiras* in 10.62.3, *aprathayan pṛthivīm mātaram vi*; see under 6.72.2^d. In not a few cases such variations harbour hermeneutic or chronological criteria:

Finite Verbs

āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayasva 10.17.8
 āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayethām 6.68.11
 āsadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayadhvam 6.52.13
 viçvam āyur vy açnavat 1.93.3
 viçvam āyur vy açnutam 10.85.42
 viçvam āyur vy açnutaḥ 8.31.8
 somo arṣati (9.33.3, somā arṣanti) viṣnave 9.33.3; 34.2; 65.20
 yat sīm āgaç cakrāmā tat su mṛlata (7.93.7, mṛla) 1.179.5; 7.93.7
 yukṣvā (5.56.6, yuṅghvam) hy aruṣi rathe 1.14.12; 5.56.6
 divaç ca gmaç ca rājasi (5.38.3, rājathaḥ) 1.25.20; 5.38.3
 upa naḥ sutam ā gahi (5.71.3, gatam) 1.16.4; 3.42.1; 5.71.3
 yad antarikṣa ā gahi (5.73.1, gatam) 5.73.1; 8.97.5
 devatrā havyam ohīse (8.19.1, ohire) 1.128.6; 8.19.1
 pari dyāvāpṛthivī yāti (1.115.3, yanti) sadyaḥ 1.115.3; 3.58.8
 sutānām pītim arhasi (5.51.6, arhathaḥ) 1.134.6; 5.51.6
 huveya (6.57.1, huvema) vājasātaye 6.57.1; 8.9.13
 kratum punīta (8.53.6, punata) ānuṣak 8.12.11; 53(Vāl. 5).6
 rayīm gr̥natsu dhārāya (5.86.6, didhṛtam) 5.86.6; 8.13.12
 imaṁ no yajñam ā gatam (9.5.8, gaman) 5.5.7; 9.5.8
 madhye divaḥ svadhayā mādayethe (10.15.14, mādayante) 1.108.12; 10.15.14
 rāyas poçaṁ yajamānāya dhattam (10.17.9, dhehi) 8.59(Vāl. 11).7; 10.17.9
 ā no yāhy (8.8.5, yātam) upaçruti 8.8.5; 34.11
 gr̥nutam (8.13.7, gr̥nudhī) jaritur havam 7.94.2; 8.13.7; 85.4
 aprathataṁ (10.62.3, aprathayan) pṛthivīm mātaram vi 6.72.2; 10.62.3
 pra na spārhabhir ūtibhis tīretam (7.58.3, tīreta) 7.58.3; 84.3
 sunoty (8.31.5, sunuta) ā ca dhāvati (8.31.5, dhāvataḥ) 7.32.6; 8.31.5¹
 sa no mṛlātīdr̥çe 4.57.1 : tā no mṛlāta īdr̥çe 6.60.5
 rayīm dhattha (6.68.6, dhattho; 7.84.4, dhattham) vasumantaṁ puruṣum 4.38.10; 6.68.6; 7.84.4

Participles

īçānaṁ (10.9.5, īçānā) vāryānām 1.5.2; 24.3; 10.9.5
 rājantam (8.8.18, rājantāṁ) adhvarānām 1.1.8; 45.4; 8.8.18
 yatamānā (5.4.4, yatamāno) raçmibhiḥ sūryasya 1.123.12; 5.4.4
 trir ā divo vidathe patyamānaḥ (3.56.5, patyamānāḥ) 3.54.11; 56.5
 gr̥nāno jamadagninā 9.62.24; 65.25 : gr̥nānā (dual), &c. 3.62.18; 8.101.8
 dame-dame sapta ratnā dadhānaḥ (6.74.1, dadhānā, dual) 5.1.5; 6.74.1
 sutā (9.34.4, suta) indrāya vāyave 5.51.7; 9.33.3; 34.2
 ratnaṁ devasya savitur iyānaḥ (7.52.3, iyānāḥ) 7.38.6; 52.3
 çumbhamāna (9.64.5, çumbhamānā) ṛtāyubhir mṛjyamāno (9.64.5, mṛjyamānā) gabhastyoh
 9.36.4; 64.5

¹ Cf. AV. 6.2.1, sunotā ca dhāvata.

B 5. Variation of finite verbs and participles or gerunds or the like

antarikṣeṇa patatām (pres. participle gen. plur.) 1.25.7
 antarikṣeṇa patataḥ (pres. participle acc. plur.) 8.7.35
 antarikṣeṇa patati 10.136.4
 indro vṛtrāny apratī jaghāna (7.23.3, jaghanvān) 6.44.14; 7.23.3
 sa naḥ pāvaka dīdivaḥ (3.10.8, dīdihi) 1.12.10; 3.10.8
 vāvṛdhāte (8.53.2, vāvṛdhāno) dive-dive 8.12.28; 53(Vāl.5).2
 vyūrṇute (5.80.6, vyūrṇvati) dāḥuṣe vāryāni 5.80.6; 6.50.8
 sa pavasva madintama (9.99.6, punāno madintamaḥ) 9.50.5; 9.99.6
 prarocayan (9.85.12, prārūrucad) rodasī mātaraḥ ṣuciḥ 9.75.4; 85.12
 anārambhane tamasi praviddham (7.104.3, pra vidhyatam) 1.182.6; 7.104.3
 vṛṣeva yūthā pari koṣam arṣasi (9.96.20, arṣan) 9.76.5; 96.20
 api kratum sucetasam vatema (7.60.6, vatantaḥ) 7.3.10; 60.6
 sam u vo (7.61.6, vām) yajūm mahayan (7.61.6, mahayam) namobhiḥ 7.42.3; 61.6
 somaḥ punānaḥ kalaṣeṣu sīdati (9.96.23, sattā) 9.68.9; 96.23
 ṣyeno na yonim āsadat (9.82.1, ghṛtavantam āsadam, gerund) 9.62.4; 82.1
 ṛtasya yonim āsadaḥ 5.21.4; . . . āsadam (gerund) 3.62.13; 9.8.3; 64.22
 iṣkartā vihrutaḥ punaḥ 8.1.12 (nom. agentis); 20.26 (2^d plur. aor. impv.)
 yad aṅga taviṣīyase (8.7.2, taviṣīyavaḥ) 8.6.26; 7.2
 indram jāitṛāya harṣayan (8.15.13, harṣayā ṣaciṣatim) 8.15.13; 9.111.3
 kṛṣṇā tamāṁsi jaṅghanat (10.89.2, tviṣyā jaghāna) 9.66.24; 10.89.2
 acikradad (9.101.16, kanikradad) vṛṣā hariḥ 9.2.6; 101.16

B 6. Sporadic and complex variations of verb

The circumstances of verbal inflexion are often mixed so that the verb of one repeated pāda differs in more than one single respect from the verb of the other. These complex qualities appear occasionally in the lists given hitherto. Such cases will not be repeated here. The following list contains additional sporadic interchanges of tense, mode, and so on. Some of them share qualities of the pairs in the preceding list, but for the most part they exhibit relations differing from them :

jjok paçyāt (10.59.6, paçyema) sūryam uccarantam 4.25.4; 10.59.6
 apatyasācam ṣṛtyam rarāthām (6.72.5, rarāthe) 1.117.23; 6.72.5
 abhi prayo nāsatyā vahanti (6.63.7, vahantu) 1.118.4; 6.63.7
 mādayāse (8.103.14, mādayasva) svarṇare 8.65.2; 103.14
 pavante vājasātaye 9.13.3; 42.3; pavasva, &c. 9.43.6; 107.23
 ṛghāyamāṇa invasi 1.176.1; ṛghāyamāṇam invataḥ 1.10.8
 dadhatho (7.75.6, dadhāti) ratnam vidhate janāya 4.44.4; 7.75.6
 dhuṣanta pipyuṣim iṣam 8.7.3; dhuṣasva, &c. 8.13.25; 54(Vāl.6).7; 9.61.15
 strīṇita barhir ānuṣak 1.13.5; tistire, &c. 3.41.2; strīṇanti, &c. 8.45.1
 ahūmahī (8.52.4, juhūmasi) ṣravasyavaḥ 6.45.10; 8.24.18; 52(Vāl.4).4
 viçvā adhi ṣriyo dadhe (10.21.3, dhīṣe; 10.127.1, 'dhita) 2.8.5; 10.21.3; 127.1
 yad adya sūra udite (8.27.19, sūrya udyati) 7.66.4; 8.27.19, 21
 jīvema (10.85.39, jīvāti) ṣaradaḥ ṣatam 7.66.16; 10.85.39¹
 pra ṇo yachatād (8.9.1, prāsmāi yachatam) avrkam prthu chardiḥ 1.48.15; 8.9.1
 vy uchā (5.79.2, āucho) duhitar divaḥ 1.48.1; 5.79.2, 3, 9

¹ Cf. my Vedic Concordance under asāu jīva.

B 7. Variation of vocatives and other cases

In a great many instances the repeated pādas contain a single predicative or attributive expression in which one or more case forms are varied to suit the connexion in the stanza. Especially vocative expressions vary with expressions with other cases, according as a divinity is mentioned in the third person, or addressed directly in the second person (cf. p. 561, bottom):

- svadhvarā karati jātavedāḥ 6.10.1; 7.17.4
 svadhvarā kṛṇuhi jātavedaḥ 3.6.6; 7.17.3
 pra nūtanā maghavā yā cakāra 7.98.5
 pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha 5.32.6
 sahasrote çatāmagha 8.34.7
 sahasrotiḥ çatāmaghaḥ 9.62.14
 çatamūte çatakṛato 8.46.3
 çatamūtiḥ çatakratum 8.99.8
 indav indrāya matsaram 9.26.6
 indum indrāya matsaram 9.53.4; 63.17
 indav indrāya pītaye 9.30.5; 45.1; 50.5; 64.12
 indum indrāya pītaye 9.32.2; 38.2; 43.2; 65.8
 açve na citre aruṣi 1.30.21
 açveva citrāruṣi 4.52.2
 { indra viçvābhīr ūtibhīḥ 8.37.1-6; 61.5; 10.134.3
 { indra viçvābhīr ūtibhīr vavakṣītha 8.12.5
 indro viçvābhīr ūtibhīḥ 8.32.12
 ugrābhīr ugrotibhīḥ 1.129.5
 ugra ugrābhīr ūtibhīḥ 1.7.4
 agne çukreṇa çociṣā 1.12.12; 8.44.14; 10.21.8
 agniḥ çukreṇa çociṣā 8.56(Vāl.8).5
 agniḥ çukreṇa çociṣā 1.45.4
 viçvāni deva vayunāni vidvān 1.189.1
 viçvāni devo vayunāni vidvān 3.5.6
 devebhyo havyavāhana 3.9.6; 10.118.5; 119.13
 devebhyo havyavāhanaḥ 10.150.1
 hotrābhīr agne manuṣaḥ svadhvaraḥ 10.11.5
 hotrābhīr agniḥ manuṣaḥ svadhvaraḥ 2.2.8
 indraṁ soma mādayan dāivyaṁ janam 9.80.5
 indraṁ somo mādayan dāivyaṁ janam 9.84.3
 indav indrasya sakhyaṁ juṣāṇaḥ 8.48.2
 indur indrasya sakhyaṁ juṣāṇaḥ 9.97.11
 Cf. also under 5.28.6^b; 8.69.10^d; 9.36.5^b.

B 8. Variation of nominatives and accusatives

Similar circumstances operate to produce an equally large number of pāda-pairs, one of which is throughout in the nominative; the other in the accusative. Or, an important single word shows the same change in a pāda-pair:

- duḥçaṁso martyo ripuḥ 2.41.8
 duḥçaṁsaṁ martyaṁ ripum 8.18.14
 agnī ratho na vedyāḥ 8.19.8
 agniḥ rathaṁ na vedyam 8.84.1

- açvasā vājasā uta 9.2.10
 açvasām vājasām uta 6.53.20
 pavamāno vicarṣaṇiḥ 9.28.5
 pavamānaṁ vicarṣaṇim 9.60.1
 yajistho havyavāhanaḥ 7.15.6
 yajisthaṁ havyavāhanam 8.19.21
 Cf. yajisthaṁ havyavāhana 1.36.20; 44.5
 manhiṣtho vājasātaye 8.4.18; 88.6
 manhiṣthaṁ vājasātaye 1.130.1
 avyo vāre pari priyaḥ 9.7.6; 52.2; 107.6
 avyo vāre pari priyam 9.50.3
 tiro rajāṁsy aspṛtaḥ 9.3.8
 tiro rajāṁsy aspṛtam 8.82.9
 rathītamo rathinām 8.45.7
 rathītamaṁ rathinām 1.11.1
 dhanamjayo raṇe-raṇe 1.74.3
 dhanamjayaṁ raṇe-raṇe 6.16.15
 tiras tamāṁsi darṣataḥ 3.27.13
 tiras tamāṁsi darṣatam 8.74.5
 asya hi svayaçastaraḥ 5.17.2
 asya hi svayaçastaram 5.82.2
 parvateṣv apaçṛitaḥ 5.61.19
 parvateṣv apaçṛitam 1.84.18
 stomebhir havanaçrutā (nom. dual) 6.59.10; 8.8.7
 stomebhir havanaçrutam 8.12.23
 iha tyā sadhamādya (sc. hari, in nominative) 8.32.29 = 8.93.24
 iha tyā sadhamādya (sc. hari, in accusative) 8.13.27
 { indrāya madhumattamaḥ 9.67.16
 { indrāya madhumattamāḥ 9.12.1
 indrāya madhumattamam 9.63.19

B 9. Other variations of case

Very much rarer and more mixed than the relations between vocative and other cases, or nominative and accusative, are the relations between other (mostly oblique) cases. In a number of instances the pādas are not convertible by the mere process of changing a single given case into another. The correspondence of such pāda-pairs is more complicated and problematic; it involves a remoter and less certain kind of imitativeness, calling up the question of priority more insistently than do the conditions of the pairs discussed so far. I have alluded above (p. 562) to the more complicated relations of the pair:

- ṛghāyamāna invasi 1.176.1
 ṛghāyamānam invataḥ 1.10.8. Cf. also under 1.12.7^b.

Similar pairs, whose meaning and chronology are, where profitable, discussed in the body of the work, are contained in the following list, which gathers up the remaining varieties of case relations:

- uçanā (nominative) yat parāvataḥ 1.130.9
 uçanā (apparently instrumental) yat parāvataḥ 8.7.26

punānāya prabhūvaso 9.29.3

punānasya prabhūvasoḥ 9.35.6

ṛbhum ṛbhukṣaṇo rayim 4.37.5

ṛbhukṣaṇam ṛbhum rayim 8.93.34

tuvidyumna yaçasvataḥ (3.16.6, °vatā) 1.9.6; 3.16.6

sidhram adya diviṣṛṣam (5.13.2, °ṣṛṣaḥ) 1.142.8; 2.41.20; 5.13.2

ni ketavo (5.66.4, ketunā) janānām 1.191.4; 5.66.4

agnis tuviçravastamaḥ (5.25.5, °tamam) 3.11.6; 5.25.5

stotrṛbhya (8.32.7, stotāra) indra girvaṇaḥ 4.32.8; 8.32.7

asmabhyam carṣaṇīsaḥam (7.94.7, °saḥ) 5.35.1; 7.94.7

antariṣṇa patatām (8.7.35, patataḥ) 1.25.7; 8.7.35

ṛtasya padaṁ (10.177.2, pade) kavayo ni pānti 10.5.2; 177.2

janāso (3.59.5, janāya) vṛktabarhiṣaḥ 3.59.9; 5.23.3; 35.6; 8.5.17; 6.37

varuṇa mitra dāḡuṣaḥ (8.47.1, dāḡuṣe) 5.71.3; 8.47.1

samudrasyādhi viṣṭapi (8.34.13, viṣṭapaḥ) 8.34.13; 97.5; 9.12.6

brahmadviṣe (10.182.3, °dviṣaḥ) çarave hantavā u 10.125.6; 182.3

abhi stomā (8.8.3, stomāir) anūṣata 1.11.8; 6.60.7; 8.8.3

B 10. Variation of number and gender

The remaining changes in substantival inflexion concern different numbers or genders, in nouns, adjectives, or participles. The instances are mostly pādas applied to different divinities, which pādas, except for these variations, are of identical tenor. At times, however, it is a question of different objects or things. Occasionally the relations of such pāda-pairs are more intricate: these cases, it should be remembered, have already been discussed in due order in the main body of this work; see, e.g. (under 4.56.2):

devī (dual) devebhir yajate yajatrāḥ 4.56.2

devī (singular) devebhir yajatā yajatrāḥ 7.75.7

devī (singular) devebhir yajatā yajatra 10.11.8

The following list includes the remaining cases:

sāmrajyāya sukratuḥ (8.25.8, °kratū) 1.25.10; 8.25.8

ni duryoṇa āvrṇaṇ mṛdhravācaḥ (5.32.8 °vācam) 5.29.10; 32.8

ā pavasva sahasriṇam (9.33.6, °ṇaḥ) 9.33.6; 40.3; 62.12; 63.1; 65.21

divi pravācyam kṛtaḥ (2.24.4, kṛtam) 1.105.16; 2.24.4

jyotir viçvasmāi bhuvanāya kṛṇvati (4.14.2, kṛṇvan) 1.92.4; 4.14.2

indrāya somaṁ suṣutaṁ bharantaḥ (10.30.13, bharantūḥ) 3.36.7; 10.30.13

yahvi ṛtasya mātara (9.35.5, mātaraḥ) 1.142.7; 5.5.6; 9.33.5; 102.7; 10.59.8

devā (7.47.3, devīr) devānām api yanti pāthaḥ 3.8.9; 7.47.3

asmabhyam gātuvittamaḥ (9.101.10, °māḥ) 9.101.10; 106.6

pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi (7.84.1 °rūpā jigāti) 5.15.4; 7.84.1

patim (5.86.4, patī) turasya rādhasaḥ 5.86.4; 6.60.5

ṛtāvānā (5.67.4, °no) jane-jane 5.65.2; 67.4

stomebhir havanaçrutā (8.12.23, °tam) 6.59.10; 8.8.7; 12.23

indrāya madhumattamāḥ (9.63.19, °mam; 9.67.16, °maḥ) 9.12.1; 63.19; 67.16

B 11. Variation of pronouns

Interchange of person, number, or case, in pronouns occurs quite frequently in accord with obvious differences in the persons or situations described by the poets. The distinction between single, dual, and plural gods appears quite

frequently, showing, of course, that much that may be said of a single god applies indifferently to a plurality of gods:

brahmā ko vaḥ (8.64.7, kas taṁ) saparyati 8.7.20; 68.7
bhakṣiṣya te (5.57.7, vo) 'vaso dāivyasya 4.21.10; 5.57.7
yat te (10.2.4, vo) vayan̄ pramināma vratāni 8.48.9; 10.2.4
viçvet tā te (10.39.4, vām) savaneṣu pravācyā 1.51.13; 10.39.4
arvāñcā vām (8.4.14, arvāñcam tvā) saptayo 'dhvaraçriyaḥ 1.47.8; 8.4.14
asme vo (7.70.5, vām) astu sumatiç canişṭhā 7.57.4; 70.5
sam u vo (7.61.6, vām) yajñam mahayan (7.61.6, 'yam) namobhiḥ 7.42.3; 61.6
ā vām (8.8.1, no) viçvābhir ūtibhiḥ 8.8.1, 18; 87.3
mo ca naḥ (10.59.8, mo ṣu te) kiṁ canānamat 9.114.4; 10.59.8-10
taṁ (7.94.5, tā) hi çaçvanta ilate 5.14.3; 7.94.5
sa (9.65.24, te) no vṛṣṭim divas pari 2.6.5; 9.65.24
sa (6.61.9, sā) no viçvā ati dviṣaḥ 5.29.9; 6.61.9
eta u tye (7.83.3, etā u tyāḥ) praty adṛṣṇan (7.83.3, adṛṣṇan purastāt) 1.191.5; 7.83.3
toke vā goṣu tanaye yad (6.66.8, yam) apsu 6.25.4; 66.8
yaḥ (5.86.2, yā) pañca carṣanir abhi 5.86.2; 7.15.2; 9.101.9
ye cid dhi tvām ṛṣayaḥ pūrva ūtaye 1.48.14; yac cid dhi vām pura ṛṣayaḥ 1.48.14; 8.8.6
imaṁ stomaṁ juṣasva naḥ (8.43.16, me) 1.12.12; 8.43.16
mama (10.6.7, taṁ te) devāso anu ketam āyan 4.26.2; 10.6.7
imāṁ ma (8.12.31, ta) indra suṣṭutim 8.6.32; 12.31

Note a few cases of gratuitous change in pronominal stems and the like, under 1.16.6^a, 9^a; 5.35.5^a; 7.32.22^a.

Supplementary statement as to suspension of the Nati, as revealed by the repetitions.—Certain repeated pādas show that the alteration of initial s to ṣ at the beginning of a word by an alterant vowel in the last syllable of the preceding word is suspended in case that syllable itself contains ṣ. This may be seen in the last two words of the first two pādas as compared with the third in the following group:

{ çyeno na vikṣu sīdati 9.38.4
{ çyeno na vaṁsu kalaçeṣu sīdasi 9.86.35
çyeno na vaṁsu sīdati 9.57.3 (cf. RPr. v. 8)

The same phonetic contrast in two related pādas which are not repetitions of one another:

somaç camūsu sīdati 9.20.6; 99.6
camūṣy ā ni sīdasi 9.63.2; 99.8

Also in scattered expressions like barhiṣi sadatam, 5.72.1; yajñeṣu sīdasi, 1.14.11; ni ṣu svapa, 7.55.2 ff., we may observe the suspended alteration. It must be considered in the light of dissimilation; antecedently we may guess that *yajñeṣu sīdasi, or the like, was cacophonous to the ears of the Vedic reciters. Compare RPr. v. 2 (323).

Perhaps the omission of the alteration of s in carṣanī-sah, as compared with rayī-sah, abhi-sah, çatrū-sah, &c., is similarly prevented by the preceding syllable ni.

CHAPTER IV : THE THEMES OF THE REPETITIONS

Stability or flexibility of the verses according as they are applied to the same or to different themes.—The themes of the repeated *pādas* cover in a way the entire range of Vedic thought and expression. That is to say, a very great deal that is stated in the Veda is repeated once, twice, or even more often in the same metrical units, *pādas* or stanzas. An account of the most prominent divinities can be rendered in 'double chalk': we should have a fairly connected natural history, e.g., of the god Indra, if we had nothing but the repeated *pādas* concerning him. The repeated verse lines concerning Indra amount to about 250. The same statement is approximately true of Agni and Soma. But an even larger number of *pādas* repeat statements not about one and the same god, but rather about two or more gods. Especially the broader and more general cosmic activities of the gods, such as establishing heaven and earth or placing the sun in the sky, are expressed to some extent in repeated formulaic *pādas*, and are applied indifferently to a large variety of divinities. The relations of the pious sacrificer to the gods; his prayers and requests addressed to the gods; his asseverations of piety; and summaries of the favours shown to him by the gods are stated in set, repeated formulas. Aside from the personal concerns of gods and men, identical similes and figures of speech and poetic turns of many sorts, involving the entire range of Vedic diction, frequently extend over entire verses. The last-mentioned class of repetitions furnishes, perhaps, the most complete and final expression of the 'school-character' of the diction which pervades to some extent every hymn of the Rīg-Veda. In this respect the hymns are unique, when regarded from the point of view of the general history of literature. This is so true as to invite the attention of the students of that subject with especial attractiveness.

of Indra that his valorous worshippers, 'disregarding their own bodies, make him their protector', *ririkvāṁsas tanvaḥ kṛṇvata trām*, 4.24.3, surely spoke before the poet who makes, in 1.72.9, a similar statement about Agni, in language that is by no means as clear. Or, on the other hand, Indra seems, in 10.119.13, to carry oblations to the gods, *devebhyo havyavāhanaḥ* (!): the intrinsic oddity of this assertion is shown up by the occurrence of *devebhyo havyavāhana*, as a verse-line epithet of Agni, three times, in 3.9.6; 10.118.5; 150.1; see under 3.9.6.

Formulaic lines and their adaptation to different themes.—Nothing, however, shows the advanced formalism or mechanicalness in the use of repeated materials as well as the following. The idea contained in a certain *pāda* assumes, to a considerable extent, the nature of an independent entity, and is fitted into situations which differ from one another sometimes a little and sometimes a good deal. When needful the wording of the *pāda* is accommodated to the differing situation, at times in such a way that we can distinguish neatly the adapted form from the original. These cases are of first-class interest and deserve to be illustrated quite fully:

In 1.142.3 *Narācaṁsa*, a form of Agni in an *Āpri*-hymn, is said to be *çuciḥ pāvako adbhutaḥ*, 'bright, pure, wonderful'; in 9.24.6 *Soma Pavamāna* is referred to in the same *pāda*; in 9.24.7 we have, again of *Soma Pavamāna*, the statement, *çuciḥ pāvaka ucyate*. Now, further, in 8.13.19 the words of these *pādas* are soldered together in a longer composite *pāda* (see p. 535), *çuciḥ pāvaka ucyate so adbhutaḥ*. This time these words are applied neither to Agni nor *Soma*, but, forsooth, to a devoted poet (*stotā anuvrataḥ*). By a bold figure of speech the standard qualities of these gods are adapted to the worshipper of these gods. The relative lateness of 8.13.19 is obvious. Similarly *Uṣas* is said to go straight on the path of the *ṛta*, 'cosmic law', in 1.124.3; 5.80.4 (*ṛtasya panthām anv eti sādhu*); the same statement about a sacrificer in 10.66.3 (*ṛtasya panthām anv emi sādhu*) shows the *pāda*, as a parenthesis, in secondary application, with *ṛta* in the sense of 'sacrificial canon'. A few other *pādas* are degraded, as it were, from their high position as describing divinities to sundry secondary subsidiary and lower uses. Goddess *Aurora* (*Uṣas*) is described as 'spreading farther and farther' in 1.124.5, *vy u prathate vitaram varīyaḥ*; the same statement is mere bathos, as applied to the sacrificial straw (*barhis*) in 10.110.4. The clever *Ṛbhus* are said in 3.60.3 to exert themselves laboriously and skilfully, *viṣṭvi çamībhiḥ sukrtaḥ sukrtyayā*; again, in 10.94.2, this poetic *pāda* has sunk to a description of the primarily insensate press-stones (*grāvāṇaḥ*). In 1.139.3 *God Sūrya*, like *God Savitar*, controls unfailing laws, *deva iva savitā satyadharmaḥ*; in the charm against gambling, 10.34.8, the same *pāda* figures irrelevantly, or at least obscurely. The *pāda*, *devo na yaḥ savitā satyamanmā*, like the one just mentioned, applies primarily to Agni in 1.73.2; secondarily to *Soma* in 9.97.48; see under 1.73.2^a. We may note in the preceding examples that the tenth book looms as the gathering place of secondary *pādas*, quite in keeping with its aloofness from the main purpose of the hieratic hymns (see p. xvi, l. 3).

Again, the pāda, yahvi ṛtasya mātaraḥ, 'swift mothers of the cosmic order', is a standard formula applied to cosmic divinity pairs: to Night and Morn in the āpri-stanzas, 1.142.7; 5.5.6 (probably also 9.102.7); to the two spheres of the world (Rodasi) in 10.59.8. But in 9.33.5 the formula is changed to the plural, yahvir ṛtasya mātaraḥ, and applied loftily, yet secondarily, to the 'cows of prayer', brahmīḥ, who are the mothers of ṛta in the sense of 'sacrificial law', i.e., 'sacrifice'; see under 1.142.7^c. In 1.8.5 Indra's might is said to be as extensive as the sky, dyāur na prathinā čavaḥ; in 8.56 (Val. 8).1, a dānastuti, the same pāda figures loosely as an attribute of Dasyave Vṛka's generosity to sacrificing priests. In 1.35.10 Agni is implored to come hither kindly and helpfully, sumṛlikāḥ svavān yātv arvān; if this were not a sort of formula the *tour de force* which makes it possible to address the same prayer to the Aṇvins' chariot in 1.118.11 would be greater than it really is. Very similarly in 7.61.1 Sūrya is said to look upon all beings, abhi vičvāni bhuvanāni caṣṭe, and the same power is transferred to the inanimate car of Indra-Agni in 1.108.1. Little better is the transfer of the epithet jetāram aparājitam 'unconquered conqueror', from Indra in 1.11.2, to a steed furnished by Agni in 5.25.6.

The pāda, pari ṇo (or vo) hetī rudrasya vṛjyāḥ, 'May Rudra's missile spare us', and the like, 2.33.14; 6.28.7, is continued in the poetry and prose of the Vedic texts in a considerable variety of forms, making up the following list, the items of which may be placed by means of my Concordance:

pari ṇo (no) rudrasya hetir vṛnaktu
pari no hetī rudrasya vṛjyāḥ (vṛjyāt)
pari tvā rudrasya hetir vṛnaktu
pari vo rudrasya hetir vṛnaktu
pari vo hetī rudrasya vṛjyāḥ (vṛjyāt)

At the base of these is probably an old rhythmic prose prayer which was freely adopted by poets and liturgists. Once, 7.84.2, occurs a parallel pāda, much changed in form and sense: pari ṇo heḷo varuṇasya vṛjyāḥ, 'may the wrath of Varuṇa spare us'. It is possible, of course, that the similarity of the two forms is accidental, the instinctive expression in similar words of similar thought. Yet I think it more likely that the Rudra version served as the pattern of the Varuṇa version. The pāda, guhā hitam guhyam gūlham apsu, occurs thrice: in 2.11.5 it is applied to Vṛtra-Ahi, the dragon 'hidden in the waters'. But in 3.39.6 and in 10.148.2 this is no longer certain. If, in these two cases, it should finally turn out to refer to madhu or soma, its various uses surely are critically important; see its discussion under 2.11.4^d. In 4.36.1, anaṇvo jāto anabhīṣur ukthyāḥ (sc. rathāḥ), a wonderful car which the Ṛbhus have contrived for the Aṇvins is described as 'going without horses without bridle, a fit subject for song of praise'. In 1.152.5, anaṇvo jāto anabhīṣur arvā, 'a steed which is after all no horse', &c., imitates very secondarily and fantastically the previous pāda; see under 1.152.5^a. I have reserved half a dozen or more cases of this sort to show (below, p. 578) how repeated pādas are adapted with or without change from their primary use in connexion with a given divinity to a clearly marked

secondary use in connexion with another divinity whose case they fit badly, or not at all.

Verses containing figures of speech adapted to different situations.—

The mass of these formulaic pādas which shift their meaning more or less may be studied in their proper places in the body of this work. At times the shift is simple and natural, so easy as to preclude judgement as to priority; at other times the connexion and relation of the pādas are obscure and involve subjective, and therefore inconclusive criticism. They betray a rather surprising facility to adapt themselves to different connexions, and impress one occasionally as if the poets employed them as verse-fillers when they had nothing better to say that would go to make up the number of pādas requisite for a given stanza. Thus:

samudram iva sindhavaḥ, 'as rivers to the sea': of songs of praise which cause Indra to grow in strength, 8.6.35; of soma which enters Indra, 8.92.22; 9.108.16.

samudrāyeva sindhavaḥ, 'as rivers to the sea': of songs going to Agni, 8.44.25; of bending under Indra's anger, 8.6.4.

samudra iva pinvate, 'swells as the sea': of Indra's belly, 1.8.7; of a song of praise to Indra, 8.12.5. Cf. also under 8.3.4^b.

samudre na sindhavo yādamānāḥ 'as streams uniting in the sea': of wealth concentrated in Indra, 6.19.5; the same pāda in a disturbed form in 3.36.7 (q.v.), of worshippers bringing soma to Indra.

āpo na pravatā yatīḥ, 'as waters go down a hill': of the Kāṇvas' song, 8.6.34; of Indra's liberality, 8.13.8; of the flow of milk (gāvaḥ), 2.24.2. Cf. nimnam na yanti sindhavaḥ 5.51.7. samudram na samcarane sanīṣyavaḥ. Obscure figure of speech in different applications, 1.56.2; 4.55.6.

vācra arṣanti payaseva dhenavaḥ, 'like lowing kine they hasten with their milk (fluid)': of sacrifices going to Soma, 9.77.1; of floods of water pouring into a stream, 10.75.4. Cf. 1.32.2.

vājayanto rathā iva, 'like chariots winning a race': of songs of praise to Indra, 8.3.15; of soma libations 9.67.17.

yā parvateṣv oṣadhīṣv apsu, 'which are in the mountains, in plants, in the waters': of riches contained in Agni, 1.59.3; of Soma's homesteads (dhāmāni), 1.91.4. Cf. AV. 2.31.5.

pareṣu yā guhyeṣu vrāteṣu, 'which are in the highest secret laws' (obscurely mystic): of the seats of the Gods, 3.54.5; of the three Nirṛtis (Goddesses of Destruction), 10.114.2.

upa srakveṣu bapsataḥ, 'in the jaws of the biter': of a dog, 7.55.2; of soma consuming his ingredients, 8.72.11.

divi pravācyam kṛtaḥ (or, kṛtam), 'made a theme of praise in heaven': of the path of the Ādityas, 1.105.16; of Indra's heroic might, 2.22.4.

utso deva hiraṇyayaḥ ('thou art'), O god, a spring of gold': of Indra as source of wealth, 8.61.6; of Soma's flow, 9.107.4.

anārambhane tamasi praviddham, 'cast into bottomless darkness': of Tugra's son, so treated by his father, 1.182.6; . . . pra vidhyatam, 'cast ye into bottomless darkness', prayer to Indra and Soma to punish evil-doers, 7.104.3.

yadā te marto anu bhogam ānat, 'when a mortal has come to the enjoyment of thee': in a hymn to Agni, 10.7.2; in praise of the horse at the horse-sacrifice, 1.163.7.

pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi, 'by thyself thou goest about in diverse forms': of Agni, 5.15.4; pari tmanā viṣurūpā jigāti 'by herself she goes about in various forms': of the sacrificial ladle (in its various shapes), ghṛtācī, &c. (sc. juhū), 7.88.1.

salaksmā yad viṣurūpā bhavāti, 'that she who has the same character (origin) shall be as though of different kind': in the dialogue between Yama and Yamī, 10.10.2; apparently quoted from the same dialogue, but of obscure application, 10.12.6.

iyarti vācam ariteva nāvam, 'lets go his voice as an oarsman his boat': of a bird of omen, 2.42.1; of Soma, 9.95.2.

Verses ascribing creative or cosmic acts to the gods (Henotheism).—In the preceding cases repeated *pādas* betray their formulaic character in that they are established and freely handled as items of the poet's technique, used in more or less different connexions and ways. Such a *pāda* must originally have expressed but one idea; yet the various surroundings in which it appears manage to conform so well with the primary idea that we are rarely, if ever, able to say just how and when that idea arose. Another rather numerous class of repeated *pādas* is not very different, except that their original application, in the nature of the case, is even less easy to distinguish from their applied use. I mean the *pādas* which describe the larger creative or cosmic activities of the gods. Because the subject is every time a theoretically omnipotent god, we have no means of ruling him out from even the most extravagant ascriptions of these creative and cosmic powers. As is well known, the characters of the Vedic gods are as a rule made up of only a few essential traits, to which are added features, notably certain great cosmical functions, which they share with a number of other gods. We come here upon the theme which has been treated frequently under the name of 'henotheism'. I am quite of the opinion that the notion of henotheism is not to be taken very seriously in the Veda. In a literature which depends so largely upon liturgic setting, as the Rīg-Veda unquestionably does, every god as he takes his turn in the ritual is *eo ipso*, for the time being, of prime importance. The gods are figures in the ritualistic drama; they are much more important collectively than singly.¹ Their collective qualities are therefore easily transferred to each individual in turn. They also for the most part have a long past, rife with the chances of obliterating their individual traits, and consequent assimilation to one another. The statement is made, in 8.36.4, that Indra is the progenitor of heaven and earth (*janitā divo janitā prthivyāḥ*); the same statement is repeated of Soma in 9.98.4. It is, of course, impossible that both should be the father of the same children; what is more, we must not take the statement too seriously in either case, as an ultimate and sincere verity of Vedic or Aryan cosmology. Almost any other god would do equally well²; such an assertion in the Rīg-Veda is a mere manner of speaking. This seems to me to be brought out by the cumulative testimony of these cosmic or creative *pādas*, as we may call them for short.

List of verses mentioning creative or cosmic acts.—Here we have, first of all, the vacillating notions of the poets as to who established, begot, built, filled, or controlled the two cosmic hemispheres (*rodasī*, *rajasī*), or heaven and earth:

vi yas tastambha rodasī: of Pavamāna Soma, 9.101.15; ... *rodasī cid urvī*, of Varuṇa, 7.86.1. *vi yo mame rajasī sukratūyayā*: of Sūrya, 1.160.4; ... *rajaṁsī amimīta sukratuh*, of Vāiṣṇavaṇara, 6.7.7. Cf. *yo rajasī vimame pārthivāni*, of Viṣṇu, 6.40.13.

¹ Cf. Bloomfield, *Religion of the Veda*, p. 64.

² Cf. 2.40.1, *somāpūṣaṇā* ... *jananā divo jananā prthivyāḥ*.—As far as any general (in distinction from ritualistic) qualities are concerned, in cases of Indra versus Soma (Indu), Indra is generally entitled to precedence; see p. 615.

secondary use in connexion with another divinity whose case they fit badly, or not at all.

Verses containing figures of speech adapted to different situations.—The mass of these formulaic pādas which shift their meaning more or less may be studied in their proper places in the body of this work. At times the shift is simple and natural, so easy as to preclude judgement as to priority; at other times the connexion and relation of the pādas are obscure and involve subjective, and therefore inconclusive criticism. They betray a rather surprising facility to adapt themselves to different connexions, and impress one occasionally as if the poets employed them as verse-fillers when they had nothing better to say that would go to make up the number of pādas requisite for a given stanza. Thus:

samudram iva sindhavaḥ, 'as rivers to the sea': of songs of praise which cause Indra to grow in strength, 8.6.35; of soma which enters Indra, 8.92.22; 9.108.16.

samudrāyeva sindhavaḥ, 'as rivers to the sea': of songs going to Agni, 8.44.25; of bending under Indra's anger, 8.6.4.

samudra iva pinvate, 'swells as the sea': of Indra's belly, 1.8.7; of a song of praise to Indra, 8.12.5. Cf. also under 8.3.4^b.

samudre na sindhavo yādamānāḥ 'as streams uniting in the sea': of wealth concentrated in Indra, 6.19.5; the same pāda in a disturbed form in 3.36.7 (q.v.), of worshippers bringing soma to Indra.

āpo na pravatā yatiḥ, 'as waters go down a hill': of the Kāṇvas' song, 8.6.34; of Indra's liberality, 8.13.8; of the flow of milk (gāvaḥ), 2.24.2. Cf. nimnam na yanti sindhavaḥ 5.51.7. samudram na samcarāṇe saniṣyavaḥ. Obscure figure of speech in different applications, 1.56.2; 4.55.6.

vāḡrā arṣanti payaseva dhenavaḥ, 'like lowing kine they hasten with their milk (fluid)': of sacrifices going to Soma, 9.77.1; of floods of water pouring into a stream, 10.75.4. Cf. 1.32.2.

vājayanto rathā iva, 'like chariots winning a race': of songs of praise to Indra, 8.3.15; of soma libations 9.67.17.

yā parvateṣv oṣadhīṣv apsu, 'which are in the mountains, in plants, in the waters': of riches contained in Agni, 1.59.3; of Soma's homesteads (dhāmāni), 1.91.4. Cf. AV. 2.31.5.

pāreṣu yā guhyeṣu vrāteṣu, 'which are in the highest secret laws' (obscurely mystic): of the seats of the Gods, 3.54.5; of the three Nirṛtis (Goddesses of Destruction), 10.114.2.

upa srakveṣu bapsataḥ, 'in the jaws of the biter': of a dog, 7.55.2; of soma consuming his ingredients, 8.72.11.

divi pravācyam kṛtaḥ (or, kṛtam), 'made a theme of praise in heaven': of the path of the Ādityas, 1.105.16; of Indra's heroic might, 2.22.4.

utso deva hiranyayaḥ '(thou art,) O god, a spring of gold': of Indra as source of wealth, 8.61.6; of Soma's flow, 9.107.4.

anārambhane tamasi praviddham, 'cast into bottomless darkness': of Tugra's son, so treated by his father, 1.182.6; . . . pra vidhyatam, 'cast ye into bottomless darkness', prayer to Indra and Soma to punish evil-doers, 7.104.3.

yadā te marto anu bhogam ānat, 'when a mortal has come to the enjoyment of thee': in a hymn to Agni, 10.7.2; in praise of the horse at the horse-sacrifice, 1.163.7.

pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi, 'by thyself thou goest about in diverse forms': of Agni, 5.15.4; pari tmanā viṣurūpā jigāti 'by herself she goes about in various forms': of the sacrificial ladle (in its various shapes), gṛtāci, &c. (sc. juhū), 7.88.1.

salaksmā yad viṣurūpā bhavāti, 'that she who has the same character (origin) shall be as though of different kind': in the dialogue between Yama and Yamī, 10.10.2; apparently quoted from the same dialogue, but of obscure application, 10.12.6.

iyarti vācam ariteva nāvam, 'lets go his voice as an oarsman his boat': of a bird of omen, 2.42.1; of Soma, 9.95.2.

Verses ascribing creative or cosmic acts to the gods (Henotheism).—In the preceding cases repeated *pādas* betray their formulaic character in that they are established and freely handled as items of the poet's technique, used in more or less different connexions and ways. Such a *pāda* must originally have expressed but one idea; yet the various surroundings in which it appears manage to conform so well with the primary idea that we are rarely, if ever, able to say just how and when that idea arose. Another rather numerous class of repeated *pādas* is not very different, except that their original application, in the nature of the case, is even less easy to distinguish from their applied use. I mean the *pādas* which describe the larger creative or cosmic activities of the gods. Because the subject is every time a theoretically omnipotent god, we have no means of ruling him out from even the most extravagant ascriptions of these creative and cosmic powers. As is well known, the characters of the Vedic gods are as a rule made up of only a few essential traits, to which are added features, notably certain great cosmical functions, which they share with a number of other gods. We come here upon the theme which has been treated frequently under the name of 'henotheism'. I am quite of the opinion that the notion of henotheism is not to be taken very seriously in the Veda. In a literature which depends so largely upon liturgic setting, as the Rig-Veda unquestionably does, every god as he takes his turn in the ritual is *eo ipso*, for the time being, of prime importance. The gods are figures in the ritualistic drama; they are much more important collectively than singly.¹ Their collective qualities are therefore easily transferred to each individual in turn. They also for the most part have a long past, rife with the chances of obliterating their individual traits, and consequent assimilation to one another. The statement is made, in 8.36.4, that Indra is the progenitor of heaven and earth (*janitā divo janitā prthivyāḥ*); the same statement is repeated of Soma in 9.98.4. It is, of course, impossible that both should be the father of the same children; what is more, we must not take the statement too seriously in either case, as an ultimate and sincere verity of Vedic or Aryan cosmology. Almost any other god would do equally well²; such an assertion in the Rig-Veda is a mere manner of speaking. This seems to me to be brought out by the cumulative testimony of these cosmic or creative *pādas*, as we may call them for short.

List of verses mentioning creative or cosmic acts.—Here we have, first of all, the vacillating notions of the poets as to who established, begot, built, filled, or controlled the two cosmic hemispheres (*rodasī*, *rajasī*), or heaven and earth:

vi yas tastambha rodasī: of Pavamāna Soma, 9.101.15; ... *rodasī cid urvī*, of Varuṇa, 7.86.1.
vi yo mame rajasī sukratūyayā: of Sūrya, 1.160.4; ... *rajasī amimīta sukratuh*, of Vāiṣṇava, 6.7.7. Cf. *yo rajasī vimame pārthivāni*, of Viṣṇu, 6.40.13.

¹ Cf. Bloomfield, *Religion of the Veda*, p. 64.

² Cf. 2.40.1, *somāpūṣaṇā* ... *jananā divo jananā prthivyāḥ*.—As far as any general (in distinction from ritualistic) qualities are concerned, in cases of Indra versus Soma (Indu), Indra is generally entitled to precedence; see p. 615.

āpapruṣī pārthivāny uru rajo antarikṣam: of Sarasvatī, 6.61.11; ā paprāu pārthivam rajaḥ: of Indra, 1.81.5.
 ā rodasi aprṇā (or, aprṇā) jāyamānaḥ: of Agni, 3.6.2; 10.45.6; of Vaiṣvānara, 7.13.2; of Indra, 4.18.5.
 āpaprivān rodasi antarikṣam: of Agni, 1.73.8; of Sūrya, 10.139.2.
 ā rodasi vṛṣabho roravīti: of Agni, 10.8.1; of Bṛhaspati, 6.73.1.
 ubhe ā paprāu rodasi mahitvā: of Indra, 3.54.15; 4.16.5; of Sūrya, 8.25.18.
 janitā divo janitā prthivyāḥ: of Indra, 8.36.4; of Soma Pavamāna, 9.98.4. Cf. above, p. 575.
 divaḥ ca gmaḥ ca rājasi: of Varuṇa, 1.25.20; ... rājathah, of Indra and some other divinity, 5.38.3.
 aprathayan prthivīm mātaram vi: of Aṅgirasah, 10.62.3; aprathataṁ, &c., of Indra and Soma, 6.72.2. Cf. sa dhārayat prthivīm paprathac ca, of Indra, 1.103.2; 2.15.2.
 paro divā para enā prthivyā: of Viṣvakarman, 10.82.5; of Vāc, 10.125.8.
 sam kṣoṇi sam u sūryam: (sc. dadhuḥ) of Maruts, 8.7.22; (sc. adhūnuta) of Indra, 8.52 (Vāl. 4).10.

Cosmic acts connected with the sun and heaven and light.—Next of divine attributes in scope and importance are those which ascribe to different gods the act of placing the sun in the sky; illumining the spaces of the heavens (rocana); or dwelling in, or coming from the heavens or their shining regions: ā sūryam rohayad (or, rohayo) divi: of Indra, 1.7.3; 8.89.7; of Pavamāna Soma, 9.107.7; of Agni, 10.156.4. Cf. 7.78.3, and also under 1.32.4^o; 6.44.23^o.
 tvam sūryam arocayaḥ: of Indra, 8.98.2; yayā sūryam arocayaḥ: of Soma, 9.63.7.
 viṣvam ā bhāsi (or, bhāti) rocanam: of Uṣas, 1.49.4; of Sūrya, 1.10.4; of Indra, 3.44.4.
 vibhrājaṁ jyotiṣā svar agacho rocanam divaḥ: of Indra, 8.98.3; of Sūrya, 10.170.4.
 divaḥ cid rocanād adhi: of Uṣas, 1.49.1; of Maruts, 5.56.1; of Aṇvins, 8.8.7.
 trī rocanā divyā dhārayanta: of Ādityas, 2.27.9; of Indra (with Ādityas), 5.29.1.
 triṣv ā rocane divaḥ: of Viṣve Devāḥ, 1.105.5; of Soma in a hymn to Indra, 8.69.8. Cf. trītye prṣthe adhi rocane divaḥ, of Soma, 9.86.27.
 nāma trīyam adhi rocane divaḥ: in a hymn to Viṣṇu and Indra, 1.155.3; to Pavamāna Soma, 9.75.2.
 ubhā devā diviṣprā: of Indra and Vāyu, 1.23.2; of Aṇvins, 1.22.2.
 sam sūryeṇa rocace (or, rocate): of Uṣas, 8.9.18; of Pavamāna Soma, 9.2.6.
 ā yad yoniṁ hiraṇyayam: (sc. sadathah) of Mitra and Varuṇa, 5.67.2; (sc. sīdati) of Pavamāna Soma, 9.64.20.
 madhye divaḥ svadhayā mādayante: of Pitarah, 10.15.14; ... mādayethe, of Indra and Agni, 1.108.12.

Control of the world and its creatures and its laws by the gods.—In another group of set pādas different gods are placed in control of the world, or of particular parts of the world; of its creatures, and of the races or clans of men; of the sacrifice and divine law; of the prosperity of gods; and of universal power:

yasmin viṣvāni bhuvanāni tasthuḥ: of Parjanya, 7.101.4; of Viṣvakarman, 10.82.6. Cf. eko viṣvasya bhuvanasya rājā, of Indra 3.46.2; 6.36.4.
 sa retodhā vṛṣabhaḥ caṇvatinām: of Parjanya, 7.101.6; of a Tvaṣtar-like god, 3.56.3.
 viṣvasya sthātur jagato janitriḥ: of the Waters, 6.50.7; ... jagataḥ ca gopāu, of Mitra and Varuṇa, 7.60.2; ... jagataḥ ca mantavaḥ, of Viṣve Devāḥ, 10.63.8. Cf. 4.53.6.
 dhartārā carṣaṇinām: of Indra and Agni, 1.17.2; of Mitra and Varuṇa, 5.66.3.
 samrājāṁ carṣaṇinām: of Agni, 3.10.1; of Indra, 10.134.1. Cf. dhartāraṁ mānuṣiṇām, of Agni, 5.9.3.
 viṣvā yaḥ carṣaṇir abhi: of Indra, 1.86.5; of Agni, 4.7.4; 5.23.1.
 yaḥ pañca carṣaṇir abhi: of Agni, 7.15.2; of Pavamāna Soma, 9.101.9; yā, &c., of Indra and Agni.

vīṣā sindhūnām vīṣabhaṣṭiyānām : of Indra, 6.44.21 ; *netā sindhūnām*, &c., of Vaiṣvānara, 7.5.2
imam ca naḥ prthivīm viṣvadhāyā upakṣeti hitamitro na rājā : of Indra, 3.55.21 ; *devo na yah*
prthivīm, &c., of Agni, 1.73.3
urum yajñāya cakrathur u lokam : of Indra and Viṣṇu, 7.94.4 ; of Agni and Soma, 1.93.6
agnir deveṣu patyate 8.102.9 ; *indur deveṣu patyate* 9.45.4
tantum tanuṣva pūrvyam : of Agni, 1.142.1 ; . . . *pūrvyam yathā vide*, of Indra, 8.13.14
yūyam ṛtasya rathyaḥ : of Ādityās, 7.66.12 ; of Viṣve Devāḥ, 8.83.3. Cf. *ṛtasya sāman* (4.7.7,
dhāman) *raṇayanta devāḥ* 1.147.1 ; 4.7.7
devo na yah savitā satyamanmā : of Agni, 1.73.2 ; of Pavamāna Soma, 9.97.48
ṛju marteṣu vṛjinā ca paçyan : of Agni, 4.1.17 ; of Sūra, 6.51.2 ; of Sūrya, 7.60.2
yudhā devebhyo varivaç cakartha : of Vaiṣvānara, 1.59.5 ; of Indra, 7.98.3
uru jyotiç cakrathur āryāya : of Aṇvins, 1.117.21 ; *uru jyotir janayann āryāya*, of Vaiṣ-
vānara, 7.5.6
haste dadhāno naryā purūṇi : of Agni, 1.72.1 ; of Savitar, 7.45.1
sadyo jajñāno havyo babbhūtha : of Agni, 10.6.7 ; . . . *babbhūva*, of Indra, 8.96.21

Verses expressing more general ideas that befit a religious text.—In the preceding cases of repeated pādas the question of primary origin and secondary use suggests itself everywhere, and yet cannot, as a rule, be answered. It is therefore not surprising that there is a large stock of other, less personal verses which represent merely a habit of expressing a familiar or constantly needed idea in a fixed form. The expression, as a rule, fits one place about as well as another, and offers by itself no chronological indication of any kind. I mean the pādas in which are told the more general sentiments or desires that are likely to crop out in any religious poetry. They involve on the one hand the rhetoric that fits such a literature, on the other the large body of ideas that deal with the mutual relations that are imagined to exist between gods and men. Both of these tend to run in definite grooves, presenting results of much selection and old habit. At times such expressions border upon the yet more habitual or mechanical domain of the refrains (see Part 3, section 3).

A complete or perfect classification of repeated pādas of this sort is, from the nature of the case, impossible ; yet they group themselves largely in such a way as to bring out the main lines of thought which engaged the minds of the Vedic poets, in distinction from ritualistic and mythological conceptions. The following lists are to be supplemented at some points by those which have been treated above (pp. 571 ff.).

Piety and service of the gods

Pious men and households

ye cid dhi pūrva ṛtasāpa āsan, in the Lopamudrā hymn, 1.179.2 ; *ye cit pūrva ṛtasāpaḥ*, 10.154.4. Typical holy (sinless) saints of yore.
ratham na dhiraḥ svapā atakṣam (sc. stomam), 5.2.11 ; (sc. brahma), 5.29.15 ; . . . *ataksiṣuḥ* (sc. vācam), 1.130.6. Skill of the poets in their praise of the gods. Cf. under 1.114.9^a ; 4.16.20^b ; 6.67.10^a.
brahmā kas taṁ saparyati (sc. indram), 8.64.7 ; *brahmā ko vaḥ saparyati* (sc. marutaḥ), 8.7.20
ratnam devasya savitur iyanāḥ, of a pious jāspati, 7.38.6 . . . *iyānāḥ*, of the Aṅgiras, 7.52.3
taṁ (7.94.5, *tā*) *hi çaçvanta ilate* 5.14.3 ; 7.94.5
naro yatra devayavo madanti 1.154.5 ; 7.97.1
yat sunvate yajamānāya çikṣathaḥ 8.59 (Val. 11).1 ; . . . *çikṣam* 10.27.1

vr̥ṣā sindhūnām vr̥ṣabhaṣṭiyanām : of Indra, 6.44.21; *netā sindhūnām*, &c., of Vāiṣṇānara, 7.5.2
imaṁ ca naḥ prthivīm viṣvadhāyā upakṣēti hitamitro na rājā : of Indra, 3.55.21; *devo na yaḥ*
prthivīm, &c., of Agni, 1.73.3
urum yajñāya cakrathur u lokam : of Indra and Viṣṇu, 7.94.4; of Agni and Soma, 1.93.6.
agnir deveṣu patyate 8.102.9; *indur deveṣu patyate* 9.45.4
tantum tanusva pūrvyam : of Agni, 1.142.1; . . . *pūrvyam yathā vide*, of Indra, 8.13.14
yūyam ṛtasya rathyaḥ : of Ādityās, 7.66.12; of Viṣve Devāḥ, 8.83.3. Cf. *ṛtasya sāman* (4.7.7,
dhāman) *raṇayanta devāḥ* 1.147.1; 4.7.7
devo na yaḥ savitā satyamanmā : of Agni, 1.73.2; of Pavamāna Soma, 9.97.48
rju marteṣu vrjinā ca paṇyan : of Agni, 4.1.17; of Sūra, 6.51.2; of Sūrya, 7.60.2
yudhā devebhyo varivaḥ cakārtha : of Vāiṣṇānara, 1.59.5; of Indra, 7.98.3
uru jyotiḥ cakrathur āryāya : of Aśvins, 1.117.21; *uru jyotir janayann āryāya*, of Vāiṣṇānara, 7.5.6
haste dadhāno naryā purūṇi : of Agni, 1.72.1; of Savitar, 7.45.1
sadyo jajñāno havyo babhūtha : of Agni, 10.6.7; . . . *babhūva*, of Indra, 8.96.21

Verses expressing more general ideas that befit a religious text.—In the preceding cases of repeated pādas the question of primary origin and secondary use suggests itself everywhere, and yet cannot, as a rule, be answered. It is therefore not surprising that there is a large stock of other, less personal verses which represent merely a habit of expressing a familiar or constantly needed idea in a fixed form. The expression, as a rule, fits one place about as well as another, and offers by itself no chronological indication of any kind. I mean the pādas in which are told the more general sentiments or desires that are likely to crop out in any religious poetry. They involve on the one hand the rhetoric that fits such a literature, on the other the large body of ideas that deal with the mutual relations that are imagined to exist between gods and men. Both of these tend to run in definite grooves, presenting results of much selection and old habit. At times such expressions border upon the yet more habitual or mechanical domain of the refrains (see Part 3, section 3).

A complete or perfect classification of repeated pādas of this sort is, from the nature of the case, impossible; yet they group themselves largely in such a way as to bring out the main lines of thought which engaged the minds of the Vedic poets, in distinction from ritualistic and mythological conceptions. The following lists are to be supplemented at some points by those which have been treated above (pp. 571 ff.).

Piety and service of the gods

Pious men and households

ye cid dhi pūrva ṛtasāpa āsan, in the Lopamudrā hymn, 1.179.2; *ye cit pūrva ṛtasāpaḥ*, 10.154.4. Typical holy (sinless) saints of yore.
ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣam (sc. stomam), 5.2.11; (sc. brahma), 5.29.15; . . . *ataksīṣuḥ* (sc. vācam), 1.130.6. Skill of the poets in their praise of the gods. Cf. under 1.114.9^a; 4.16.20^b; 6.67.10^c.
brahmā kas taṁ saparyati (sc. indram), 8.64.7; *brahmā ko vaḥ saparyati* (sc. marutaḥ), 8.7.20
ratnam devasya savitur iyanāḥ, of a pious jāspati, 7.38.6 . . . *iyānāḥ*, of the Aṅgiras, 7.52.3
taṁ (7.94.5, *tā*) *hi ṇavanta ṇate* 5.14.3; 7.94.5
naro yatra devayavo madanti 1.154.5; 7.97.1
yat sunvate yajamānāya cikṣathāḥ 8.59 (Vāl. 11).1; . . . *cikṣam* 10.27.1

ya indrāya sunavāmety āha 4.25.4; 5.37.1
 yajamānāya sunvate 5.26.5; 8.14.3; 17.10; 10.175.4; yajamānasya sunvataḥ 6.54.6; 60.15
 sunoty ā ca dhāvati 7.32.6; sunuta ā ca dhāvataḥ 8.31.5. Cf. sunotā ca dhāvata AV. 6.2.1
 juhota pra ca tiṣṭhata 1.15.9; 10.14.14
 grāvā yatra madhusud ucyate br̥hat 10.64.15; 100.8
 sutaḥ somaḥ pariṣiktā madhūni 1.177.3; 7.24.3
 priyaḥ sūrye priyo agnā bhavāti, of a pious worshipper, in an Indra hymn, 5.37.5; in an
 Agni hymn, 10.45.10
 (eṣām) sumnam bhikṣeta martyaḥ 8.7.15; 18.1
 dācvaṁsam upa gachatam 1.47.3; 4.46.5
 pibataṁ dācuṣo gr̥he 4.46.6; 49.6; 8.22.8
 gantārā dācuṣo gr̥he 8.3.10; 5.5; 22.3
 yena gachathaḥ sukr̥to duroṇam 1.117.2; yenopayāthaḥ sukr̥to, &c. 1.183.1

Gods as source of inspiration

somāpūṣaṇāv (6.52.16, agnīparjanyaṁ) avataṁ dhiyaṁ me 2.40.5; 6.52.16
 iṣānā pipyataṁ dhiyaḥ 5.71.2; 7.94.2; 9.19.2
 aṣṭaṁ dhiyo jigṛtaṁ puramdhīḥ 4.50.11; 7.64.5 = 6.5.5; 97.7
 kratum̐ punita ānuṣak 8.12.11; ... punata ānuṣak 8.53 (Val. 5).6. Cf. kratum̐ punita
 ukthyam 8.13.1
 dakṣaṁ sacanta ūtayaḥ, 'help of the gods attaches itself to pious solid work,' 1.134.2; 3.13.2

Barhis: spreading of the sacrificial straw as act of piety

stṛṇṇita barhir ānuṣak 1.13.5; stṛṇṇanti, &c. 8.45.1; tistire, &c. 3.41.2
 edaṁ barhir yajamānasya sīda 3.53.3; 6.23.7
 stṛṇṇe barhiṣi samidhāne agnāu 4.3.11; 6.52.17
 edaṁ barhir sado mama 3.24.3; 8.17.1
 idaṁ no barhir āsade 1.13.7; 8.65.6; 10.188.1
 { ā barhiḥ sīdataṁ narā (8.87.4, sumat) 1.47.8; 8.87.2, 4
 { sīdataṁ barhir ā sumat 1.142.7
 āsadyāsmiṁ barhiṣi mādayadhvam 6.12.13; ... mādayethām 6.68.11; ... mādayasva 10.17.8
 mandāno asya barhiṣo virājasi 8.13.4; 15.5
 janāso vṛktabarhiṣaḥ 5.23.3; 35.6; 8.5.17; 6.37; janāya vṛktabarhiṣe 3.59.9. Cf. 6.11.5.

Prayers and hymns: call upon the gods

adhi totṛasya sakhyasya gātana (10.78.8, gāta) 5.55.9; 10.78.8
 imaṁ stomaṁ juṣasva naḥ (8.43.16, me) 1.12.12; 8.43.16
 stomo vāhiṣṭho antamaḥ 6.45.30; 8.5.18
 upemāṁ suṣṭutiṁ mama 8.5.30; 8.6
 stomebhir havanaḥrutā (8.12.23, ḥrutam) 6.59.10; 8.8.7; 12.23
 ukthaṁ madaḥ ca cāsyate 1.86.4; 4.49.1
 mandasva dhitibhir hitaḥ 8.60.4; 10.140.3
 upa brahmāṇi ḥṛṇava imā naḥ 6.40.4; 7.29.2
 upa brahmāṇi ḥṛṇutaṁ giro (6.69.7, havam̐) me 6.69.4, 7
 ḥṛṇutaṁ jaritur havam̐ 7.94.2; 8.85.4; ḥṛṇudhī, &c. 8.13.7
 imā u ṣu ḥṛudhī girāḥ 1.26.5; 45.5; 2.6.1
 sa dhībhir astu sanitā 4.37.6; 8.19.9
 sisāsanto manāmahe 8.95.3; 9.61.11
 devaṁ martāsa ūtaye 3.9.1; 5.22.3; 8.11.6; ... ūtaye havāmahe 1.144.5
 nāmāni cid dadhire yajñīyāni 1.72.3; 6.1.4
 Cf. under 1.8.10^b; 17.2^b; 77.4^a; 8.12.10^a.

Soma-sacrifices and others

asya somasya pītaye 1.23.1; 32.1; 4.49.5; 5.71.3; 6.59.10; 8.76.6; 94.10-12
 ā yātaṁ somapītaye 4.47.3; 8.22.8
 somapā somapītaye 1.21.3; 4.49.3

sutāvanto havāmahe 8.17.3; 51(Vāl. 3).6; 61.14; 93.30. Cf. under 1.84.9^b; 4.45.5^d.
 prayasvanto havāmahe 5.20.3; 7.94.6; 8.65.6
 imam no yajñam ā gatam (9.5.8, gaman) 5.5.7; 9.5.8
 juṣethām yajñam iṣṭaye 5.78.3; 8.38.4
 juṣethām yajñam bodhataṁ havasya me 2.36.6; 8.35.4
 yajñāir vidhema namasā havirbhiḥ 2.35.12; 4.50.6
 quci yat te rekṣa āyajanta sabardughāyāḥ paya usriyāyāḥ 1.121.5; 10.61.11
 Cf. also under 4.6.3^a.

Expiatory formulas and the like

Passages which deal with sin against the gods and its expiation begin to take on set forms in the Rig-Veda. In the later ritual literature this theme (prāyaścitta) grows in importance and in definiteness of statement, as when, e.g., the expiatory stanza, RV. 4.2.14, starts a long train of similar products, TB. 3.7.12.3; TA. 2.31; 10.24; BDh. 2.4.7; 4.1.3¹. The following repeated pādas belong to this sphere; it would be an easy task to collect from the later mantras further parallels in large numbers; see Bloomfield, The Atharva-Veda, p. 83 ff., and especially note 3 at the bottom of p. 85:

yad va āgaḥ puruṣatā karāma 7.57.4; 10.15.6. Cf. also 4.12.4.
 yat te (10.2.4, yad vo) vayam pramināma vratāni 8.48.9; 10.2.4
 yat sim āgaḥ cakṛmā tat su mṛlatu 1.179.5; ... mṛla 7.93.7. Cf. yat sim āgaḥ cakṛmā ciṣṭhathas tat 5.85.7
 sakḥāyam vā sadam id bhrātaraṁ vā 5.85.7; ... sadam ij jāspatiṁ vā 1.185.8
 (yad ...) abhidrohaṁ manuṣyāc carāmasi 7.89.5; (yad ...) abhidrohaṁ carāmasi 10.164.4
 yad vā ghā satyam uta yan na vidma 5.85.8; 10.139.5
 mā va eno anyakṛtaṁ bhujema mā tat karma vasavo yac cayadhve 6.51.7; mā vo bhujemān-yajātam eno mā tat karma, &c. 7.52.2. Cf. my Vedic Concordance, under anyakṛtas-yāinaso, &c.
 ajāiṣmādyāsanāma cābhūmānāgasō vayam 8.47.18; 10.164.5
 pra ye minanti varuṇasya dhāma ... mitrasya 4.5.4; pra ye mitrasya varuṇasya dhāma ... minanti 10.89.8. Cf. under 1.24.10^c; 69.7^a; 7.47.3^c.
 tā no mṛlāta idṛce 1.17.1; 6.60.5; sa no mṛlātidṛce 4.57.1

Rivalry for the favour and presence of the gods

The marked notion that the gods cannot be in several places at the same time; that, therefore, their attendance upon one's own sacrifice must be secured by special cajolery, is an important Rig-Vedic theme. I have dealt with this recently in a sufficiently exhaustive manner in my paper 'On conflicting prayers and sacrifices', Johns Hopkins University Circulars, 1906, nr. 10, pp. 1049 ff. The following group of repeated verses and distichs bears directly upon this topic:

mā rīraman yajamānāso anye 2.18.3; 3.35.5. Cf. 10.160.1, mā tvā yajamānāso anye ni rīraman.
 mā vām anye ni yaman devayantaḥ 4.44.5; 7.69.6
 asmākam astu kevalaḥ 1.7.10; 13.10
 nānā havanta ūtaye 8.1.3; 15.12; 86.5
 yad indra prāg apāg udañ nyañ vā hūyase nṛbhiḥ 8.4.1; 65.1

¹ Cf. the author, Johns Hopkins University Circulars, 1906, pp. 1064 ff.

yac chakrāsi parāvati yad arvāvati vṛtrahan 8.13.15; 97.4
 yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhi turvaṇe 1.47.7; ... adhy ambare 8.8.14
 tiraḥ cid aryaḥ savanā purūṇi 4.29.1; ... savanā vaso gahi 8.66.12
 asme te santu sakhyā givāni 7.22.9; 10.23.7
 puruhūtaṁ puruṣtutam 8.15.1; 92.2
 puruhūta janānām 9.52.4; 64.27
 indraḥ purū puruhūtaḥ 8.2.32; 16.7
 brahmā ko vaḥ (8.64.7, kas taṁ) saparyati 8.7.20; 64.7

Protection of the gods in misfortune, against enemies, etc.

Getting over misfortune

apo na nāvā duritā tarema 6.68.8; 7.56.3
 atāriṣma tamasaṣ pāram asya 1.92.6; 183.6; 184.6; 7.73.1
 tā (sc. duritā) tarema tavāvasā tarema 6.2.11 = 6.14.6; 6.15.15
 svastibhir ati durgāni viḥvā 1.189.2; 10.56.7
 sa (6.61.9, sā) no viḥvā ati dviṣaḥ 5.20.3; 6.61.9

Protection and help in general

viḥe janāya mahi ḥarma yachatam 1.93.8; 7.82.1
 ḥarma yachantu saprathah 10.126.7; ... sapratho yad imahe 8.18.3
 asmabhyam ḥarma bahulaṁ vi yantana (6.51.5, yanta) 5.55.9; 6.51.5
 chardir yantam adābhyam 8.5.12; 85.5
 pra no yachatād (8.9.1, prāsmāi yachatam) avṛkaṁ prthu chardiḥ 1.48.15; 8.9.1
 pra na spārhabir ūtibhis tīretam (7.58.3, tīreta) 7.58.3; 84.3
 avāṇsy ā vṛṇīmahe 8.26.21; 67.4
 sakhitvam ā vṛṇīmahe (10.133.6, rabhāmahe) 9.61.4; 65.9; 10.133.6
 vṛṇīmahe sakhyāya 9.66.18; ... sakhyāya priyāya 4.41.7
 sahasrīṇibhir ūtibhiḥ 1.30.8; 10.134.4

Against plots, hostilities, and misfortune

mā naḥ ... araruṣo dhūrṭiḥ prañāṁ martyasya 1.18.3; 9.94.8
 pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ (7.1.13, araruṣo aghāyoh) 1.36.15; 7.1.13
 apaghanto arāvṇaḥ 9.13.9; 63.5
 aghā aryo arātayaḥ 6.48.16; 59.8
 mā no duḥḥaṇsa īcata 1.23.9; 7.94.7; ... īcata vivakṣase 10.25.7. Cf. 2.23.10.
 mā na (6.28.7, va) stena īcata māghaṇsaḥ 2.42.3; 6.28.7
 duḥḥaṇsaṁ martyaṁ ripum 8.18.4; duḥḥaṇso martyo ripuḥ 2.41.8
 apa sedhata durmatim 8.18.10; 10.175.2
 yo asmān ādideḥati 9.52.4; 10.134.2
 nakiṣ taṁ karmanā naḥat 8.31.17; 70.3
 mā no riradhataṁ nide 7.94.3; 8.8.13
 bādhasva dūre (6.74.2, āre bādhetāṁ) nirṛtiṁ parācāliḥ 1.24.9; 6.74.2
 ārac cid dveṣaḥ sanutar yuyotu (10.77.6, yuyota) 6.47.13 = 10.131.7; 10.77.6; ārac cid dveṣo
 vṛṣaṇo yuyota 7.58.6
 vy asmād dveṣo vitaraṁ (6.44.6, yuyavad) vy aṇhaḥ 2.33.2; 6.44.6
 viḥvā apa dviṣo jahi 9.13.8; 61.28
 urvīm gavyūtim abhayaṁ ca nas kṛdhi 9.78.6; ... abhayaṁ kṛdhī naḥ 7.77.4
 pānti martyaṁ riṣaḥ 1.41.2; 5.67.3
 ariṣyantaḥ sacemahi 2.8.6; ariṣyanto ni pāyubhiḥ sacemahi 8.25.11
 prati śma deva riṣataḥ 7.15.13; 8.44.11
 ariṣtaḥ sarva edhate 1.41.2; ariṣtaḥ sa marto viḥva edhate 10.63.13
 prāktād apāktād adharād udaktāt (sc. abhi jahi rakṣasaḥ) 7.104.19; paḥcāt purastād adharād
 udaktāt (sc. pari pāhi) 10.87.21

Destruction of enemies

andhenāmītrās tamasā sacantām 10.89.15; 103.12
 viḡvasya jantor adhamāṁ cakāra 5.32.7; . . . adhamas padīṣṭa 7.104.16
 sāsahyāma pṛtanyataḥ 1.80.4; 8.40.7; 9.61.29; indratvotāḥ sāsahyāma, &c. 1.132.1
 abhi śyāma pṛtanyataḥ 2.8.6; 9.35.3

Prayers for long life, offspring, prosperity, and liberal patronage

Long life

paḡyema nu sūryam uccarantam 6.52.5; 10.59.4; jyok paḡyāt (10.59.6, paḡyema) sūryam
 uccarantam 4.25.4; 10.59.6
 prati (10.37.7, jyog jīvāḥ prati) paḡyema sūrya 10.37.7; 158.5
 jyok ca sūryam dṛṣṭe 1.23.21; 10.9.7; 57.4
 prāyus tāriṣṭam nī rapāṁsi mrkṣatam 1.34.11; 157.4
 tvām stoṣāma tvayā suvirāḥ drāghīya āyuh pratarām dadhānāḥ 1.53.11; 115.8
 viḡvam āyur vy aḡnavat 1.93.3; . . . aḡnutāḥ 8.31.8; . . . aḡnutam 10.85.42
 aḡanma yatra pratiranta āyuh 1.113.16; 8.48.11
 jivema (10.85.39, jīvāti) ṣaradaḥ ṣatam 7.66.16; 10.85.39
 sahasrasāve pra tiranta āyuh 3.53.7; 7.103.10
 Cf. under 3.53.18^c; 4.12.6^d; 8.8.22^c; 10.18.6^d; 37.7^d.

Sons and servants

sa no rāsva suvīryam 5.13.5; 8.98.12
 suvirāso vidatham ā vadema 1.117.25; 2.12.15; 8.48.14
 suvīryasya patayaḥ syāma 4.51.10; 6.47.12 = 10.131.6; 9.89.7; 95.5
 brhad vadema vidathe suvirāḥ. Refrain.
 dhiyā syāma rathyaḥ sadāsāḥ 4.16.21 = 4.17.21; 56.4
 apatyasācam ṣṛtyam rarāthe (1.117.23, rarāthām) 1.117.23; 6.72.5
 bhakṣīmahi prajāṁ iṣam 7.96.6; 9.8.9
 ṣam no bhūtām (or bhava, or astu) dvipade catuṣpade 6.74.1; 7.54.1; 10.85.43, 44; 165.1

Goods and blessings in general

abhi viḡvāni vāryā 9.42.5; 66.4
 viḡvaṁ puṣyanti vāryam 1.81.9; 5.6.6; . . . puṣyasi vāryam 10.133.2
 vaṁsvā no vāryā puru 8.23.27; 60.14
 iḡānaṁ vāryāṇām 1.5.2; 24.3; iḡānā, &c. 10.9.5; iḡe yo, &c. 8.71.13
 tvam iḡiṣe vasūnām (1.170.5, vasupate vasūnām) 1.170.5; 8.71.8
 viḡvā vāmāni dhīmahi 5.82.6; 8.22.18; 103.5
 dhuḡṣanta pipyuṣim iṣam 8.7.3; dhuḡṣasva, &c. 8.54(Vāl.6).7; 9.61.15; dhuḡṣasva pipyuṣim
 iṣam avā ca naḥ 8.13.25
 ṣreṣṭham no dhehi vāryam (10.24.2, vāryam vivakṣase) 3.21.2; 10.24.2
 dadhad ratnāni dāḡuṣe 4.15.3; 9.3.6
 vasu martāya dāḡuṣe 1.84.7; 9.98.4
 pra no (10.45.9, tam) naya pratarām vasyo acha 6.47.7; 10.45.9; pra no naya vasyo acha 8.71.6
 iṣam ūrjam suksitīm viḡvam ābhāḥ 10.20.10; 92.12

Wealth, especially in cattle and horses

rāyas poṣam yajamānāya dhattam 8.59(Vāl.11).7; . . . dhehi 10.17.9; . . . dhārāya 10.122.8
 vayanāṁ syāma patayo rayinām 4.50.6, &c.
 rayināṁ piḡaṇām bahulam vasiṁahi (9.107.21, puruṣpṛham) 9.72.8; 107.21
 vi no rāyo duro vṛdhi 9.45.3; 64.3

asme rayim ni dhārāya 1.30.32; 10.24.1
 iṣānam rāya imahe 6.54.8; 8.26.22; 53(Vāl.5).1
 rayim ṛṇatsu dhārāya (5.86.6, didhrtam) 5.86.6; 8.13.12
 sa naḥ punāna (or, sa na stavāna) ā bhara (sc. rayim) 1.12.11; 8.24.3; 9.40.5; 61.6
 ṛbhūm ṛbhukṣaṇo rayim 4.37.5; ṛbhukṣaṇam ṛbhūm rayim 8.93.34
 arvadbhir (1.26.3, sa putrāir; 10.147.4, maksū sa) vājam bharate dhanā nṛbhiḥ 1.64.13;
 2.26.3; 10.147.4
 mahāḥ sa rāya esate, 'he speedily arrives at great wealth', 1.149.1; 10.93.6
 purukṣum viṣvadhāyasam 8.5.15; 7.13
 rayim dhattam vasumantam purukṣum 7.84.4; rayim dhattho, &c. 6.68.6; rayim dhatta, &c.
 4.34.10; rayim dhattam ṣatagvinam (1.159.5, vasumantam ṣatagvinam) 1.159.5; 4.49.4
 maksū gomantam imahe 8.33.3; 88.2
 gavām poṣam svaṣvyam 1.93.2; 9.65.17
 uta no gomatī iṣaḥ 5.79.8; 8.5.9; 9.62.24
 gamema gomati vraje 8.46.9; 51(Vāl.3).5
 aṣvasā vājasā uta 9.2.10; aṣvasam vājasam uta 6.53.10
 rayim gomantam aṣvinam 8.6.9; 9.62.12; 63.12; 67.6
 vrajam gomantam aṣvinam 10.60.7; . . . aṣvinam vivakṣase 10.25.5
 aṣvavad gomad yavamat (9.69.8, yavamat suvīryam) 8.93.3; 9.69.8

Great or lasting fame

abhi vājam uta ṣravaḥ 9.1.4; 6.3; 51.5; 63.12
 varco dhā yajñavāhase 3.8.3; 24.1
 asme dhehi ṣravo brhat 1.9.8; 44.2; 8.65.9
 sa dhatte akṣiti ṣravaḥ 1.40.4; 8.103.5; dadhāno akṣiti ṣravaḥ 9.66.7
 asme bhadrā sāuṣṣrasāni santu 6.1.12; 74.2
 asmadyak sam mimihī ṣravānsi 3.54.22; 5.4.2; 6.19.3
 āṣu dhā vīravat yaṣaḥ 4.32.12; 5.79.6
 ahūmahī ṣravasyavaḥ 6.45.10; 8.24.18; juhūmasi ṣravasyavaḥ 8.52(Vāl.4).4
 ṣravaḥ sūribhyo amṛtam vasutvanam 7.81.6; 8.13.12
 yaṣaḥ cakre asāmy ā 1.25.15; 10.22.2

Liberal patronage

coda rādho maghonām 1.48.2; 7.96.2
 parṣi rādho maghonām 8.103.7; 9.1.3
 patiḥ turasya rādhasaḥ 6.44.5; pati, &c. 5.86.4
 kim āṅga radhracodanaḥ 8.80.3; . . . radhracodanam tvāhuḥ 6.44.10
 rakṣā ca no maghonāḥ pāhi sūrin 1.54.11; 10.61.22
 uta trāyasva ṛṇato maghonāḥ 10.22.15; 148.4

Figures of Speech and Formulas

A considerable number of similes, either extending over an entire pāda, or occupying most of it, have become set formulas repeated one or more times. I have treated a number of these above (p. 574) by way of illustrating the different surroundings and connexions in which such a formulaic pāda may be encased. In this rubric pādas which involve figures of speech are gathered together as fully as possible. Especially noticeable is the group of pādas which describe ready motion or action by the simile of waters on the way to the sea; or waters going down a hill; or, again, those which compare abundance with the ocean itself:

samudram iva sindhavaḥ 8.6.35; 92.22; 9.108.16
 samudrāyeva sindhavaḥ 8.6.4; 44.25
 samudra (10.62.9, vi sindhur) iva paprathe 8.3.4; 10.62.9

samudre na (3.36.7, samudreṇa) sindhavo yādamānāḥ 3.36.7; 6.19.5
 samudraṁ na saṁcarāṇe saṁśyavaḥ 1.56.2; 4.55.6
 āpo na pravatā yatīḥ 8.6.34; 13.8; 9.24.2. Cf. 9.17.1
 samudra iva pinvate 1.8.7; 8.12.5
 Cf. also under 6.44.20^o.

The following contains the pādas which are largely taken up with poetic figures of speech of considerable variety of theme; and contains, in addition, quite a group of statements which have assumed a marked formulaic character.

Various similes

gāvo na yavaseṣv ā 1.91.13; 8.92.12. Expression of delight.
 raṇaṁ gāvo na yavase 5.53.16; 10.25.1. Expression of delight.
 vatsaṁ gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28; vatsaṁ jātaṁ na dhenavaḥ 9.100.7; gāvo vatsaṁ na mātaraḥ 9.12.2. Expression of motherly love.
 vatsaṁ saṁśīṣvarīr yathā 8.69.11; 9.14.3. Expression of motherly love.
 saṁ i vatsaṁ na mātṛbhiḥ 9.104.2; saṁ vatsa iva mātṛbhiḥ 9.105.2; saṁ vatsāso na mātṛbhiḥ 8.72.14. Expression of motherly love.
 agne vatsaṁ na svasareṣu dhenavaḥ 2.2.2; abhi vatsaṁ, &c. 8.88.1. Expression of motherly love.
 indra vatsaṁ na mātaraḥ 6.45.17; 8.95.1. Expression of motherly love.
 vadhūyur iva yoṣaṇāṁ 3.52.3 = 4.32.6; 3.62.8. Expression of longing.
 indraṁ (9.84.2 induḥ) śiṣakty uṣasaṁ na sūryaḥ. Expression of longing.
 jāyeva patya uṇatī suvāsāḥ 1.124.7; 4.3.3; 10.71.4; 91.13. Expression of longing.
 agne paṇur na yavase 5.9.4; 6.2.9. Simile for Agni's voracity.
 haṁsā iva ṇṇiṇo yatante, of array of horses in aṇvastuti, 1.163.10; . . . yatānāḥ, of sacrifice posts, 3.8.9. Expression of orderly array.
 mṛgo na bhīmaḥ kucaro giriṣṭhāḥ 1.154.2; 10.180.2. Expression of majestic power.
 dyāur na prathinā ṇavaḥ, 'might extensive as the heavens', 1.8.5; 8.56 (Vāl. 8).1. Expression of wide power or scope.
 vayā ivānu rohate, grows like the branch of a tree, or 'like a lusty youth' (?), 2.5.4; 8.13.6. Expression of easy prosperity.
 vājayanto rathā iva, 'like chariots winning a race', 8.3.15; 9.67.17. Expression for success.
 Cf. vājayantam avā ratham, 5.35.7, and bhuṇjyūṁ vāṇeṣu pūrvyam (sc. ratham), 8.22.2.
 tam arvantam na sānasim, 'him like a successful racehorse', 4.15.6; 8.102.12. Expression for attention to God Agni by his worshippers.
 sīdaṁ chyeno na yonim ā 9.61.21; 65.19; chyeno na yonim āsadat 9.62.4; . . . yonim ghr̥ta-vantam āsadam 9.82.1. Comparison of soma in its vat with an eagle in its nest.
 arāṇ na nemiḥ pari tā babhūva (1.141.9, paribhūr ajāyathāḥ) 1.32.15; 141.9. Expression for enfolding protection.
 ratham na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣam (1.130.6, atakṣiṣuḥ) 1.130.6; 5.2.11; 29.15. Complacent estimate of the compositions of poets.
 mīḥ saptir na vājayūḥ 9.106.12; 107.11. Comparison of soma with a racehorse.

Miscellaneous statements which have assumed a formulaic character

sā no duhiyad yavaseva gatvī sahasradhārā payasā mahī gāuḥ 4.41.5; 10.101.9. Description of dhī, 'pious thought'.
 ṛtasya sāman (4.7.7, dhāman) raṇayanta devāḥ 1.147.1; 4.7.7. Expression of the gods' delight in cosmic or ritualistic law. Cf. yūyam ṛtasya rathyaḥ, of Ādityas and Viṣve Devāḥ, 7.66.12; 8.83.3.
 anyasyā vatsaṁ rihatī mimāya kayā bhuvā ni dadhe dhenur ūdhaḥ 3.55.13; 10.27.14. Cosmic-mystic expression.
 ko addha veda ka iha pra vocat 3.54.5; 10.129.6. Cosmic-mystic expression. Cf. ka īm dadarṇa ka iha pra vocat 10.10.6.

asme rayim ni dhārāya 1.30.32 ; 10.24.1
 iṣānaṁ rāya īmahe 6.54.8 ; 8.26.22 ; 53(Vāl. 5).1
 rayim gr̥natsu dhārāya (5.86.6, didhrtam) 5.86.6 ; 8.13.12
 sa naḥ punāna (or, sa na stavāna) ā bhara (sc. rayim) 1.12.11 ; 8.24.3 ; 9.40.5 ; 61.6
 ṛbhum ṛbhukṣaṇo rayim 4.37.5 ; ṛbhukṣaṇam ṛbhum rayim 8.93.34
 arvadbhir (1.26.3, sa putrāir ; 10.147.4, makṣū sa) vājam bharate dhanā nṛbhiḥ 1.64.13 ;
 2.26.3 ; 10.147.4
 mahāḥ sa rāya eṣate, 'he speedily arrives at great wealth', 1.149.1 ; 10.93.6
 purukṣum viṣvadhāyasam 8.5.15 ; 7.13
 rayim dhattam vasumantam purukṣum 7.84.4 ; rayim dhattho, &c. 6.68.6 ; rayim dhatta, &c.
 4.34.10 ; rayim dhattam ṣatagvinam (1.159.5, vasumantam ṣatagvinam) 1.159.5 ; 4.49.4
 makṣū gomantam īmahe 8.33.3 ; 8.2
 gavām poṣam svaṣvayam 1.93.2 ; 9.65.17
 uta no gomatīr iṣaḥ 5.79.8 ; 8.5.9 ; 9.62.24
 gamema gomati vraje 8.46.9 ; 51(Vāl. 3).5
 aṣvasā vājasā uta 9.2.10 ; aṣvasam vājasam uta 6.53.10
 rayim gomantam aṣvinam 8.6.9 ; 9.62.12 ; 63.12 ; 67.6
 vrajam gomantam aṣvinam 10.60.7 ; . . . aṣvinam vivakṣase 10.25.5
 aṣvāvad gomad yavamat (9.69.8, yavamat suviryam) 8.93.3 ; 9.69.8

Great or lasting fame

abhi vājam uta ṣravaḥ 9.1.4 ; 6.3 ; 51.5 ; 63.12
 varco dhā yajñavāhase 3.8.3 ; 24.1
 asme dhehi ṣravo br̥hat 1.9.8 ; 44.2 ; 8.65.9
 sa dhatte akṣiti ṣravaḥ 1.40.4 ; 8.103.5 ; dadhāno akṣiti ṣravaḥ 9.66.7
 asme bhadrā sāuṣṭrasāni santu 6.1.12 ; 74.2
 asmadryak sam mimihi ṣravāṁsi 3.54.22 ; 5.4.2 ; 6.19.3
 āiṣu dhā viravad yaṣaḥ 4.32.12 ; 5.79.6
 abūmahī ṣravasyavaḥ 6.45.10 ; 8.24.18 ; juhūmasi ṣravasyavaḥ 8.52(Vāl. 4).4
 ṣravaḥ sūribhyo amṛtam vasutvanam 7.81.6 ; 8.13.12
 yaṣaḥ cakre asāmy ā 1.25.15 ; 10.22.2

Liberal patronage

coda rādho maghonām 1.48.2 ; 7.96.2
 parṣi rādho maghonām 8.103.7 ; 9.1.3
 patiṁ turasya rādhasaḥ 6.44.5 ; pati, &c. 5.86.4
 kim āṅga radhracodanaḥ 8.80.3 ; . . . radhracodanam tvāhuḥ 6.44.10
 rakṣā ca no maghonaḥ pāhi sūrīn 1.54.11 ; 10.61.22
 uta trāyasva gr̥nato maghonaḥ 10.22.15 ; 148.4

Figures of Speech and Formulas

A considerable number of similes, either extending over an entire pāda, or occupying most of it, have become set formulas repeated one or more times. I have treated a number of these above (p. 574) by way of illustrating the different surroundings and connexions in which such a formulaic pāda may be encased. In this rubric pādas which involve figures of speech are gathered together as fully as possible. Especially noticeable is the group of pādas which describe ready motion or action by the simile of waters on the way to the sea ; or waters going down a hill ; or, again, those which compare abundance with the ocean itself :

samudram iva sindhavaḥ 8.6.35 ; 92.22 ; 9.108.16
 samudrāyeva sindhavaḥ 8.6.4 ; 44.25
 samudra (10.62.9, vi sindhur) iva paprathe 8.3.4 ; 10.62.9

samudre na (3.36.7, samudreṇa) sindhavo yādamānāḥ 3.36.7; 6.19.5
 samudraṁ na saṁcarāṇe saṁśyavaḥ 1.56.2; 4.55.6
 āpo na pravatā yatīḥ 8.6.34; 13.8; 9.24.2. Cf. 9.17.1
 samudra iva pinvate 1.8.7; 8.12.5
 Cf. also under 6.44.20^b.

The following contains the pādas which are largely taken up with poetic figures of speech of considerable variety of theme; and contains, in addition, quite a group of statements which have assumed a marked formulaic character.

Various similes

gāvo na yavaseṣv ā 1.91.13; 8.92.12. Expression of delight.
 raṇaṁ gāvo na yavase 5.53.16; 10.25.1. Expression of delight.
 vatsaṁ gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28; vatsaṁ jātaṁ na dhenavaḥ 9.100.7; gāvo vatsaṁ na mātaraḥ 9.12.2. Expression of motherly love.
 vatsaṁ saṁcīṣvarīr yathā 8.69.11; 9.14.3. Expression of motherly love.
 sam i vatsaṁ na mātṛbhiḥ 9.104.2; saṁ vatsa iva mātṛbhiḥ 9.105.2; saṁ vatsāso na mātṛbhiḥ 8.72.14. Expression of motherly love.
 agne vatsaṁ na svasareṣu dhenavaḥ 2.2.2; abhi vatsaṁ, &c. 8.88.1. Expression of motherly love.
 indra vatsaṁ na mātaraḥ 6.45.17; 8.95.1. Expression of motherly love.
 vadhūyur iva yoṣaṇām 3.52.3 = 4.32.6; 3.62.8. Expression of longing.
 indraṁ (9.84.2 induh) śisakty uśasaṁ na sūryaḥ. Expression of longing.
 jāyeva patya uṇatī suvāsāḥ 1.124.7; 4.3.3; 10.71.4; 91.13. Expression of longing.
 agne paṇur na yavase 5.9.4; 6.2.9. Simile for Agni's voracity.
 haṁsā iva cṛeṇiṇo yatante, of array of horses in aṇvastuti, 1.163.10; . . . yatānāḥ, of sacrifice posts, 3.8.9. Expression of orderly array.
 mṛgo na bhīmaḥ kucaro giriṣṭhāḥ 1.154.2; 10.180.2. Expression of majestic power.
 dyāur na prathinā cavaḥ, 'might extensive as the heavens', 1.8.5; 8.56 (Vāl. 8).1. Expression of wide power or scope.
 vayā ivānu rohate, grows like the branch of a tree, or 'like a lusty youth' (?), 2.5.4; 8.13.6. Expression of easy prosperity.
 vājayanto rathā iva, 'like chariots winning a race', 8.3.15; 9.67.17. Expression for success.
 Cf. vājayantam avā ratham, 5.35.7, and bhujuṁ vājeṣu pūrvyam (sc. ratham), 8.22.2.
 tam arvantaṁ na sānasim, 'him like a successful racehorse', 4.15.6; 8.102.12. Expression for attention to God Agni by his worshippers.
 sīdaṁ chyeno na yonim ā 9.61.21; 65.19; ceno na yonim āsadat 9.62.4; . . . yonim ghr̥ta-vantaṁ āsadam 9.82.1. Comparison of soma in its vat with an eagle in its nest.
 arāṇ na nemiḥ pari tā babhūva (1.141.9, paribhūr ajāyathāḥ) 1.32.15; 141.9. Expression for enfolding protection.
 rathaṁ na dhīraḥ svapā atakṣam (1.130.6, atakṣiṣuḥ) 1.130.6; 5.2.11; 29.15. Complacent estimate of the compositions of poets.
 mīḥ saptir na vājayuh 9.106.12; 107.11. Comparison of soma with a racehorse.

Miscellaneous statements which have assumed a formulaic character

sā no duhīyad yavaseva gatvī sahasradhārā payasā mahī gāuh 4.41.5; 10.101.9. Description of dhī, 'pious thought'.
 ṛtasya sāman (4.7.7, dhāman) raṇayanta devāḥ 1.147.1; 4.7.7. Expression of the gods' delight in cosmic or ritualistic law. Cf. yūyam ṛtasya rathyaḥ, of Adityas and Viṣve Devāḥ, 7.66.12; 8.83.3.
 anyasyā vatsaṁ rihatī mimāya kayā bhuvā ni dadhe dhenur ūdhaḥ 3.55.13; 10.27.14. Cosmic-mystic expression.
 ko addha veda ka iha pra vocat 3.54.5; 10.129.6. Cosmic-mystic expression. Cf. ka īm dadarṇa ka iha pra vocat 10.10.6.

- kiṃ svid vanaṃ ka u sa vṛkṣa āsa yato dyāvāprthivī niṣṭataksuḥ 10.31.7; 81.4. Cosmic-mystic expression.
- prati vān sūra udite 7.66.6; ... udite vidhema 7.63.5; ... udite sūktāḥ 7.65.1. Designation of morn-tide.
- yad adya sūra udite 7.76.4; 8.27.21; yad adya sūrya udyati 8.27.19. Designation of morn-tide.
- aktor vyuṣṭāu paritakmyāyāḥ (6.24.9, paritakmyāyām) 5.30.13; 6.24.9. Designation of morn-tide.
- madhyāndina uditā sūryasya 5.69.3; 76.3. Expression for times of the day.
- madhva cēotanty abhito virapcam : of wells, 4.50.3; of Parjanya's buckets, 7.101.4. Designation of abundance.
- gobhir aṣvebhir vasubhir hiranyāḥ (10.108.7, nyrṣṭaḥ) 7.90.6; 10.108.7. Description of abundant wealth in charge of gods, or demons.
- utso deva hiranyayaḥ, 'thou art, O god, a spring of gold', 8.61.6; 9.107.4. Description of abundance.
- udneva koṣaṃ vasunā nyrṣṭam 4.20.6; koṣaṃ na pūrṇaṃ vasunā nyrṣṭam 10.42.2. Description of fullness.
- indrāya somaṃ suṣutaṃ bharantaḥ : of rivers bringing soma to Indra, 3.36.7; ... bharantiḥ, of waters bringing soma to Indra, 10.30.13. Expressions for treating soma with water.
- sakam sūryasya raṇmibhiḥ 1.47.7; 137.2; 5.79.8; 8.101.2. Expression for divine brilliance.
- viçvā adhi çriyo dadhe 2.4.5; ... çriyo 'dhita 10.127.1; ... çriyo dhise vivakṣase 10.21.3. Expression for divine loveliness.
- viçvā rūpaṇy āviçan 7.55.1; 8.15.3; 9.25.4. Expression for divine pervasiveness.
- Cf. also under 1.23.15^c; 24.10^c; 30.21^c; 83.1^a; 129.2^e; 9.92.6^a.

Repetitions relating to the gods

The culminating circumstance in Rig-Veda repetitions is their relation to the individual gods. The phenomena present themselves under two main aspects, one about as important as the other. First, identical or nearly identical pādas, distichs, or stanzas are used two or more times of the same god, but of no other god. Secondly, the same kind of units may be used of different gods.

Repetitions relating to one and the same god.—As regards the first class, there is frequently no reason why the same expression should not be employed with one god as well as another. For example, vaṇsvā no vāryā puru is addressed to Agni only, 8.23.27; 60.14; in like wise, devaṃ martāsa ūtaye (havāmahe, or the like) to the same god, 1.144.5; 3.9.1; 5.22.3; 8.11.6. It is a mere accident that these pādas are not used, e.g., in connexion with Indra; they fit him just as well. In most cases, however, the pādas repeated in the service of a particular god present themselves as salient and standard expressions of his particular character and activity, in distinction from other gods. They are, as it were, his Leit-motifs, in the Wagnerian sense. We can tell from the pāda itself what god is meant; an occasional infringement is in the nature of an oddity. So, e.g., the testimony of the pāda, agne devāṃ ihā vaha, 1.12.3, 10; 15.4, is not needed to show that the following pādas belong to Agni:

- sa devāṃ eha vakṣati 1.1.2; 4.8.2
 ā devāṃ vakṣi yakṣi ca 5.26.1; 6.16.2; 8.102.16
 devāṃ ā vitaye vaha 5.26.2; 7.16.4

In the same way we know that Agni is the subject of havyavāham amartyam, 3.10.9, &c.; or of yajistho havyavāhanaḥ and the like in 1.36.10, &c.; or of

devebhyo havyavāhana in 3.9.6, &c. It comes, therefore, in the nature of a surprise to find the pāda devebhyo havyavāhanah apparently attributed to Indra in 10.119.13; see under 3.9.6.

Indra's character is particularly marked on account of the feats which he performs, and the names of the demons which he slays. I have been tempted to write what would be an approximately complete history of Indra in passages repeated one or more times, but have refrained because the classified list of his double or multiple pādas given below (pp. 592 ff.) speaks for itself; see especially under the heading, 'Indra as demiurge and cosmic power', on p. 593. The most conspicuous and at the same time most monotonous mass of repetitions is in the ninth book, the collection of pavamāna-stotras; here practically every important statement about the preparation of the drink and cult of the god Soma is repeated *ad nauseam*. This is so because the ninth book is the collective Soma-book of all the Vedic Rishis fused by the redactors into a single corpus,¹ to be recited by the udgātars. Either the ritual aspect of these hymns was so obvious and compelling as to override any other consideration; or, the hymns themselves, being associated with the traditional Rishi families only to a minor extent, and in a confused manner, resisted attempts at profitable historical arrangement. See Ludwig, *Der Rig-Veda*, vol. iii, p. 43; Oldenberg, *Prol.* p. 249 ff.; Geldner, *Ved. Stud.* iii. 99; and below, p. 644.

Other gods have their salient pādas repeated in proportion to the number of hymns devoted to their service. So particularly the Aṣvins, because of their wonderful deeds; the Maruts, because they are the most picturesque of the multiple gods; Uṣas, because of her very own grace and beauty which just miss quite covering up the angularity of her ritual skeleton.² To a lesser extent the old Ādityas, with Mitra and Varuṇa at their head, because their abstract and ethical qualities are not plastic, and tend to be stated in the same words. Even the few hymns to the Ṛbhus speak in formulaic pādas of their very fine magic work³ as contrivers of all sorts of wonderful objects. The repeated pādas are the vertebrae of the bodies of the gods.

Repetitions relating to different gods.—On the other hand, identical or nearly identical pādas are attributed to different gods. In the main this touches their character and their ritual treatment at points where they are naturally alike, similar, or indifferent. No comment is needed in regard to the use, e.g., of the pādas, iṣānam vāryānam in connexion with Indra, 1.5.2; with Savitar, 1.24.3; iṣānā vāryānam with the Waters, 10.9.5; iṣe yo vāryānam with Agni, 8.71.13; or, iṣānam rāya imahe with Pūṣan, 6.54.8; with Vāyu, 8.26.22; with Indra, 8.53(Vāl. 5).1. Such, and many similar statements fit every Vedic god, clear up to the abstract Hiraṇyagarbha-Prajāpati to whom is addressed in

¹ Cf. the pointed expression, 9.67.31, 32, pavamānīḥ . . . ṛṣibhiḥ sambhṛtaḥ rasam.

² See Bloomfield, *Religion of the Veda*, pp. 66-75.

³ Cf. their nivid, Ṛg. 8.20 : . . . viṣṭvī svapasah, karmanā suhastāḥ, . . . çamyā çamiṣṭhāḥ, çacyā çaciṣṭhāḥ . . . citrāç citrābhīr ūtibhiḥ.

10.121.10 the frequent prayer, 'may we be lords of riches'! (vayaṁ syāma patayo rayīṇām). Or, again, it is natural to say of both Uṣas and Sūrya that 'they create light for all the world', jyotir viçvasmāi bhuvanāya kṛṇvati (kṛṇvan), 1.92.4; 4.14.2. I have shown above (pp. 575 ff.) that the broader cosmic activities are, according to settled Vedic habit of thought, attributed to many of the gods in turn. E.g. Indra, Agni, and Pavamāna Soma each places the sun in the sky. We may regard it as a principle, that the application of the same pāda to different gods, when general ideas of any sort are involved, does not signify anything in Vedic interpretation or criticism beyond the fact that the gods are felt, syncretically, to be a good deal of one and the same sort. Bergaigne's interesting theory about the mythic identity in heaven of Agni and Soma, in distinction from their material and ritualistic individuality upon earth (*La Religion Védique*, i. 165 ff.), does not derive much aid and comfort from the repeated pādas which concern the two gods.¹ They are not very numerous, and they are precisely of the sort spoken of just now: general, broadly cosmic, or rhetorical; see p. 612, below. At most we may remember that both are mighty gods; are brilliantly luminous²; have descended from heaven; and are the main factors in the ritual. It is therefore natural that they should be correlated, and that their correlation should at times be exaggerated beyond the point of intrinsic fitness.

Some nice points of Vedic criticism, especially as regards relative date, attach themselves to pādas repeated in connexion with different gods. The mechanical imitateness, and the tangle of ideas which, I am sure, had become habitual with the Vedic poets even before the time of the Rig-Veda redaction, comes out very strongly in these transfers from god to god. In the body of this work many repeated passages definitely show these qualities in one of the parallel forms; in many others we suspect it without being able to render clear proof.

Repetitions containing similes based on verses containing direct statements.—This matter has been alluded to above (p. 574); it may be well to illustrate it by additional examples, and in connexion with a variety of gods involved. Thus particularly it is interesting to observe that the poets occasionally compare one god with another in such a way that the original and the compared are clearly distinguished: the compared is palpably secondary. The statement is made three times that 'Savitar has placed a light or beacon on high':

ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ savitā devo açret 4.13.2; 7.72.4
ūrdhvaṁ ketuṁ savitā devo açret 4.14.2

If, now, we find the statement about Agni, that he 'like Savitar has placed a light on high':

ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ savitev açret 4.6.2

there can be no doubt that this pāda is patterned after the other three.

¹ Cf. under 1.95.8^a.

² Cf. çardhan tamāṁsi jighnase, of Agni 8.43.32; of Soma 9.61.19. In 9.96.17^b Soma as vahni is assimilated to Agni, but so are other gods.

In 1.73.3 it is declared that Agni like a god, nourishing all beings, dwells upon the earth, &c., *devo na yaḥ pṛthivīm viṣvadhāyā upakṣeti*, &c. This, of itself, would pass well enough, that is to say, without arousing any kind of critical alertness. Yet we might note how bathetic is the statement that Agni does anything at all *like a god*. For in the Rig-Veda Agni is *himself a god*. We find, however, the same statement without comparison made in regard to Indra in 3.55.21, *imām ca naḥ pṛthivīm viṣvadhāyā upakṣeti*, &c. At once it is clear that the deva with whom Agni is compared is the deva *par excellence*, Indra, the god and king. For this and other reasons, which may be studied under 1.73.3, the latter stanza betrays itself as an imitation of 3.55.21.

An excellent example is furnished by the relation of 5.80.6 to 6.50.8. In the latter stanza it is stated that Savitar unfolds treasures for the pious like the face of Uṣas, *yo . . . uṣaso na pratikāṁ vyūrṇute dācuṣe vāryāni*. The comparison is rather forced; the poet is reminded of Uṣas' brightness, because he has in very fact borrowed the pāda, *vyūrṇute dācuṣe vāryāni*, from the Uṣas stanza 5.80.6, *vyūrṇvatī dācuṣe vāryāni*.

Another case of this sort is involved in the relation of 9.101.7 to 8.31.11 (q. v.), where Soma is boldly assimilated to Pūṣan by means of a pāda borrowed from the sphere of Pūṣan. Cf. my remark on *ṣṛṇviṣe* under 4.19.5^d.

Verses clearly transferred from one god to another.—We may now illustrate, by additional examples, the transfer of pādas from god to god, as part of the broader chapter of transfer of pādas from primary to secondary use (cf. above, p. 573).

In 3.10.9 the inspired Seers when they have awakened are said to kindle Agni, *taṁ tvā viprā vipanyavo jāgrvānsaḥ sam indhate*. In 1.22.21 the same statement is made, except that Viṣṇu's highest step is substituted for Agni: *tad viprāso vipanyavo jāgrvānsaḥ sam indhate* (sc. *viṣṇor yat paramaṁ padam*). Without doubt 3.10.9 is primary; see under 1.22.21^{ab}.

Agni is said to irradiate or rule the sacrifice, *rājantam adhvarāṇām*, 1.1.8; 45.4; *samrājantam adhvarāṇām*, 1.27.1. The epithet *rājantāv adhvarāṇām*, attributed to the Aṅvins in 8.8.18, is secondary. See under 1.1.8^a where are discussed the relative dates of all three forms of the pāda.

In 6.66.1, in a stanza to the Maruts, we have the statement, *sakṛc chukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ*, 'but once did Pṛṇi milk her bright udder'. I have spoken of the tangled sophistry of some Vedic ideas. The change certainly hits the author of 4.3.10. This is addressed to Agni, *vṛṣā çukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ*, 'he a bull, a Pṛṇi, milks his bright udder'; see under 4.3.10^d.

In 5.15.4 Agni is described in the fitting pāda, *pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi*, 'of thyself thou goest about in various shapes'. In 7.84.1 we have essentially the same pāda, *pari tmanā viṣurūpā jigāti*, attributed to the *ghṛtāci* (sc. *juhū*), the personified sacrificial ladle. I have explained how the ladle may be regarded as of many shapes, and pointed out that the pāda involving this statement is pretty certainly patterned after the Agni pāda; see under 5.14.4^d.

In 6.49.10 the Rudra pāda, *br̥hantam ṛṣvam ajaraṁ suṣumnam*, is adapted from the Indra pāda, *br̥hantam ṛṣvam ajaraṁ yuvānam*, 3.32.7; 6.19.2; see under 3.32.7^b.

In 5.83.1 the pāda, *stuhi parjanyaṁ namaṣā vivāsa*, requires no commentary; the parallel pāda, 8.96.12, *stuhi suṣṭutīm namaṣā vivāsa*, is clap-trap. Cf. my *Religion of the Veda*, p. 206.

Three classes of repetitions relating to the gods.—The repeated pādas that concern the gods may be primarily and roughly classified under three heads, according as their theme is one or two or more divinities. Thus:

Class A: Repetitions relating to the same god or group of divinities (p. 589).

Class B: Repetitions relating to two different gods or groups of divinities (p. 610).

Class C: Repetitions relating to more than two divinities (p. 631).

As regards the first class, the repetitions naturally bring out the commoner conceptions of the gods—what we may call the average conceptions. In the case of gods of many hymns, especially Agni, Indra, and Soma, the repeated materials are classifiable in accordance with these gods' most familiar traits, and they present a fairly complete Rig-Vedic portrait of these gods. As regards the third class, namely, the repeated pādas which are applied to more than two divinities, they tend to colourless formulaic statements applicable to the gods in general. They illustrate in a conspicuous manner the syncretism of Vedic mythologic ideas, but they are rarely of critical importance. As regards the second class, namely, the pādas which belong to two gods alone, they occur in large numbers, and establish relations between almost any two mentionable Rig-Vedic personalities. This class, on the one hand, illustrates, like the preceding, the enormous mix-up of mythological ideas in the Rig-Veda; on the other, it challenges in many cases judgement as to priority of the ideas involved (see above, p. 587). The question often asked, and not always answered, is, which of the two divinities concerned is the primary subject of a given statement, and which the secondary. Occasionally the question arises whether an entire class of statements belongs originally to one god or another. So in the list, Agni and Indra (p. 611) there are a considerable number of repeated pādas which exhibit both gods, in the same words, as warlike and victorious. Is this equally natural for both gods, or have the qualities of the true war-god Indra in some measure been transferred to Agni? The second alternative is, of course, more probable. My collections present the raw materials for the consideration of such questions, but I have restricted my own conclusions, in the main, to exceptionally clear cases, which, being stated in the body of the work, are not here repeated.

CLASS A : REPETITIONS RELATING TO THE SAME GOD OR GROUP OF DIVINITIES¹

Agni

The repetitions concerning Agni alone number nearly 200. They present a fairly complete account of the character of the god in the Rig-Veda, and may be arranged as follows : Agni as burning, shining, consuming, and pervading fire ; Agni as mediator and messenger between men and gods ; Agni as embodiment of priesthood ; Agni as oblation-bearer and leader of the sacrifice ; mythological and cosmic aspects of Agni ; Agni as protector and enricher of men ; Agni as recipient of praise and sacrifice.

Agni as burning or shining or consuming or pervading fire

tasmāi pāvaka mṛṣaya 1.12.9 ; 8.44.28
 sa naḥ pāvaka didivaḥ 1.12.10 ; . . . didiḥi 3.10.8
 çuciḥ pāvaka vandyah 2.7.4 ; . . . pāvaka īdyah 7.15.10
 çīraṁ pāvakaçociṣam 3.9.8 ; 8.43.31 ; 10.2.11 ; . . . çociṣam vivakṣase 10.21.1
 revan naḥ çukra didiḥi dyumad pāvaka didiḥi 5.23.4 ; 6.48.7
 agne çukreṇa çociṣā 1.12.12 ; 10.21.8. Cf. under 1.12.12.
 ajasreṇa çociṣā çoçucac chuce 6.48.3 ; . . . çociṣā çoçucānaḥ 7.5.4
 ud asya çocir asthāt 7.16.3 ; 8.23.4
 ād asya vāto anu vāti çociḥ 1.148.4 ; 7.3.2
 tīras tamāṁsi darçataḥ (8.74.5, darçatam) 3.27.13 ; 8.74.5
 tīras tamo dadṛça ūrmyāsv ā 6.48.6 ; . . . dadṛçe rāmyāṇām 7.9.2
 samidhā jātavedase 3.10.3 ; 7.14.1
 stīrṇe barhiṣi samidhāne agnāu 4.6.4 ; 6.52.17
 āviḥ svar abhavaj jāte agnāu 4.3.11 ; 10.88.2
 kṛṣṇam ta ema ruçadūrme ajara 1.59.4 ; . . . ema ruçataḥ puro bhāḥ 4.7.9
 saṁ yo vanā yuvate çucidan 7.4.2 ; . . . yuvate bhasmanā datā 10.115.2
 agne paçur na yavase . . . dagdhāsi vanā 5.9.4 ; . . . yavase . . . vanā vṛçanti çikvasaḥ 6.2.9
 tepāno deva rakṣasaḥ (8.102.16, çociṣā) 8.60.19 ; 10.2.16
 viçvataḥ paribhūr asi 1.1.4 ; 45.4
 Cf. also under 3.10.8^b ; 27.4^b ; 4.2.20^c ; 10.5^c ; 6.7.7^b.

Agni as mediator and messenger between men and gods

agne devān ihā vaha 1.12.3 ; 10.15.4
 ā devān vakṣi yakṣi ca 5.26.1 ; 6.16.2 ; 8.102.16
 sa devān eha vakṣati 1.1.2 ; 4.8.2
 devān ā vītaye vaha 5.26.2 ; 7.16.4
 ā devān somapītaye 1.14.6 ; 6.16.44
 devebhir havyadātaye (ā gahi, or, ā yāhi) 5.26.4 ; 5.1.1
 devatrā havyam ohiṣe 1.128.6 ; . . . ohire 8.19.1 (the gods through Agni as agent)
 devāir ā satsi barhiṣi 1.12.4 ; 5.26.5 ; 8.44.14
 anuṣvadhān ā vaha mādayasva 2.3.11 ; 3.6.9
 devo devān yajaty agnir arhan 2.3.1 ; 10.2.2
 īlito agna ā vahendraṁ citram ihā priyam 1.142.4 ; 5.5.3

¹ Pādas repeated in the interest of one god, but employed also with some other god are not listed here. They are few and insignificant, and may be readily supplied from the second general class : Repetitions concerning two different gods or groups of divinities (pp. 610 ff.).

In 6.49.10 the Rudra pāda, *bṛhantam ṛṣvam ajaram suṣumnam*, is adapted from the Indra pāda, *bṛhantam ṛṣvam ajaram yuvānam*, 3.32.7; 6.19.2; see under 3.32.7^b.

In 5.83.1 the pāda, *stuhi parjanyaṁ namasā vivāsa*, requires no commentary; the parallel pāda, 8.96.12, *stuhi suṣṭutīm namasā vivāsa*, is clap-trap. Cf. my *Religion of the Veda*, p. 206.

Three classes of repetitions relating to the gods.—The repeated pādas that concern the gods may be primarily and roughly classified under three heads, according as their theme is one or two or more divinities. Thus:

Class A: Repetitions relating to the same god or group of divinities (p. 589).

Class B: Repetitions relating to two different gods or groups of divinities (p. 610).

Class C: Repetitions relating to more than two divinities (p. 631).

As regards the first class, the repetitions naturally bring out the commoner conceptions of the gods—what we may call the average conceptions. In the case of gods of many hymns, especially Agni, Indra, and Soma, the repeated materials are classifiable in accordance with these gods' most familiar traits, and they present a fairly complete Rig-Vedic portrait of these gods. As regards the third class, namely, the repeated pādas which are applied to more than two divinities, they tend to colourless formulaic statements applicable to the gods in general. They illustrate in a conspicuous manner the syncretism of Vedic mythologic ideas, but they are rarely of critical importance. As regards the second class, namely, the pādas which belong to two gods alone, they occur in large numbers, and establish relations between almost any two mentionable Rig-Vedic personalities. This class, on the one hand, illustrates, like the preceding, the enormous mix-up of mythological ideas in the Rig-Veda; on the other, it challenges in many cases judgement as to priority of the ideas involved (see above, p. 587). The question often asked, and not always answered, is, which of the two divinities concerned is the primary subject of a given statement, and which the secondary. Occasionally the question arises whether an entire class of statements belongs originally to one god or another. So in the list, Agni and Indra (p. 611) there are a considerable number of repeated pādas which exhibit both gods, in the same words, as warlike and victorious. Is this equally natural for both gods, or have the qualities of the true war-god Indra in some measure been transferred to Agni? The second alternative is, of course, more probable. My collections present the raw materials for the consideration of such questions, but I have restricted my own conclusions, in the main, to exceptionally clear cases, which, being stated in the body of the work, are not here repeated.

CLASS A : REPETITIONS RELATING TO THE SAME GOD OR GROUP OF DIVINITIES¹

Agni

The repetitions concerning Agni alone number nearly 200. They present a fairly complete account of the character of the god in the Rig-Veda, and may be arranged as follows : Agni as burning, shining, consuming, and pervading fire ; Agni as mediator and messenger between men and gods ; Agni as embodiment of priesthood ; Agni as oblation-bearer and leader of the sacrifice ; mythological and cosmic aspects of Agni ; Agni as protector and enricher of men ; Agni as recipient of praise and sacrifice.

Agni as burning or shining or consuming or pervading fire

tasmāi pāvaka mṛṣaya 1.12.9 ; 8.44.28
sa naḥ pāvaka dīdivaḥ 1.12.10 ; . . . dīdihi 3.10.8
çuciḥ pāvaka vandyāḥ 2.7.4 ; . . . pāvaka īdyāḥ 7.15.10
çiraṁ pāvakaçociṣam 3.9.8 ; 8.43.31 ; 10.2.11 ; . . . çociṣam vivakṣase 10.21.1
revān naḥ çukra dīdihi dyumad pāvaka dīdihi 5.23.4 ; 6.48.7
agne çukreṇa çociṣā 1.12.12 ; 10.21.8. Cf. under 1.12.12.
ajasreṇa çociṣā çocuac chuce 6.48.3 ; . . . çociṣā çocuṇāḥ 7.5.4
ud asya çocir asthāt 7.16.3 ; 8.23.4
ād asya vāto anu vāti çociḥ 1.148.4 ; 7.3.2
tiras tamāṁsi darçataḥ (8.74.5, darçatam) 3.27.13 ; 8.74.5
tiras tamo dadṛça ūrmyāsv ā 6.48.6 ; . . . dadṛçe rāmyāṇām 7.9.2
samidhā jātavedase 3.10.3 ; 7.14.1
stirṇe barhiṣi samidhāne agnāu 4.6.4 ; 6.52.17
āvīḥ svar abhavaj jāte agnāu 4.3.11 ; 10.88.2
kṛṣṇaṁ ta ema ruçadūrme ajara 1.59.4 ; . . . ema ruçataḥ puro bhāḥ 4.7.9
saṁ yo vanā yuvate çucidan 7.4.2 ; . . . yuvate bhasmanā datā 10.115.2
agne paçur na yavase . . . dagdhāsi vanā 5.9.4 ; . . . yavase . . . vanā vṛçanti çikvasaḥ 6.2.9
tepāno deva rakṣasaḥ (8.102.16, çociṣā) 8.60.19 ; 10.2.16
viçvataḥ paribhūr asi 1.1.4 ; 45.4
Cf. also under 3.10.8^b ; 27.4^b ; 4.2.20^c ; 10.5^c ; 6.7.7^b.

Agni as mediator and messenger between men and gods

agne devāṁ ihā vaha 1.12.3 ; 10.15.4
ā devāṁ vakṣi yakṣi ca 5.26.1 ; 6.16.2 ; 8.102.16
sa devāṁ eha vakṣati 1.1.2 ; 4.8.2
devāṁ ā vitaye vaha 5.26.2 ; 7.16.4
ā devāṁ somapitaye 1.14.6 ; 6.16.44
devebhīr havyadātaye (ā gahi, or, ā yāhi) 5.26.4 ; 51.1
devatrā havyam ohīse 1.128.6 ; . . . ohire 8.19.1 (the gods through Agni as agent)
devāir ā satsi barhiṣi 1.12.4 ; 5.26.5 ; 8.44.14
anuṣvadhān ā vaha mādayasva 2.3.11 ; 3.6.9
devo devān yajatv agnir arhan 2.3.1 ; 10.2.2
īlito agna ā vahendraṁ citram iha priyam 1.142.4 ; 5.5.3

¹ Pādas repeated in the interest of one god, but employed also with some other god are not listed here. They are few and insignificant, and may be readily supplied from the second general class : Repetitions concerning two different gods or groups of divinities (pp. 610 ff.).

agne dūto viçām asi 1.36.5; 44.9
 yad agne yāsi dūtyam 1.12.4; 74.7
 eikītvān dāivyaṁ janam 6.52.12; 8.44.9 Cf. under 4.7.8^d.
 dūtaṁ kṛtvānā ayajanta havyāṁhi (10.122.7, mānuṣāḥ) 5.3.8; 10.122.7
 tvāṁ viçve sajoṣaso (8.23.18, viçve hi tvā sajoṣaso) devāso dūtam akrata 5.21.3; 8.23.18
 vahnir āsā viduṣṭaraḥ 6.16.9; 7.16.9.
 vahnir devā akṛṇvata 3.11.4; 7.16.2
 tve devā havir adanty āhutam 1.94.3; 2.1.13. Cf. 2.1.14.
 agnir havyā suśūdāti devo deveṣu medhiraḥ 1.105.14; 142.11; agnir havyāni siṣvadat 10.188.10
 agne havyāya volhave 1.45.6; 3.29.4
 havyavāham amartyam 4.8.1; 8.102.17; ... amartyam sahovr̥dham 3.10.9
 havyavāḥ agnir ajaraḥ canohitaḥ 3.2.5; ... ajaraḥ pitā naḥ 5.4.2
 yajīṣṭham havyavāhana 1.36.10; 44.5; yajīṣṭho havyavāhanah 7.15.6; yajīṣṭham havyavā-
 hanam 8.19.21.—Cf. also under 1.1.5^c; 12.1^a; 5.1.11^d; 7.11.2^a.

Agni as embodiment of the priesthood

Agni as Hotar

tvāṁ hotā manurhitaḥ 1.14.11; 6.16.9
 agnir hotāram īlate 6.14.2; ... īlate vasudhitim 1.128.8; ... īlate namobhiḥ 5.1.7
 hotāram tvā vṛṇīmahe 5.20.3; 26.4; 8.60.1; 10.21.1
 hotāram viçvavedasam 1.12.1; 36.3; 44.7
 hotāram carṣaṇinām 1.127.2; 8.23.7; 60.17
 hotā mandratamo viçi 5.22.1; 8.71.11
 vipraṁ hotāram adruham 8.44.10; ... hotāram puruvāram adruham 6.15.7
 mandraṁ hotāram uçiyo yaviṣṭham 7.10.5; ... uçiyo namobhiḥ 10.46.4
 hotāram agnir̥ṁ manuṣo ni śedur namasyanta (5.3.4, daçasyanta) uçiḥaḥ çaiṣam āyoh 4.16.11;
 5.3.4
 hotāram satyayajam rodasyoh 4.3.1; 6.16.4
 yo martyeṣv amṛta ṛtāvā ... hotā yajīṣṭhaḥ 1.77.1; 4.2.1
 hotā devo amartyaḥ 3.27.7; 8.19.24.—Cf. also under 1.13.4^c; 3.9.9^d; 5.3.4^c.

Agni as Rtvij

tvāṁ yajñeṣv rtvijam 3.10.2; 10.21.7
 ny agnir̥ṁ jātavedasam, dadhātā devam rtvijam 5.22.2; 26.7

Agni as Purohita

yajñasya ketum̐ prathamam̐ purohitam 5.11.2; 10.122.4
 agnir̥ṁ (10.150.4, agnir̥ṁ devo) devānām abhavat purohitaḥ (10.110.11, purogāḥ) 3.2.8;
 10.110.11; 150.4
 agnir̥ṁ sumnāya dadhire puro janāḥ 3.2.5; 10.140.6

Agni as oblation-bearer and leader at the sacrifice

agne rathir̥ adhvarāṇām 1.44.2; 8.11.2
 agnir̥ṁ yajñeṣu pūrvyam 8.23.22; 39.8; 102.10. Cf. under 3.11.3^b; 8.11.1^c.
 yajīṣṭham mānuṣe jane 5.14.2; 10.118.9
 yajīṣṭham tvā ... viprebhiḥ çakra manmabhiḥ 1.127.2; yajīṣṭho ... idyo viprebhiḥ çakra
 manmabhiḥ 8.60.3
 sa no yakṣad devatātā yajiyān 3.19.1; 10.53.1
 viçām agnir̥ṁ svadhvaram 5.9.3; 6.16.40
 hotrābhīr̥ agnir̥ṁ manuṣāḥ svadhvarāḥ 2.2.8; 10.11.5
 svadhvarā kṛṇuhi jātavedaḥ 3.6.6; 7.17.3; svadhvarā karati jātavedaḥ 6.10.1; 7.17.4
 priyam̐ cetiṣṭham aratir̥ṁ svadhvaram 7.16.1; ... aratir̥ṁ ny erire 1.128.8
 asya yajñasya sukratum 1.12.1; 8.19.3. Cf. under 1.31.5^c.
 semam̐ no adhvaram̐ yaja 1.14.11; 26.1

veṣi hy adhvariyaṭām 4.9.5; 6.2.10
 veṣi hotram uta potraṁ yajatra (10.2.2, janānām) 1.76.4; 10.2.2
 hotā (8.60.3, mandro) yajīṣṭho adhvaresv idyaḥ 4.7.1; 8.60.3
 athā devā dadhire havyavāham 7.11.4; 10.52.3. Cf. 10.46.10; 52.4

Agni in mythological and cosmic aspects

mathid yad im vibhrto (1.148.1, viṣto) mātariḡvā 1.71.4; 148.1
 prṣto divi prṣto (7.5.2, dhāy) agniḥ prthivyām 1.98.2; 7.5.2
 sa jāyamānaḥ parama vyomani (7.5.7, vyoman) 1.143.2; 6.82.2; 7.5.7
 vṛṣā (10.80.2, agnir) mahi rodasī ā viveḡa 3.61.7; 10.80.2
 ā yas (6.4.6, agne) tatantha rodasī vi bhāsā 6.1.11; 4.6
 pāti priyaṁ ripo (4.5.8, rupo) agraṁ padaṁ veḡ 3.5.5; 4.5.8
 antar mahānḡ carati (10.4.2, carasi) rocanena 3.55.2; 10.4.2
 agnir dvārā vy rṇvati (8.39.6, ūrṇute) 1.128.6; 8.39.6
 gopā ṛtasya didiḡi 10.118.7; ... didiḡi sve dame 3.10.2. Cf. gopām ṛtasya didivim 1.1.8
 mitro agnir bhavati (5.3.1, tvaṁ mitro bhavasi) yat samiddaḥ 3.5.4; 5.3.1
 agnir mandro madhuvacā ṛtāvā 4.6.5; 7.7.4
 mandra svadhāva ṛtajāta (8.74.7, mandra sujāta) sukrato 1.144.7; 8.74.7
 iḡānaḥ sahaso yaho 1.74.4; 7.15.11
 sahasaḥ sūnav āhuta 3.24.3; 8.75.3
 vasuṁ (8.71.11, agniṁ) sūnuṁ sahaso jātavedasam 1.127.1; 8.71.11
 ūrjo napātam ā huve 7.16.1; 8.44.13
 apām (8.19.4, ūrjo) napātaṁ subhagaṁ sudīditim 3.9.1; 8.19.4
 imaṁ vidhanto apām sadhasthe 2.4.2; 10.46.2
 viḡvāni deva (3.5.6, devo) vayunāni vidvān 1.189.1; 3.5.6
 pradakṣiṇid devatātīm urāṇaḥ 3.19.2; 4.6.3
 marteṣy agnir amṛto ni dhāyī 7.4.4; 10.45.7
 jātavedo vicarṣaṇe 1.12.6; 7.15.2; 8.102.1
 atithiṁ mānuṣāṇām 1.127.8; 8.23.25
 viḡpām kavīm viḡpatīm mānuṣīr iṣaḥ 3.2.10; ... viḡpatīm mānuṣīṇām 5.4.3; ... viḡpatīm
 ḡaḡvatīnām 6.1.8
 damūnasaṁ ḡrhapatīm amūram 4.11.5; ... ḡrhapatīm vareṇyam 5.8.1
 kavir ḡrhapatir yuvā 1.12.6; 7.15.2; 8.102.1
 vāiḡvānaraḥ prthupajā amartyaḥ 3.2.11; prthupajā amartyaḥ 3.27.5
 Cf. also under 3.17.2^b; 22.8^c; 4.7.8^d; 5.7.1^d; 17.2^a; 6.48.1^c; 10.45.2^b.

Agni as protector and enricher of men

rakṣota (10.7.7, trāsvota) nas tanvo aprayuehan 10.4.7; 7.7
 rakṣā ca no (3.54.1, ḡrnotu no) damyebhir anikāiḥ 3.1.15; 54.1
 bharadvājaḥ saprathaḥ (chardir yacha, or, ḡarma yacha) 6.15.3; 16.33
 ayam agna tve api 2.5.8; 8.44.28
 ḡataṁ pūrbhir yaviṣṭḡhya (6.48.8, yaviṣṭḡha pāhy aṇhasaḥ) 6.48.8; 7.16.10
 pāhi no agne rakṣasaḥ pāhi dhūrter arāvṇaḥ 1.36.15; pāhi no agne rakṣaso ajuṣṭāt pāhi
 dhūrter araruṣo aghāyoh 7.1.13
 agnī rakṣāṇsi sedhati 1.79.12; 7.15.10
 sa no divā sa riṣaḥ pātu naktam 1.98.2; 10.87.1
 dviḡo aṇhāṇsi duritā (6.15.15, agne viḡvāni duritā) tarema 6.2.11 = 6.14.6; 15.15
 tvaṁ naḥ pāhy aṇhaso jātavedo (7.15.15, doṣāvastar) aghāyataḥ 6.16.30; 7.15.15
 prati sma deva riṣataḥ 7.15.13; 8.44.11
 ayaḥ parasyāntarasya taruṣaḥ 6.15.3; 10.115.5
 ava sthirā tanuḡi yātujūnām 4.4.5; 10.116.5
 rayīm sahasva ā bhara 5.9.7; 23.2
 agnir bhuvad rayipatī rayīnām 1.60.4; 72.1
 sa hi kṣapavāṇ agnī (7.10.5, abhavad) rayīnām 1.70.5; 7.10.5
 agne mahi draviṇam ā yajasva 3.1.22; 10.80.7

draviṇodā draviṇasaḥ 1.15.7 ; . . . draviṇasas turasya 1.96.8
 vaṅsvā no vāryā puru 8.23.27 ; 60.14
 dhanamjāyo (6.16.15, dhanamjāyam) rāṇe-rāṇe 1.74.3 ; 6.16.15
 dadhāti ratnaṁ vidhate yaviṣṭhaḥ (7.16.12, suvīryam) 4.12.3 ; 7.16.12
 sa no rāsva suvīryam 5.13.5 ; 8.98.12
 suvīras tvam asmayuḥ 7.15.8 ; 8.19.7
 agnī ratho na vedyāḥ 8.19.8 ; agniṁ rathaṁ na vedyam 8.84.1
 agnis tuiḥravastamaḥ (5.25.5, °tamam) 3.11.6 ; 5.25.5
 Cf. also under 1.36.12^d ; 58.8^a ; 143.8^{cd} ; 5.10.2^b.

Agni as recipient of praise and sacrifice

imaṁ stomaṁ juṣasva naḥ (8.43.16, me) 1.12.12 ; 8.43.16
 imā u ṣu ṇrudhī girāḥ 1.26.5 ; 45.5 ; 2.6.1
 agnir īlenyo girā 1.79.5 ; 10.118.3
 ā te agna rā haviḥ 5.6.5 ; 6.16.47
 agniṁ gīrbhir havāmahe 8.11.6 ; 10.141.3
 yajñeṣu devam īlate 1.15.7 ; 5.21.3 ; 6.16.7
 devam martāsa ūtaye 3.9.1 ; 5.22.3 ; 8.11.6 ; . . . ūtaye havāmahe 1.144.5
 stomāir vidhemāgnaye 8.43.1 ; stomāir iṣemāgnaye 8.44.27
 ayā (7.14.2, vāyam) te agne samidhā vidhema 4.4.15 ; 7.14.2
 agnim īle sa u ṇravat 8.43.24 ; 44.6
 ṇrutkarṇaṁ saprathastamam 1.45.7 ; . . . °tamaṁ tvā girā 10.140.6
 agni ṣṭave dama ā jātavedāḥ 6.12.4 ; 7.12.2
 etā te agna ucathāni vedhaḥ 1.73.10 ; 4.2.20
 agniṁ dhībhiḥ saparyata 5.25.4 ; 8.103.3
 mandasva dhītibhir hitaḥ 8.60.4 ; 10.140.3
 te ghed agne svādhyāḥ 8.19.17 ; 43.30
 uttānahastā namasopasadya 3.14.5 ; . . . namasā vivāset 6.16.46 ; . . . namasādhi vikṣu 10.79.2
 agniṁ prayaty adhware 5.28.6 ; 8.71.22. Cf. indraṁ, &c.
 viprāso jātavedasaḥ 3.11.8 ; 8.11.5
 nāmāni cid dadhire yajñīyāni 1.72.3 ; 6.1.4
 janmaṇ-janman nihito jātavedāḥ 3.1.20, 21
 tam arvantam na sānasim (sc. marmṛjyante) 4.15.6 ; . . . (sc. ḡṇīhi) 8.102.12
 tvām agne manīṣiṇaḥ (sc. indhate) 3.10.1 ; . . . (sc. hinvanti) 8.44.19
 yas ta ānat samidhā tam juṣasva 10.122.3 ; . . . samidhā havyadātīm 6.1.9
 imaṁ no agne adhvaram 6.52.12 ; . . . adhvaram juṣasva 7.42.5 ; asmākam agne adhvaram
 juṣasva 5.4.8
 abhi prayāṁsi sudhitāni hi khyāḥ (10.53.2, khyat) 6.15.15 ; 10.53.2
 somaprṣṭhāya vedhase 8.43.11 ; kilālope somaprṣṭhāya, &c. 10.91.14
 vedī (6.13.4, yas te) sūno sahaso gīrbhir ukthāḥ 6.1.10 ; 13.4
 Cf. also under 2.37.1^b ; 4.4.7^b ; 5.27.1^c ; 41.10^c ; 6.5.5^a ; 8.23.23^a.

Indra

General statement.—The repetitions concerning Indra alone number 250. Indra's chief traits, on the evidence of the repetitions, are two : first, his quality of demiurge, particularly as slayer of demons, and yet more particularly as slayer of Vṛtra-Ahi and liberator of the rivers or waters ; second, his conspicuous position as chief consumer of soma. In both these respects the repetitions present Indra's history and character with approximate completeness, twice, sometimes thrice. More specifically Indra's traits, repeated in metrical units, present themselves under the following heads : Indra as demiurge ; Indra as cosmic power and his relation to other gods ; Indra's warlike might ; Indra as

chief consumer of soma; Indra as protector and enricher of men; Indra as recipient of praise and sacrifice. The rubric, Indra as chief consumer of soma, is to be supplemented by the corresponding rubric, Soma benefits Indra and other gods, under the head of Soma (p. 600); the latter treats essentially the same theme from the point of view of Soma Pavamāna of the ninth maṇḍala.

Indra as demiurge

Indra as slayer of Vṛtra (Ahi), and releaser of the Waters

vṛtram jaghanvān asṛjat 1.80.10; ... asṛjad vi sindhūn 4.18.7; 19.8
indro vṛtrāṇy apratī jaghāna (7.23.3, jaghanvān) 6.44.14; 7.23.3
ahan vṛtram nir apām āubjo (1.85.9, āubjad) arṇavam 1.56.5; 85.9
vadhīd (10.28.7, vadhīm) vṛtram vajreṇa mandasānaḥ 4.17.3; 10.28.7
indram vṛtrāya hantave 3.37.5; 8.12.22; 9.61.22
hanti vṛtram (1.63.7, aṇho rājan) varivah pūrave kaḥ 1.63.7; 4.21.16
ya indra vṛtrahantamaḥ 8.46.8; 9.92.17
ahann ahiṃ pariṣayānam arṇaḥ 3.32.11; 4.19.2; 6.30.4
ahann ahiṃ arināt sapta sindhūn 4.28.1; 10.67.12
pariṣṭhita ahinā cūra pūrvīḥ 2.11.2; 7.21.3
sṛjaḥ sindhūn ahinā jagrasānān 4.17.1; 10.111.9
tvam vṛtān arinā indra sindhūn 4.19.5; 42.7
avāsṛjaḥ (8.12.12, avāsṛjat) sartave sapta sindhūn 1.32.12; 8.12.12
indra mahā mahato arṇavasya 10.67.12; 111.4
Cf. under 1.32.5^d; 52.2^c; 3.32.4^d; 4.17.7^{cd}; 5.29.3^d; 30.11^c; 31.4^d; 7.22.2^b; 8.15.3^b; 46.13^b

Indra as slayer of other demons and enemies

ciro dāsasya namucer mathāyan 5.30.8; 6.20.6
ava tmanā dhṛsatā cāmbaram bhinat 1.54.4; ava tmanā bṛhataḥ cāmbaram bhet 7.18.20.
viçvā veda janimā (10.111.5, savanā) hanti çuṣṇam 3.31.8; 10.111.5 [Cf. 1.51.6^b]
asvāpayad dabhītaye 4.30.21; asvāpayo dabhītaye suhantu 7.19.4
mahō druho apa viçvāyu dhāyi 4.28.2; 6.20.5
nanamo vadhar adevasya piyoḥ 1.174.8; 2.19.7
jahi vadhar vanuṣo martyasya 4.22.9; 7.25.3
ni duryoṇa āvrṇāṇ mṛdhravācaḥ (5.32.8, mṛdhravācam) 5.29.10; 32.8
ny arçasānam oṣati 1.130.8; 8.12.9
vi dviṣo (10.152.3, rakṣo) vi mṛdho jahi 8.61.13; 10.152.3
indro viçvā ati dviṣaḥ 8.16.11; 69.14
dāsīr viçvā sūryeṇa sahyāḥ 2.11.4; 10.148.2
viçvasya jantor adhamam cakāra 5.32.7; ... adhamas padīṣṭa 7.104.16
adhaspadaṃ tam im kṛdhi 10.133.4; 134.2

Indra's other demiurgic or divine acts

duraç ca viçvā avṛṇod apa svāḥ 3.31.21; 10.120.9
pra sūraç cakram vṛhatād abhīke 1.174.5; 4.16.12
bharac cakram etaço nāyam indra 1.121.13; ... etaçaḥ sam rināti 5.31.11
prāvo (6.26.4, āvo) yudhyantaṃ vṛṣabham daçadyum 1.33.14; 6.26.4
āvaḥ kutsam indra yasmiṃ cākan 1.33.4; vaha kutsam, &c. 1.174.5
atithigvāya çaṇsyaṃ kariṣyan 6.26.3; 7.19.8
yathā kaṇve maghavan trasyadasyavi 8.49 (Vāl.1).10; ... maghavan medhe adhware 8.50 (Vāl.2).10
yathā prāvo maghavan medhyātithim 8.49 (Vāl.1).9; yathā prāva etaçaṃ kṛtve dhane
8.50 (Vāl.2).9
ekasya çuṣṭāu yad dha codam āvitha 2.13.9; çagdhī no asya yad dha pāuram āvitha 8.3.11
Cf. under 1.131.4^b; 132.4^b; 8.73.18^a

Indra's cosmic power and relation to other gods

sa dhārayat pṛthivīm paprathac ca 1.103.2; 2.15.2
eko viçvasya bhuvanasya rājā 3.46.2; 6.36.4
vy antarikṣam atirat (10.153.3, atiraḥ) 8.14.7; 10.153.3
anu tvā rodasī ubhe 8.6.38; 7.1.11
viçve devāso amadann anu tvā 1.52.15; 103.7
devās ta indra sakhyāya yemire 8.89.2; 98.3
samīcīnāsa ṛbhavaḥ sam asvaran 8.3.7; samīcīnāso asvaran 8.12.32
devī (sc. rodasī) çuṣmān saparyataḥ 6.44.5; 8.93.12
sakhe viṣṇo vitarān vi kramasva 4.18.11; 8.100.12
jātaḥ pṛchad vi mātaram ka ugrāḥ ke ha çṛṇvire 8.45.9; vi pṛchad iti mātaram, &c. 8.77.1
Cf. under 1.32.4°; 3.32.8°; 6.44.23°

Indra's warlike might

indrasya karma sukṛtā purūṇi 3.30.13; 32.8; 34.6
pra nūtanā maghavan yā cakārtha 5.31.6; ... maghavā yā cakāra 7.98.5
sa yudhmaḥ satvā khajakṛt samadvā 6.18.2; yudhmo anarvā khajakṛt samadvā 7.20.3
krṣe tad indra pāuṇsyam 8.3.20; 32.3
na tvāvān indra kaç cana na jāto na janiṣyate 1.81.5; similar distich 7.32.23
athemā viçvāḥ pṛtanā jayāsī (10.52.5, jayāti) 8.96.7; 10.52.5
vy āsa (10.29.8, ānal) indraḥ pṛtanā svojāḥ 7.20.3; 10.29.8
açatrur indra jajñiṣe 10.133.2; açatrur (8.21.13, anāpir) indra januṣā sanād asi 1.102.8; 8.21.13
tvam indrabhibhūr asi 8.98.2; 20.153.5
rghāyamānam invataḥ (sc. na tvā rodasī) 1.10.8; rghāyamāno invasi (sc. indraḥ çatrum) 1.176.1
nāntarikṣāni vajrinam 8.6.15; 12.24
indram jāitṛāya harṣayan 9.111.3; ... harṣayā çacīpatim 8.15.13
jayema pṛtsu vajrivah 8.68.9; 92.11
vajram çicāna ojasā 8.76.9; 10.153.4
vajrena çataparvanā 1.80.6; 8.6.6; 76.2; 89.3
tvam hi çacvatīnām (sc. rājā viçām asi) 8.95.3; (sc. dartā purām asi) 8.98.6
vṛṣā hy ugra çṛṇviṣe 8.6.14; ... çṛṇviṣe parāvati 8.33.10
vṛṣāyam indra te ratha uto te vṛṣanā harī, vṛṣā tvam çatakrato vṛṣā havaḥ 8.13.31; vṛṣā ratho
maghavan vṛṣanā harī vṛṣā tvam çatakrato 8.33.11
mahān ugra içānakṛt 8.52 (Vāl. 4).5; 65.5
nahi nu te (10.54.3, ka u nu te) mahimanah samasya 6.27.3; 10.54.3
ugra ugrābhīr ūtibhiḥ 1.7.4; ugrābhīr ugrōtibhiḥ 1.129.5
ugra ṛṣvebhīr ā gahi 8.3.17; ugra ugrebhīr ā gahi 8.49 (Vāl. 1).7; ṛṣva ṛṣvebhīr ā gahi 8.50 (Vāl. 2).7
içāno apratīskutaḥ 1.7.8; ... apratīskuta indro aṅga 1.84.7
indra çaviṣṭha satpate 8.13.12; 68.1
indram içānam ojasā 1.11.8; 8.76.1
maho vājebhīr mahadbhiḥ ca çuṣmān 4.22.3; 6.32.4
prāvo vājeṣu vājinam 1.4.8; 176.5
rathitamān rathīnām 1.11.7; rathītamo rathīnām 8.45.7
vidmā hi tvā dhanamjayam 3.42.6; 8.45.13; —viçvā dhanāni jigyuṣaḥ 8.14.6; 9.65.9
(adāçuṣām) teṣām no veda ā bhara 1.81.9; (adāçuriḥ) tasya no veda ā bhara 8.45.15
dhanasprtaḥ çūçuvānsam sudakṣam 6.19.8; 10.47.4
sahasrā vājy avṛtaḥ 1.133.7; 8.32.18
vāvṛdhāno dive-dive 8.53 (Vāl. 5).2; vāvṛdhāte, &c. 8.12.28 (Indra's Harī)
rājā kṛṣṭīnām puruhūta indraḥ 1.177.1; 4.17.5
ya ekaç carṣanīnām 1.7.9; 176.2
çikṣā çacivah çacibhiḥ 8.2.15; ... çacīvas tava naḥ çacibhiḥ 1.62.12
gavyanta indram sakhyāya viprā açvāyanto vṛṣanam vājayantaḥ 4.17.6; 10.131.3
yad vā pañca kṣitīnām 5.35.2; ... kṣitīnām dyumnām ā bhara 6.46.7
yad indra nāhuṣiṣv ā 6.46.7; 8.6.24
Cf. under 1.5.10°; 54.3°; 80.8°, 10°; 81.5°; 4.16.6°; 18.4°; 6.32.1°; 45.22°; 8.6.41°; 12.8°

Indra as chief consumer of Soma

(See also under Soma benefits Indra, &c., p. 600)

somebhiḥ somapātāmam 6.42.2; 8.12.20
 trikadrakeṣv apibat sutasya 1.32.3; 2.15.1
 somapeyāya vakṣataḥ 8.6.45 = 8.32.30; 8.14.12 (Indra's Hari)
 indrāya somam suṣutaḥ bharantaḥ (10.30.13, bharantiḥ) 3.36.7; 10.30.13
 pāhi somam . . . sakhibhiḥ sutaḥ naḥ 3.47.3; 51.8
 indram some sacā sute 1.5.2; 8.45.29
 ā tvā viçantv indavaḥ 1.15.1; 8.92.22
 indraḥ somasya pītaye 8.12.12; . . . pītaye vṛṣāyate 1.55.2
 indram somasya pītaye 1.16.3; 3.42.4; 8.17.15; 92.5; 97.11; 9.12.2
 vṛtrahā somapītaye 1.16.8; 8.93.20
 imam indra sutaḥ piba 1.84.4; 8.6.36
 (asya) somam çṛiṇanti pṛṇayaḥ 1.84.11; 8.69.3
 indram indo vṛṣā viça 1.176.1; 9.2.1 (to Soma Pavamāna)
 sutaḥ somah pariṣiktā madhūni 1.177.3; 7.24.3
 pibā-pibed indra çūra somam 2.11.11; 10.32.15
 adhvaryavo bharatendrāya somam 2.14.1; adhvaryavaḥ sunutendrāya somam 10.30.15
 tasmā etaḥ bharata tadvaçāya 2.14.2; . . . tadvaço dadīḥ 2.37.1
 somebhir im pṛṇatā bhojam indram 2.14.10; 6.23.9
 asmiṇ çūra savane mādayasva 2.18.7; 7.23.5; asminn ū ṣu savane, &c. 7.29.2
 tubhyaṁ suto maghavan tubhyam ābhṛtaḥ 2.36.5; . . . tubhyaṁ pakvaḥ 10.116.7
 indra piba vṛṣadhūtasya vṛṣṇaḥ 3.36.2; 43.7
 indra somāḥ sutā ime 3.40.4; 42.5
 somam piba vṛtrahā çūra vidvān 3.47.2; 52.7
 pibā tv asya suṣutasya cāroḥ 3.50.2; 7.29.1
 pibā tv asya girvanaḥ 3.51.10; 8.1.26
 dhānāvantaḥ karambhiṇam apūpavantaḥ ukthinam (sc. somam) 3.52.1; 8.91.2
 ya indrāya sunavāmety āha 4.25.4; 5.37.1
 tiraç cid aryaḥ savanā purūṇi 4.29.1; . . . savanā vaso gahi 8.66.12
 suteṣv indra girvanaḥ 4.32.11; 8.99.1
 sajosaḥ pāhi girvano marudbhiḥ 4.34.7; 6.40.5
 vahantu somapītaye 4.46.3; 8.1.24 (Indra's Harayaḥ)
 indra somam pibā imam 8.17.1; indra somam imam piba 10.24.1
 somam somapate piba 5.40.1; 8.21.3
 vṛṣā grāvā vṛṣā mado vṛṣā somo ayaḥ sutaḥ 5.40.2; 8.13.32
 pātā sutam indro astu somam 6.23.3; 44.15
 somam vīrāya çipriṇe 8.32.24; . . . çipriṇe pibadhyāi 6.44.14
 ayaḥ soma indra tubhyaṁ sunve 7.29.1; 9.88.1
 somam indrāya vajriṇe 7.32.8; 9.30.6; 51.2
 yatrā somasya tṛmpasi 8.4.12; 53 (Vāl. 5).4
 tasyehi pra dravā piba 8.4.12; 64.10
 matsvā sutasya gomataḥ 8.13.14; 92.30
 sutāvanto havāmahe 8.17.3; 51 (Vāl. 3).6; 61.14; 93.30
 ehim asya dravā piba 8.17.11; 64.12
 madāya dyukṣa somapāḥ 8.33.15; 66.6
 asya pītva madānām 8.92.6; 9.23.7
 sutavān ā vivāsati 1.84.9; 8.97.4
 yathā manāu sāmvaranāu somam indrāpibaḥ sutam 8.51 (Vāl. 3).1; yathā manāu vivasvati
 somam çakrāpibaḥ sutam 8.52 (Vāl. 4).1
 çucayo (8.93.22, uçanto) yanti vitaye (sc. sutāḥ) 1.5.5; 8.93.22
 Cf. under 1.104.9^a; 175.2^b; 3.37.8^c; 8.4.2^b; 82.3^c

Indra as protector and enricher of men

syāmed indrasya carmaṇi 1.4.6; 8.47.5
 sadā pāhy abhiṣṭibhiḥ 1.129.9; ... abhiṣṭaye 10.93.11
 asmaḥbyam indra (6.44.8, mahi) varivaḥ sugaṁ kṛdhi (6.44.18, kaḥ) 1.102.4; 6.44.18
 rakṣā ca no maghavan pāhi sūrin 1.54.11; 10.61.22
 uta trāyasva gr̥ṇato maghonaḥ 10.22.15; 148.4
 yad indra mṛṇayāsi naḥ 8.6.25; 45.33
 sa tvaṁ na indra mṛṇaya 6.45.17; 8.80.2
 indra dyumnaṁ svarvad dhehy asme 6.19.9; 35.2
 indra tvādātā id yaçāḥ 1.10.7; 3.40.6
 apāṁ tokasya tanayasya jeṣe 1.100.11; 6.44.18
 yaḥ çānsantaṁ yaḥ çaçamānam ūti 2.12.14; 20.3
 pūrvīr asya niṣṣidho martyeṣu 3.51.5; pūrvīḥ ṭa indra niṣṣidho janeṣu 6.44.11
 yad ditsasi stuto magham 4.32.8; 8.14.4
 yas te sādhiṣṭho 'vase 5.35.1; 8.53(Vāl. 5).7
 asme te santu sakhyā çivāni 7.22.9; 10.23.7
 asmakāṁ bodhi avitā mahādhanē 6.46.4; 7.32.5
 asmakāṁ su maghavan bodhi godāḥ 3.20.21; 4.22.10; ... gopāḥ 3.31.14
 makṣū gomantam imahe 8.33.3; 88.2
 indra rāyā pariṇasā 4.31.12; 8.97.6; tvaṁ na indra rāyā pariṇasā 1.128.9
 kadā na indra rāyā ā daçasyeḥ 7.37.5; 8.97.15
 kṛṇuṣva rādho adriṇaḥ 1.10.7; 8.64.1
 kim aṅga radhracodanaṁ tvāhuḥ 6.44.10; ... radhracodanaḥ 8.80.3
 gamema gomati vraje 8.46.9; 51(Vāl. 3).5
 araṁ te çakra dāvane 8.45.10; 92.26
 sahasriṇibhir ūtibhiḥ 1.30.8; 10.134.4
 vidyāma çūra navyasaḥ 8.24.8; 50(Vāl. 2).9
 vidyāma sumatinām 1.4.3; ... sumatinām navānām 10.89.17
 vidyāma vastor avasā gr̥ṇanto bharadvājā (10.89.17, viçvāmitrā) uta ta indra nūnam 6.25.9;
 10.89.17; vidyāma vastor avasā gr̥ṇantaḥ 1.177.5
 mahīr asya prāṇitayaḥ pūrvīr uta praçastayaḥ 6.45.3; 8.12.21
 indra (8.32.12, indro) viçvābhīr ūtibhiḥ 8.32.12; 61.5; 10.134.3; ... ūtibhir vavakṣitha 8.12.5
 çatamūte çatakrato 8.46.3; çatamūtim çatakratum 8.99.8
 mahān mahibhiḥ çacibhiḥ 8.2.32; 16.7
 arvācinām su te manaḥ 1.84.3; 3.37.2
 puro dadhat saniṣyasi (5.31.11, saniṣyati) kratum naḥ 4.20.3; 5.31.11
 yasya viçvāni hastayoḥ 1.176.3; 6.45.8
 yo rāyo 'vanīr mahān supāraḥ sunvataḥ sakḥā 1.4.10; 8.32.13
 devaṁ-devaṁ vo 'vasa indram-indraṁ gr̥ṇiṣaṇi 8.12.19; ... avase devaṁ-devam abhiṣṭaye 8.27.13
 udriṇa vajrinn avato na siṁcate 8.49(Vāl. 1).6 ... avato vasutvanā 8.50(Vāl. 2).6
 vasūyavo vasupatim çatakratum stomāir indraṁ havāmahe 8.52(Vāl. 4).6; 61.10
 yasmāi tvaṁ vaso dānāya çikṣasi (8.52.6, maṇhase) sa rāyas poṣam açnute (8.52.6, invati)
 8.51(Vāl. 3).6; 52(Vāl. 4).6
 purūtamaṁ purūṇām 1.5.2; 6.45.29
 Cf. under 1.16.9^a; 29.2^a; 51.8^c; 84.19^c; 110.9^a; 167.1^d; 177.1^d; 3.43.3^b; 5.35.5^a

Indra as recipient of praise and sacrifice

taṁ tvā vayaṁ maghavan indra girvaṇaḥ sūtāvanto havāmahe 8.51(Vāl. 3).6; 61.14
 indraṁ gīrbhir havāmahe 8.76.5; 88.1; —gīrbhir gr̥ṇanti kāravaḥ 8.46.3; 54(Vāl. 6).1
 eto nv indraṁ stavāma 8.24.19; 81.4; 95.7
 indram abhi pra gāyata 1.5.1; 8.92.1
 tam v abhi pra gāyata 8.15.1; ... abhi prācata 8.92.5
 tasmā indrāya gāyata 1.4.10; 5.4; tam indram abhi gāyata 8.32.13
 indram arca yathā vide 8.49(Vāl. 1).1; 69.4

indrāya çuṣam arcati 1.9.10; ... arcata 10.133.1; indrāya çuṣam harivantam arcata 10.96.2
 uktham indrāya çauṣyam 1.10.5; 5.39.5
 indra vatsam na mātaraḥ 6.45.25; 8.95.1
 indrāya brahmodyatam 1.80.9; 8.69.9
 brahmendrāya vajriṇe 3.53.13; 8.24.1
 upa brahmāṇi çṛṇava imā naḥ 6.40.6; 7.29.2
 upa brahmāṇi harivaḥ 1.3.6; ... harivo haribhyām 10.104.6
 anu ṣṭuvantu pūrvathā 8.3.8; 15.6
 indram vāṇīr anuttamanyum eva 7.31.12; ... vāṇīr anūṣata sam ojase 8.12.22
 stotṛbhya indra girvaṇaḥ 4.32.8; stotāra indra girvaṇaḥ 8.32.7
 kaṇvā ukthena vāvṛdhuḥ 8.6.21, 43
 yaṁ te svadhāvan svadāyanti dhenavaḥ 8.49(Vāl.1).5; yaṁ te svadhāvan svadanti gūrtayaḥ
 8.50(Vāl.2).5
 ahūmahī çravasyavaḥ 6.45.10; 8.24.10
 indram taṁ hūmahe vayam 6.46.3; 8.51(Vāl.3).5
 vṛṣantamasya hūmahe 1.10.10; 5.35.3
 vṛṣā tvā vṛṣaṇam huve vajriṇī citrābhir ūtibhiḥ 5.40.3; 8.13.33
 marutvantaṁ havāmahe 1.23.7; 8.76.6
 nānā havanta ūtaye 8.1.3; 15.12; 86.5
 indraḥ purū puruhūtaḥ 8.2.32; 16.7
 taṁ tvā vyaṁ havāmahe 4.32.13 = 8.65.7; 8.43.23
 stomāir indram havāmahe 8.52(Vāl.4).6; 61.10
 tvām id vṛtrahantama janāso vṛṭtabarhiṣaḥ 5.35.6; 8.6.37
 āpīr (8.54.5, tena) no bodhī sadhamādyo vṛdhe 8.3.1; 54(Vāl.6).5
 vyaṁ indra tvāyavaḥ 3.41.7; 7.31.4; 10.133.6
 sakḥāya indram ūtaye 1.30.7; 8.21.9
 indram prayaty adhvare 1.16.3; 8.3.5. Cf. agniṁ, &c., under 5.28.6
 anu prātnasyāukasaḥ 1.30.9; 8.69.18
 vyaṁ te ta indra ye ca naraḥ 5.35.5; ... ye ca deva 7.30.4
 yad indra prāg āpāg udaṁ nyaṁ vā hūyase nṛbhiḥ 8.4.1; 65.1
 yac chakrāsi parāvati yad arvāvati vṛtrahan 8.13.15; 97.4
 arvāvato na ā gahi 3.37.11; 40.8
 indreha tata ā gahi 3.37.11; 40.9
 yāhi vāyur na niyuto no achā 3.35.1; 7.23.4
 (mā) nī rīraman yajamānāso anye 2.18.3; 3.35.3
 vahatam indra keçinaḥ 3.41.9; 8.17.2
 ā tvā bṛhanto harayo (6.44.19, tvā harayo vṛṣaṇo) vahantu 3.43.6; 6.44.19
 juṣāna indra haribhir (8.13.3, saptibhir) na ā gahi 3.44.1; 8.13.13
 iha tvā sadhamādyā (sc. harī) 8.13.27; 8.32.29 = 8.93.24
 yoniṣ ṭa indra niṣade (7.24.1, sadane) akāri 1.104.1; 7.24.1
 mandāno asya barhiṣo vi rājasi 8.13.4; 15.5
 edam barhir yajamānasya sīda 3.53.3; 6.23.7
 aram indrasya dhāmne 8.92.25; 9.24.5
 kratum punīta (8.53.6, punata) ānuṣak 8.12.11; 53(Vāl.5).6
 Cf. under 1.16.5^a; 7.23.6^a; 32.22^a; 8.6.32^a; 12.10^a; 45.21^a

Soma

General statement.—The repetitions concerning Soma alone number 200, the majority of them coming from the ninth maṇḍala, the Pavamāna book (see above, p. 585). The ratio of the repetitions to the entire mass contained in that book is greater than in any other Vedic collection; hence they come nearer giving a complete picture of the drink, or the god than in the case of any other

god. No attempt is made here to separate the ritual drink from the personified god, if for no other reason, because the texts themselves fail to do so. Soma is intimately connected with Indra ; therefore many passages of the ninth book, though primarily Soma-passages, belong to Indra as well ; see the rubric, Soma benefits Indra and other gods (p. 600 ; cf. 9.97.5). Soma's repeated pādas may be arranged under the following heads : Ritual preparation of Soma (washing and cleaning ; straining ; pressing and flowing and clearing) ; Soma and his admixtures ; Soma and his vessels ; Soma benefits Indra and other gods ; Soma as protector and enricher of men ; Soma's divine and other qualities ; Soma-worship. The boundary line between these rubrics is often effaced, because one and the same passage presents more than a single aspect of the plant, fluid, or god.

Ritual preparation of Soma

Washing and cleaning

ā pyāyasva madintama soma viçvebhir añubhiḥ 1.91.17 ; pra pyāyasva pra syandasva soma viçvebhir añubhiḥ 9.67.28
marmṛjyante upasyuvaḥ, yābhir madāya çumbhase (9.38.3, çumbhate) 9.2.7 ; 38.3
çumbhamāna ṛtāyubhir, mṛjyamāno gabhastyoḥ 9.36.4. The same in plural : çumbhamānā, &c.
9.64.5 ; mṛjyamāno gabhastyoḥ 9.20.6
dadhanvire gabhastyoḥ 9.10.2 ; 13.7
etaṁ mṛjanti marmṛjam 9.15.7 ; 46.6
çṛṇānā apsu mṛñjata 9.24.1 ; 65.26
sa marmṛjāna āyubhiḥ 9.57.3 ; 66.23
tam I mṛjanty āyavaḥ 9.63.17 ; 107.17
etaṁ u tyāṁ daça kṣipo (mṛjanti) 9.15.8 ; 61.7
çiçum jāñānaṁ haryataṁ mṛjanti 9.96.17 ; 109.12.—Cf. under 9.70.4^a, 5^a

Straining

rāye arṣa (9.64.12, sa no arṣa) pavitra ā 9.63.16 ; 64.12
somaṁ pavitra ā sṛja 1.28.9 ; 9.16.3 ; 51.1
tiraḥ pavitram āçavaḥ 1.135.6 ; 9.62.1 ; 67.7
suta eti pavitra ā 9.39.3 ; 44.3 ; 61.8
suvāno arṣa pavitra ā 9.6.3 ; 52.1
somaḥ pavitre arṣati 9.16.4 ; 17.3 ; 37.1
pavitre pari śicyate 9.17.4 ; 42.4
pavitram soma gachasi 9.20.7 ; 67.19
rāja pavitraratho vājam āruhaḥ (9.86.40, āruhat) 9.83.5 ; 86.40
vṛṣā pavitre adhi sāno avyaye 9.86.3 ; 97.40
rāja (9.86.7, vṛṣā) pavitram aty eti roruvat 9.85.9 ; 86.7
tiro varāṇy avyayā 9.67.4 ; 107.10
avyo vārebhiḥ pavate 9.101.16 ; . . . pavate madintamaḥ 9.108.5
avyo vārebhir arṣati 9.20.1 ; 38.1
avyo vāraṁ vi dhāvati 9.16.8 ; . . . dhāvati 9.28.1 ; avyo vāraṁ vi pavamāna dhāvati 9.74.9
vane kṛlāntam atyavim 9.6.5 ; 45.5 ; 106.11
avyo vāre pari priyaḥ 9.7.6 ; 52.2 ; 107.6 ; . . . priyam 9.50.3
pavate (9.64.5, pavante) vāre avyaye 9.36.4 ; 64.5

Pressing and flowing and clearing

sunotā madhumattamaṁ 9.30.6 ; 51.2
indur hiyānaḥ sotṛbhiḥ 9.30.2 ; 107.26
sutaḥ somo diviṣṭiṣu 1.86.4 ; 8.76.9

ye somāsaḥ parāvati ye arvāvati sunvire 8.93.6; 9.65.22
 suvānā devāsa indavaḥ 9.13.5; 65.24
 devo devebhyah sutah 9.3.9; 99.7; 103.6
 dhārayā pavate sutah 9.3.10; 42.2
 hariṁ hinvanty adribhiḥ 9.26.5; 30.5; 32.2; 38.2; 39.6; 50.3; 65.8
 hito na saptir (9.86.3, atyo na hiyāno) abhi vājam arṣa 9.70.10; 86.3
 indur hinvāno arṣati 9.34.1; 67.4
 hinvanti sūram usrayah 9.65.1; 67.9
 pra te dhārā asaṣcato divo na yanti vṛṣṭayah 9.57.1; pra te divo na vṛṣṭayo dhārā yanty
 asaṣcataḥ 9.62.28
 abhy arṣa kanikradat 9.63.29; 67.3
 harir arṣati dharnasiḥ 9.37.2; 38.6
 pavamānāya gāyata 9.65.7; vipaṣcite pavamānāya, &c. 9.86.44
 pavamāno vi dhāvati 9.37.3; vyānaṣṭi pavamāno, &c. 9.103.6
 somo vājam ivāsarati 9.37.5; 62.16
 çukrā rtasya dhārayā, vājam gomantam akṣaran 9.33.2; 63.14
 tayā pavasva dhārayā 9.45.6; 49.2
 pavasva soma dhārayā 9.1.1; 29.4; 30.3; 100.5
 asṛgram devavītaye 9.46.1; 67.17
 sa pavasva madintama 9.50.5; sa punāno madintamaḥ 9.99.6
 pavamānaṁ madhuçcutam 9.50.3; 67.9
 ete pūtā vipaṣcitatḥ 9.22.3; 101.12
 somaḥ punāno arṣati 9.13.1; 28.6; 42.5; 101.7
 nṛmṇā vasāno arṣati (9.62.23, arṣasi) 9.7.4; 62.23
 dhārā sutasya vedhasaḥ 9.2.3; 16.7
 viprasya dhārayā kavīḥ 9.12.8; 44.2
 somā asṛgram āçavaḥ 9.17.1; 23.1
 pavamānā asṛkṣata 9.63.25; 107.25
 punānaḥ soma dhārayā 9.63.28; 107.4
 pavasva madhumattamaḥ 9.64.22; 108.1, 15
 pavasva devavīr ati 9.2.1; 36.2
 pavasva viçvadarçataḥ 9.65.13; 106.5
 pavasva viçvamejaya 9.35.2; 62.26
 indo dhārābhīr ojasā 9.65.14; 106.7
 pavate haryato hariḥ 9.65.25; 106.13
 evā naḥ soma pariṣicyamānaḥ 9.68.10; 97.36
 pavamāno asiṣyadat 9.30.4; 49.5
 pavamānāsa indavaḥ 9.24.1; 67.7; 101.8. Cf. pavamānāyendave 9.11.1
 pavamāno vicarṣaṇiḥ 9.28.5; pavamānaṁ vicarṣaṇim 9.60.1
 pavamānaḥ (9.13.8, °na) kanikradat 9.3.7; 13.8
 abhi somāsa āçavaḥ pavante madyaṁ madam 9.23.4; 107.14
 nṛbhīr yato vi niyase 9.24.3; 99.8. Cf. under 9.15.3^a
 abhy arṣanti suṣṭutim 9.62.3; abhy arṣati suṣṭutim 9.66.22; pavamānā abhy arṣanti
 suṣṭutim 9.85.7
 Cf. also under 1.137.3^{bc}; 8.1.17^a

Soma and his admixtures

somāḥ çukrā gavāçirah 1.137.1; 9.64.28
 somāso dadhyāçirah 1.5.5; 137.2; 5.51.7; 7.32.4; 9.22.3; 63.15; 101.12
 āpo arṣanti sindhavaḥ yad gobhir vāsaiṣyase 9.2.4; 66.13
 gāḥ kṛvāno na nirṇijam 9.14.5; 107.26; gāḥ kṛvāno nirṇijam haryataḥ kavīḥ 9.86.26
 gobhir ahjāno arṣati (9.107.22, arṣasi) 9.103.2; 107.22
 çūro na goṣu tiṣṭhasi 9.16.6; 62.19
 mahīr apo vi gāhate 9.7.2; 99.7

Soma and his vessels

gyeno na vikṣu sīdati 9.38.4; gyeno na vaṁsu sīdati 9.57.3; gyeno na vaṁsu kalaṣeṣu sīdasi 9.86.35
 sīdañ chyeno na yonim ā 9.61.21; 65.19
 gyeno na yonim āsadat 9.62.4; . . . yonim gṛtavantam āsadam 9.82.1
 abhi droṇāny āsadam 9.3.1; 30.4
 achā koṣaṁ madhuṣcutam 9.66.11; 107.12
 abhi koṣaṁ madhuṣcutam 9.23.4; 36.2
 somaḥ punānaḥ kalaṣeṣu sīdati (9.96.23, sattā) 9.68.9; 86.9; 96.23
 vṛṣevā yūthā pari koṣam arṣasi (9.96.20, arṣan) 9.76.5; 96.20
 ā kalaṣeṣu dhāvati 9.17.4; 67.14
 vṛṣāva cakradad (9.107.22, °do) vane 9.7.3; 107.22
 abhi droṇāni dhāvati 9.28.4; 37.6
 camūṣv ā ni sīdasi 9.63.2; 99.8
 abhi yonim kanikradat 9.25.2; 37.2
 vardhā samudram ukthyam 9.29.3; 61.15

Soma benefits Indra and other gods

(See also under Indra as chief consumer of soma, p. 595)

indav (9.97.11, indur) indrasya sakhyam juṣānaḥ 8.48.2; 9.97.11
 hariṁ nadiṣu vājinam, indum indrāya matsaram 9.53.4; 63.17
 indrāyendo pari srava 8.91.3; 9.106.4
 indram indo vṛṣā viṣa 1.176.1; 9.2.1
 somam indrāya vajrine 9.30.6; 51.2
 indrāya pātave sutah 9.1.1; 100.5
 asyed indro madeṣv ā 9.1.10; 106.3
 punānā indram ācata 9.6.4; 24.2
 indrāya pavate sutah 9.6.7; 62.14; 106.2; 107.17
 indrāya soma pātave 9.11.8; 98.10; 108.15
 indrāya madhumattamāḥ 9.12.1; . . . °mah 9.67.16; . . . °mam 9.63.19
 indrasya hārdy āviṣan 9.60.3; . . . āviṣan manīṣibhiḥ 9.86.19
 indrasya hārdi somadhānam ā viṣa 9.70.9; 108.16
 cūcīr dhiyā pavate soma indra te 9.72.4; 86.13 Cf. under 1.16.6^a
 svadasvendrāya pavamāna pītaye (9.77.44, indo) 9.74.9; 77.44
 indrāya matsarintamāḥ 9.63.2; 99.8
 sa indrāya pavase matsarintamāḥ (9.97.32, matsaravān) 9.76.5; 97.32
 indav indrāya matsaram 9.26.6; 53.4; 63.17
 gachann indrasya niṣkṛtam 9.15.1; 61.25
 punihindrāya pātave 9.16.3; 51.1
 punāna indur indram ā 9.27.6; 66.28
 indum indrāya pītaye 9.32.2; 38.2; 43.2; 65.8
 indav indrāya pītaye 9.30.5; 45.1; 50.5; 64.12
 indram soma (9.84.3, somo) mādāyan dāivyaṁ janam 9.80.5; 84.3
 sa no deva (9.97.27, evā deva) devatāte pavasva mahe soma psarasa indrapānaḥ (9.97.27,
 psarase devapānaḥ) 9.96.3; 97.27
 cūddho (9.86.7, somo) devānām upa yāti niṣkṛtam 9.78.1; 86.7
 ayam (9.104.3, yathā) mitrāya varuṇāya ṣamtamāḥ 1.136.4; 9.104.3
 sa no bhagāya vāyave 9.44.5; 61.9
 pavamānasya marutaḥ 9.51.3; 64.24
 mātī ṣardho mārutaṁ mātī devān 9.90.5; 97.42
 suta (9.65.20, apsā) indrāya vāyave varuṇāya marudbhyaḥ, somo arṣati viṣṇave 9.34.2; 65.20.
 The same in plural: sūtā, &c., 9.33.3; sūtā indrāya vāyave 5.51.7
 mado yo devavītamāḥ 9.63.16; 64.12
 vivakṣaṇasya pītaye 8.1.25; 35.23

Soma as protector and enricher of men

tvaṃ naḥ soma viçvataḥ 1.91.8; 10.25.7
 viçvā apa dviṣo jahi 9.13.8; 61.28
 apaghnanto arāvṇaḥ 9.13.9; 63.5
 apaghnān pavate mṛdhaḥ 9.61.25; . . . pavase mṛdhaḥ 9.63.24
 vighnan rakṣāṃsi devayuh 9.17.3; 37.1; 56.1
 devāvīr aghaçaṃsahā 9.24.7; 28.6; 61.19
 asmabhyāṃ gātuvittamaḥ 9.101.10; 106.6
 asmabhyāṃ soma gātuvit 9.46.5; 65.12
 indo sakhitvam uçmasi 9.31.6; 66.14
 asya te sakhye vāyam 9.61.29; 66.14
 sakhitvam ā vṛṇīmahe 9.61.4; 65.5
 abhi viçvāni vāryā 9.42.5; 66.4
 abhi viçvāni kāvyā 9.23.1; 62.25; 63.25; 66.1
 viçvā ca soma sāubhagā 8.78.8; 9.4.2; soma viçvā ca sāubhagā 9.55.1
 viçvā arṣann abhi çriyaḥ 9.16.6; 62.19
 abhi vājam uta çravaḥ 9.1.4; 6.3; 51.5; 63.12
 pavamāna mahi çravaḥ 9.4.1; 9.9; 100.8
 sahasrabhr̥ṣṭīr jayasi (9.86.40, jayati) çravo bṛhat 9.83.5; 86.40
 pavasva bṛhatīr iṣaḥ 9.13.4; 42.6. Cf. under 9.40.4°
 sa naḥ punāna ā bhara (sc. rayim) 9.40.5; 61.6
 pavante vājasātaye 9.13.3; 42.3; pavasva, &c. 9.43.6; 107.23; pavasva vājasātamaḥ 9.100.6
 ā (9.86.38, sa) naḥ pavasva vasumad dhiranyavat 9.69.8; 86.38
 pavantām ā suviryam 9.13.5; 65.24
 dyumantaṃ çuṣmam ā bhara 9.29.6: . . . bharā svarvidam 9.106.4
 dyumantaṃ çuṣmam uttamam 9.63.29; 67.3
 dadhat stotre suviryam 9.20.7; 62.30; 66.27; 67.19
 pavamāna vidā rayim 9.19.6; . . . rayim, asmabhyāṃ soma suçriyam (9.63.11, duṣṭaram)
 9.43.4; 63.11
 asmabhyāṃ soma viçvataḥ, ā pavasva sahasraṇam (9.33.6, °ṇaḥ) 9.33.6; 40.3; 62.12; 63.1; 65.21
 vi no rāye duro vṛdhi 9.45.3; 64.3
 somāḥ sahasrapājasah 9.13.3; 42.3
 indo sahasrabharṇasam 9.64.25; 98.1
 punāna indav ā bhara soma dvibarhasam rayim 9.40.6; 100.2; punāna indav ā bhara 9.57.4;
 soma dvibarhasam rayim 9.4.7
 rayim piçāṅgam bahulam vasimahi (9.107.21, puruspr̥ham) 9.72.8; 107.21
 pavasva maṇhayadrayiḥ 9.52.5; 67.1
 gomad indo hiraṇyavat 9.41.4; 61.3
 açvāvad vājavat sutaḥ 9.41.4; 42.6
 sahasradhārāḥ çatavāja induh 9.96.9; 110.10. Cf. under 9.38.1°
 sa viçvā dāçuṣe vasu somo divyāni pārthivā, pavatām āntarikṣyā 9.36.5. The same in plural,
 te viçvā . . . somā . . . pavantām, &c. 9.64.6

Soma's divine and other qualities: Soma-worship

prarocayan (9.85.12, prārūrucaḥ) rodasī mātaraḥ çuciḥ 9.75.4; 85.12
 devo devebhyas pari 9.42.2; 65.2
 somo devo na sūryaḥ 9.54.3; 63.13
 svar vājī siṣāsati 9.7.4; svar yad vājy aruṣaḥ siṣāsati 9.74.1
 cārur ṛtāya pītaye 1.137.3; 9.17.8
 rājā deva ṛtaṃ bṛhat 9.107.15; 108.8
 ṛtasya yonim āsadam 9.8.3; 60.4
 yonāv ṛtasya sidata 9.13.9; 39.6
 agmann ṛtasya yonim ā 9.64.7; 66.12
 pavamāno manāv adhi, antarikṣeṇa yātave 9.63.8; 65.16

Soma and his vessels

çyeno na vikṣu sīdati 9.38.4; çyeno na vaṁsu sīdati 9.57.3; çyeno na vaṁsu kalaçeṣu sīdasi 9.86.35
 sīdañ chyeno na yonim ā 9.61.21; 65.19
 çyeno na yonim āsadat 9.62.4; . . . yonim gṛtavantam āsadam 9.82.1
 abhi droṇāny āsadam 9.3.1; 30.4
 achā koçam madhuçcutam 9.66.11; 107.12
 abhi koçam madhuçcutam 9.23.4; 36.2
 somaḥ punānaḥ kalaçeṣu sīdati (9.96.23, sattā) 9.68.9; 86.9; 96.23
 vṛṣevā yūthā pari koçam arṣasi (9.96.20, arṣan) 9.76.5; 96.20
 ā kalaçeṣu dhāvati 9.17.4; 67.14
 vṛṣāva cakradat (9.107.22, °do) vane 9.7.3; 107.22
 abhi droṇāni dhāvati 9.28.4; 37.6
 camūṣv ā ni sīdasi 9.63.2; 99.8
 abhi yonim kanikradat 9.25.2; 37.2
 vardhā samudram ukthyam 9.29.3; 61.15

Soma benefits Indra and other gods

(See also under Indra as chief consumer of soma, p. 595)

indav (9.97.11, indur) indrasya sakhyam juṣānaḥ 8.48.2; 9.97.11
 harim nadīsu vājinam, indum indrāya matsaram 9.53.4; 63.17
 indrāyendo pari srava 8.91.3; 9.106.4
 indram indo vṛṣā viça 1.176.1; 9.2.1
 somam indrāya vajriṇe 9.30.6; 51.2
 indrāya pātave sutaḥ 9.1.1; 100.5
 asyed indro madeṣv ā 9.1.10; 106.3
 punānā indram āçata 9.6.4; 24.2
 indrāya pavate sutaḥ 9.6.7; 62.14; 106.2; 107.17
 indrāya soma pātave 9.11.8; 98.10; 108.15
 indrāya madhumattamāḥ 9.12.1; . . . °maḥ 9.67.16; . . . °mam 9.63.19
 indrasya hārdy āviçan 9.60.3; . . . āviçan manīṣibhiḥ 9.86.19
 indrasya hārdi somadhānam ā viça 9.70.9; 108.16
 çucir dhiyā pavate soma indra te 9.72.4; 86.13 Cf. under 1.16.6^a
 svadasvendrāya pavamāna pītaye (9.77.44, indo) 9.74.9; 77.44
 indrāya matsarintamāḥ 9.63.2; 99.8
 sa indrāya pavase matsarintamāḥ (9.97.32, matsaravān) 9.76.5; 97.32
 indav indrāya matsaram 9.26.6; 53.4; 63.17
 gachann indrasya niṣkṛtam 9.15.1; 61.25
 punihindrāya pātave 9.16.3; 51.1
 punāna indur indram ā 9.27.6; 66.28
 indum indrāya pītaye 9.32.2; 38.2; 43.2; 65.8
 indav indrāya pītaye 9.30.5; 45.1; 50.5; 64.12
 indram soma (9.84.3, somo) mādayan dāivyaṁ janam 9.80.5; 84.3
 sa no deva (9.97.27, evā deva) devatāte pavasva mahe soma psarasa indrapānaḥ (9.97.27,
 psarase devapānaḥ) 9.96.3; 97.27
 çuddho (9.86.7, somo) devānām upa yāti niṣkṛtam 9.78.1; 86.7
 ayaṁ (9.104.3, yathā) mitrāya varuṇāya çantamāḥ 1.136.4; 9.104.3
 sa no bhagāya vāyave 9.44.5; 61.9
 pavamānasya marutaḥ 9.51.3; 64.24
 matsu çardho mārutaṁ matsu devān 9.90.5; 97.42
 suta (9.65.20, apsā) indrāya vāyave varuṇāya marudbhyah, somo arṣati viṣṇave 9.34.2; 65.20.
 The same in plural : suta, &c., 9.33.3; suta indrāya vāyave 5.51.7
 mado yo devavitamāḥ 9.63.16; 64.12
 vivakṣanasya pītaye 8.1.25; 35.23

Soma as protector and enricher of men

tvañ nah soma viçvataḥ 1.91.8; 10.25.7
 viçvā apa dviṣo jahi 9.13.8; 61.28
 apaghñanto arāvṇaḥ 9.13.9; 63.5
 apaghñan pavate mṛdhaḥ 9.61.25; . . . pavase mṛdhaḥ 9.63.24
 vighñan rakṣāñsi devayuh 9.17.3; 37.1; 56.1
 devāvīr aghaṇṣahā 9.24.7; 28.6; 61.19
 asmabhyañ gātuvittamañ 9.101.10; 106.6
 asmabhyañ soma gātuvit 9.46.5; 65.12
 indo sakhitvam uçmasi 9.31.6; 66.14
 asya te sakhye vayam 9.61.29; 66.14
 sakhitvam ā vṛṇīmahe 9.61.4; 65.5
 abhi viçvāni vāryā 9.42.5; 66.4
 abhi viçvāni kāvyā 9.23.1; 62.25; 63.25; 66.1
 viçvā ca soma sāubhagā 8.78.8; 9.4.2; soma viçvā ca sāubhagā 9.55.1
 viçvā arṣann abhi çriyaḥ 9.16.6; 62.19
 abhi vājam uta çravaḥ 9.1.4; 6.3; 51.5; 63.12
 pavamāna mahi çravaḥ 9.4.1; 9.9; 100.8
 sahasrabhr̥ṣṭir jayasi (9.86.40, jayati) çravo br̥hat 9.83.5; 86.40
 pavasva br̥hatir iṣaḥ 9.13.4; 42.6. Cf. under 9.40.4^c
 sa nah punāna ā bhara (sc. rayim) 9.40.5; 61.6
 pavante vājasātaye 9.13.3; 42.3; pavasva, &c. 9.43.6; 107.23; pavasva vājasātamaḥ 9.100.6
 ā (9.86.38, sa) nah pavasva vasumad dhiranyavat 9.69.8; 86.38
 pavantām ā suvīryam 9.13.5; 65.24
 dyumantañ çuṣmam ā bhara 9.29.6: . . . bharā svarvidam 9.106.4
 dyumantañ çuṣmam uttamam 9.63.29; 67.3
 dadhat stotre suvīryam 9.20.7; 62.30; 66.27; 67.19
 pavamāna vidā rayim 9.19.6; . . . rayim, asmabhyañ soma suçriyam (9.63.11, duṣṭaram)
 9.43.4; 63.11
 asmabhyañ soma viçvataḥ, ā pavasva sahasrañam (9.33.6, °nah) 9.33.6; 40.3; 62.12; 63.1; 65.21
 vi no rāye duro vṛdhi 9.45.3; 64.3
 somāḥ sahasrapājasah 9.13.3; 42.3
 indo sahasrabharṇasam 9.64.25; 98.1
 punāna indav ā bhara soma dvibarhasam rayim 9.40.6; 100.2; punāna indav ā bhara 9.57.4;
 soma dvibarhasam rayim 9.4.7
 rayim piçañgam bahulañ vasīmahi (9.107.21, puruspr̥ham) 9.72.8; 107.21
 pavasva mañhayadrayiḥ 9.52.5; 67.1
 gomad indo hiraṇyavat 9.41.4; 61.3
 açvāvad vājavat sutaḥ 9.41.4; 42.6
 sahasradhārah çatavāja induḥ 9.96.9; 110.10. Cf. under 9.38.1^c
 sa viçvā dāçuṣe vasu somo divyāni pāṛthivā, pavatām āntarikṣyā 9.36.5. The same in plural,
 te viçvā . . . somā . . . pavantām, &c. 9.64.6

Soma's divine and other qualities: Soma-worship

prarocayan (9.85.12, prārūrad) rodasi mātaraḥ çuciḥ 9.75.4; 85.12
 devo devebhyas pari 9.42.2; 65.2
 somo devo na sūryaḥ 9.54.3; 63.13
 svar vājī siṣāsati 9.7.4; svar yad vāy aruṣaḥ siṣāsati 9.74.1
 cārur ṛtāya pītaye 1.137.3; 9.17.8
 rājā deva ṛtañ br̥hat 9.107.15; 108.8
 ṛtasya yonim āsadam 9.8.3; 60.4
 yonāv ṛtasya sīdata 9.13.9; 39.6
 agmann ṛtasya yonim ā 9.64.7; 66.12
 pavamāno manāv adhi, antarikṣeṇa yātave 9.63.8; 65.16

tvam dyām ca prthivīm cāti jābhriṣe 9.86.29; tvam dyām ca mahivrata prthivīm, &c. 9.100.9
 nābhā prthivyā dharuṇo maho divaḥ 9.72.7; 86.8
 dhartā (9.77.5, cakrir) divaḥ pavate kṛtvyo rasaḥ 9.76.1; 77.5
 divo nāke madhujihvā asaṅgataḥ 9.72.4; 85.10
 divo viṣṭambha upamo vicakṣanaḥ 9.86.35; divo viṣṭambha uttamaḥ 9.108.16
 tiro rajānsy asprtam (9.3.8, asprtaḥ) 8.82.9; 9.3.8
 vṛtrahā devavitamaḥ 9.25.3; 28.3
 mīlhe saptir na vājyuh 9.106.12; 107.11
 pavamāna vidharmaṇi 9.4.9; 64.9; 100.7
 sa tū pavasva pari pāthivam rajaḥ 9.72.8; 107.24
 punānāya prabhūvaso 9.29.3; punānasya prabhūvasoḥ 9.35.6
 tvam soma vipaṅcitam 9.16.8; 64.25
 ete pūtā vipaṅcitaḥ 9.22.3; 101.12
 punāno vācam iṣyati (9.64.25, iṣyasi) 9.30.1; 64.25
 punāno vācam janayann upāvasuḥ (9.106.11, asiṣyadat) 9.86.33; 106.11
 pra vācam (9.35.4, vājam) indur iṣyati 9.12.6; 35.4
 avāṇanta dhītayaḥ 9.19.4; 66.11
 dhībhir viprā avasyavaḥ 9.17.7; 63.20
 çigum rihanti matayaḥ panipnatam 9.85.11; 86.31
 somam manīṣā abhy anūṣata stubhaḥ 9.68.8; 86.17
 puruhūta janānām 9.52.4; 64.27
 arvanto na ṅravasyavaḥ 9.10.1; 66.10
 tubhyam arṣanti sindhavaḥ 9.31.3; 62.27
 Cf. under 1.91.6^a; 9.2.6^a; 4.7^a; 5.3^b; 11.8^c.

Açvins

General statement.—The repetitions concerning the Açvins alone number close to 70. They are sufficient to bring to light some of the leading feats of the Açvins, as succourers from distress and genii that perform kind and helpful acts. Especial prominence is given to the wonderful car of the Açvins which helps to establish their later description as tramp physicians (e.g. ÇB. 4.1.5). The repeated Açvin verses are classified as follows: Wonderful deeds of the Açvins; Açvins' chariot; Açvins as protectors and enrichers of men; Açvins as recipients of praise and sacrifice.

Wonderful deeds of the Açvins

etāni vām açvinā vīryāni (2.39.8, vardhanāni) 1.117.25; 2.39.8
 yuṣam çvetaṁ pedava indrajūtam (10.39.10, pedave 'çvināçvam) 1.118.9; 10.39.10
 ni pedava ūhathur açum açvam 1.117.9; 7.71.5
 ny ūhathuḥ purumitrasya yoṣām (10.39.7, yoṣanām) 1.117.20; 10.39.7
 ud vandanam ārataṁ daṁsanābhīḥ 1.118.6; ud vandanam ārayataṁ svar dr̥çe 1.112.5
 yuṣam narā stuvate pajriyāya (1.117.7, kṛṣṇiyāya) 1.116.7; 117.7
 çataṁ kumbhān asiṅcataṁ surāyāḥ (1.117.6, madhūnām) 1.116.7; 117.6
 çataṁ meṣān vṛkṣe cakṣadānam (1.117.17, māmahānam) 1.116.16; 117.17
 dasrā hiranyavartanī 1.92.18; 5.75.2; 8.5.11; 8.1; ... °vartanī çubhas patī 8.87.5
 Cf. under 1.112.8^c; 8.3.23^c.

Açvins' chariot

ratho dasrāv amartyaḥ 1.30.18; 5.75.9
 cakram rathasya yemathuḥ 1.30.19; 5.73.3
 yad vām ratho vibhiṣ patāt 1.46.3; 8.5.22
 yuñjāthām açvinā ratham 1.46.7; 8.73.1
 rathenā yātam açvinā 1.47.2; 8.8.11, 14

rathena sūryatvacā 1.47.9; 8.8.2
 arvāg ratham samanāśā ni yachatam 1.92.16; 7.74.2; arvāg ratham ni yachatam 8.35.22
 trivandhuro vṛṣṇā vātarañhāḥ 1.118.1; . . . vṛṣṇā yas tricakraḥ 1.183.1
 ayuksātām açvina yātave ratham 1.157.1; . . . açvinā tūtujiṁ ratham 10.35.6
 tam vām ratham vayam adyā huvema 1.180.10; 4.44.1
 rathā açvāsa uśaso vyuṣṭāu (4.45.2, vyuṣṭisu) 4.14.4; 45.2
 ā yad vām sūryā (8.8.10, yōṣaṇā) ratham 5.73.5; 8.8.10
 pra vām ratho manojavā asarji (7.68.3, iyarti) 6.63.7; 7.68.3
 pravadyāmanā suvṛtā rathena, &c. 1.118.3; suyugbhir açvāḥ suvṛtā rathena, &c. 3.58.3
 tena nāsatyā gatam 1.47.9; 8.22.5
 yena gachathāḥ (1.183.1, yenopayāthāḥ) sukrto duroṇam 1.117.2; 183.1
 yena narā nāsatyasayadhyāi 1.183.3; 6.45.5
 viṣo yena gachatho devayantiḥ (10.41.2, yajvarir narā) 7.69.2; 10.41.2
 yam açvinā suhavā rudravartanī 8.22.1; 10.39.11
 bhujyūṁ vāṣeṣu pūrvyam 8.22.2; 46.20
 abhi prayo nāsatyā vahanti (6.63.7, vahantu) 1.118.4; 6.63.7. The bird-span of the Açvins.

Açvins as protectors and enrichers of men

prāyus tāriṣṭam nī rapāṁsi mrkṣatām sedhatām dveṣo bhavataṁ sacābhuvā 1.34.11; 157.4
 vṛdhe ca no bhavataṁ vājasātāu 1.34.12; 112.24
 chardir yantam adābhyam 8.5.12; 85.5
 mā no mardhiṣṭam ā gatam (7.73.4, gataṁ çivena) 7.73.4; 74.3
 nāsatyā mā vi venatam 5.75.5; 78.1
 na yat paro nāntaraḥ (6.63.2, antaras tuturyāt) 2.41.8; 6.63.2
 evet kāvvasya bodhatam 8.9.3, 9; 10.2
 manotarā rayiṇām 1.46.2; 8.8.12
 purumandrā purūvasū 8.5.4; 8.12
 ā na ūrjam vahatam açvinā yuvam 1.92.17; 1.157.4. Cf. under 1.47.5.
 vartir yāthas (1.184.5, yātam vartis) tanayāya tmane ca 183.3; 184.5; 6.45.5
 mā vām anye ni yaman devayantaḥ 4.44.5; 7.69.6
 açvinā yad dha karhi cie chugrūyātām imam havam 5.74.10; yad adya karhi karhi cie, &c. 8.73.5
 yan nāsatyā parāvati yad vā stho adhi turvaçe (8.8.14, adhy ambare) 1.47.7; 8.8.14

Açvins as recipients of praise and sacrifice

ā nūnam yātam açvinā 8.8.2; 9.14; 87.5. Cf. under 8.8.5^b
 açvināv eha gachatam 1.22.1; 5.75.7; 78.1
 açvinā gachataṁ yuvam 5.73.3; 8.8.1; 85.1
 yuvām havante açvinā 1.47.4; 8.5.17
 vayam hi vām havāmahe 8.26.9; 87.6
 ayam vām bhāgo nihita iyaṁ giḥ (8.57.4, nihito yajatrā) 1.183.4; 8.57(Vāl. 9).4
 dasrāv ime vām nidhāyo madhūnām 1.183.4; 3.58.5
 madhvāḥ pibataṁ madhupebhir āsabhīḥ 1.34.10; 4.45.3
 ā me havam nāsatyā (1.183.3, nāsatyopa yātam) 1.183.3; 8.85.1
 eha yātam pathibhir devayānāḥ 1.183.6 = 1.184.6; 3.58.5
 juṣethām yajnam bodhataṁ havasya me 2.36.6; 8.35.4
 imam suvṛktiṁ vṛṣṇā juṣethām 7.70.7 = 7.71.6; 7.73.3. Cf. under 1.184.2^a
 iha tyā purubhūtamā 5.73.2; 8.22.3
 ta mandasānā manuṣo duroṇā ā 8.87.2; 10.40.13
 upemām suṣṭutim mama 8.5.30; 8.6
 yuvābhyām bhūtv açvinā 8.5.18; 26.16
 gīrbhir vatso avivṛdhat 8.8.8, 15, 19
 sutaḥ soma rtāvṛdhā 1.47.1; 2.41.4
 ā barhiḥ sīdataṁ narā (8.87.4, sumat) 1.47.8; 8.87.2, 4
 ā vām viçvābhir ūtibhiḥ priyamedhā ahūṣata 8.8.18; 87.3

Uṣas

About 20 repetitions which concern Uṣas alone do not call for any classification ; they exhibit most of the features that make up her character.

esā divo duhitā praty adarṣi 1.113.7 ; 124.3
 aṣve na citre aruṣi 1.30.21 ; aṣveva citrāruṣi 4.52.2
 oṣā yāti (4.14.3, uṣā iyate) suyujā rathena 1.113.14 ; 4.14.3
 prati bhadrā adṛkṣata 1.48.13 ; 4.52.5
 jyotiḥ kṛnoti sūnari 1.48.4 ; 7.81.1
 vy ucha duhitar divaḥ 1.48.1 ; 5.79.3, 9 ; vy āucho duhitar divaḥ 5.79.2
 bhāsvati netri sūnrtānām 1.92.7 ; 113.4
 uṣaḥ sūnṛte (7.76.6, sujāte) prathamā jarasva 1.123.5 ; 7.76.6
 uṣo adyeḥa subhage (1.123.13, uṣo no adya suhavā) vy ucha 1.113.7 ; 123.13
 uṣaḥ ṣukreṇa ṣocisā 1.48.14 ; 4.52.7
 uṣā uchad apa sridhaḥ 1.48.8 ; 7.81.6
 iyuṣiṇām upamā ṣaṣvatīnām vibhātīnām (1.124.2, āyatīnām) prathamōṣā vy aṣvāt (1.124.2, adyāt) 1.113.15 ; 124.2
 praminatī manusyā yugāni 1.92.11 ; 124.2
 aminatī dāivyāni vratāni 1.92.12 ; 124.2
 uṣo maghony ā vaha 4.55.9 ; 5.79.7
 asmabhyam vājīnīvati 1.92.13 ; 4.55.9
 rtasya panthām anv eti sādhu prajānatīva na diṣo minātī 1.124.3 ; 5.80.4
 ājījanan (sc. uṣasah) sūryam yajñam agnim 7.78.3 ; prācikitat (sc. uṣaḥ) sūryam, &c. 7.80.2
 Cf. under 1.124.7^d ; 4.39.1^c ; 7.81.1^a.

Maruts

The 20 or more repetitions which concern the Maruts alone show a few of the personal characteristics of those gods ; for the most part they deal with the cosmic powers of the Maruts, and the aid and comfort which they bestow upon their worshippers.

svāyudhāsa iṣmīṇaḥ (7.56.11, iṣmīṇaḥ suniṣkāḥ) 5.87.5 ; 7.56.11
 ṣiprāḥ ṣirṣasu vitatā hiraṇyayīḥ 5.54.11 ; ṣiprāḥ ṣirṣan hiraṇyayīḥ 8.7.25
 marutsu viṣvabhānuṣu 4.1.3 ; 8.27.3
 te bhānubhir vi tasthire 8.7.8, 36
 rudrasya sūnuḥ havasā grṇīmasi (6.66.11, vivāse) 1.64.12 ; 6.66.11
 prṣadaṣvāso anavabhrarādhasaḥ 2.34.4 ; 3.26.6
 praṣṭir vahati rohitaḥ 1.39.6 ; 8.7.28
 pra vepayanti parvatān 1.39.5 ; 8.7.4
 pra cyāvayanti yāmabhiḥ 1.37.11 ; 5.56.4
 bhayante viṣvā bhuvanā marudbhyaḥ (1.166.4, bhuvanāni harṇyā) 1.85.8 ; 166.4
 indrajyesthā abhidyavaḥ 6.51.15 ; 8.83.
 yūyam hi śthā sudānavaḥ 1.15.2 ; 6.51.15 ; 8.7.12 ; 83.9
 kad dha nūnam kadhapiyaḥ 1.38.1 ; 8.7.31
 imam naro marutaḥ saṣcatā vṛdham (7.18.25, saṣcatānu) 3.16.2 ; 7.18.25
 viṣve ganta (10.35.13, adya) maruto viṣva ūti 5.43.10 ; 10.35.13
 adhi stotrasya sakhyasya gātana (10.78.8, gāta) 5.55.9 ; 10.78.8
 dānā mahnā tad eṣām 5.87.2 ; 8.20.14
 marutaḥ somapitaye 1.23.10 ; 8.94.2, 9
 tveṣam (5.58.1, stuṣe) gaṇam mārutaḥ navyasīnām 5.53.10 ; 58.1
 Cf. under 1.37.8^c ; 39.6^a ; 64.4^b ; 13^b ; 169.5^c ; 6.66.8^b.

Āditya-group: Mitra, Varuṇa, Aryaman, Aditi

General Statement.—In this rubric are collected promiscuously the repeated pādas, addressed to the Ādityas generically; to Varuṇa alone; to Mitra and Varuṇa together; to both of these with Aryaman as third; and to Aditi who, for the most part, goes with the Ādityas. These groups and individuals are treated in the same religious spirit. The place which with other divinities is occupied by mythological description is here taken by insistence upon ethical qualities, with the word *ṛta* or its derivatives in the foreground. The pādas are grouped under the following heads: Ādityas as upholders of the divine order, or as endowed with other lofty qualities; Ādityas as protectors and enrichers of men; worship of Ādityas in general.

Ādityas as upholders of the divine order, or as endowed with other lofty qualities

ṛtāvānā jane-jane 5.65.2 (Mitra and Varuṇa); ṛtāvāno, &c. 5.67.4 (Mitra, Varuṇa and Aryaman)
 ṛtāvānā ṛtam ā ghoṣatho (8.25.4, ghoṣato brhat) 1.151.4; 8.25.4 (Mitra and Varuṇa)
 ṛtāvānā samrājā pūṭadakṣasā 8.23.30; 25.1 (Mitra and Varuṇa)
 ṛtāvāno varuṇo mitro agnih 7.39.7 = 7.40.7; 7.62.3
 ṛtena mitravaruṇāu 1.2.8; . . . varuṇā sacethe 1.152.1
 adabdhāni varuṇasya vrātāni 1.24.13; 3.54.18
 pra ye minanti varuṇasya dhāma (mitrasya) 4.5.4; pra ye mitrasya varuṇasya dhāma (minanti) 10.89.8
 trī rocanā divyā dhārayanta 2.27.9 (Ādityas); 5.29.1 (Indra-Aryaman with a suggestion of the other Ādityas)
 sāmrajyāya sukratū 8.25.8 (Mitra and Varuṇa); . . . sukratuḥ 1.25.10 (Varuṇa)
 suksatrāso varuṇo mitro agnih 6.49.1; 51.10
 asuryāya pramaḥasā 7.66.2; 8.25.3
 mitram huve pūṭadakṣam 1.2.7; . . . huve varuṇam pūṭadakṣam 7.65.1
 varuṇam ca (5.64.1, vo) riçādasam 1.2.7; 5.64.1
 rājānā mitravaruṇā supāni 1.71.9; 3.56.7
 tā samrājā ghr̥tāsutī 1.136.1; 2.41.6 (Mitra and Varuṇa)
 ādityā dānunas pati 1.136.3; 2.41.6 (Mitra and Varuṇa)
 rājānā dirghaçrutamā 5.65.2; 8.101.2 (Mitra and Varuṇa)
 Cf. under 2.28.3^c; 3.59.1^b; 4.55.7^c; 7.36.2^d.

Ādityas as protectors and enrichers of men

ādityair no aditiḥ çarma yaṇsat (10.66.3, yachatu) 1.107.2; 4.54.6; 10.66.3
 aditiḥ çarma yachatu 6.75.12, 17; 8.47.9
 devān ādityān aditiṁ (10.66.4, avase) havāmahe 10.65.9; 66.4
 viçva ādityā adite sajoṣāḥ 6.51.5; . . . adite manīṣi 10.63.17 = 10.64.17
 devāir no devy aditir ni pātu 1.106.7; 4.55.7
 tā ādityā ā gatā sarvatātaye 1.106.2; 10.35.11
 ādityā yan mumocati 8.18.12; 67.18
 añhoç cid urucakrayaḥ (8.18.5, çakrayo 'nehasaḥ) 5.67.4; 8.18.5. Both Ādityas.
 br̥han mitrasya varuṇasya çarma (10.10.6, dhāma) 2.27.7; 10.10.6
 mitrāya vocam varuṇāya saprathaḥ (1.136.6, mīlhuṣe) sumṛlikāya saprathaḥ (1.136.6, mīlhuṣe)
 1.129.3; 136.6
 upa naḥ sutam ā gataṁ varuṇa mitra dāçuṣaḥ 5.71.3; mahi vo mahatām avo varuṇa mitra dāçuṣe 8.47.1

Part 2, Chapter 4A: Repetitions relating to the same god [606

ā no mitrāvaruṇā gṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam 3.62.16; ā no mitrāvaruṇā havyajustim gṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam ilābhiḥ 7.56.4
grutaṁ me mitrāvaruṇā havemā 1.122.6; 7.62.5
rtāvāno varuṇo mitro agniḥ, yachantu candrā upamaṁ no arkam 7.39.7 = 7.40.7; 7.62.3
mā (5.4.2, te) no mitro varuṇo aryamāyuh 1.162.1; 5.41.2.—Cf. 1.94.13^a; 162.22^o; 2.40.6^o

Āditya-worship in general

prati vām sūra udite vidhema 7.63.5 (Mitra and Varuṇa); ... udite sūktāiḥ 7.65.1 (Mitra and Varuṇa); prati vām sūra udite 7.66.7 (Mitra and Varuṇa, followed by Aryaman)
mitrāya varuṇāya ca 9.100.5; 10.85.17
varuṇo mitro aryamā 1.26.4; 41.1; 4.55.10; 8.18.3; 28.2; 83.2; cf. the eleven instances of RV. pādas which end in the same three words, cited on p. 11.
varuṇa mitrāryaman 5.67.1; 8.67.4; 10.126.2
aryamā mitro varuṇaḥ pariḥmā (8.27.17, sarātayaḥ) 1.79.3; 8.27.17; 10.93.4
mitro aryamā varuṇaḥ sajoṣāḥ 1.186.2; 7.60.4
(mitrasya) aryamṇo varuṇasya ca 1.136.2; 8.47.9.—Cf. 1.136.4^a; 2.27.2^b; 8.18.21^b.

Viṣve Devāḥ

The repetitions which concern the Viṣve Devāḥ (also simply Devāḥ) number around 30. They include lists of particular gods in Viṣve Devāḥ stanzas. They consist of praise and appeals for help, and are devoid of specific mythic aspects.

viṣve devāsa ā gata 1.3.7; 2.41.13 = 6.52.7
viṣve devāso adruhaḥ 1.19.3; 9.102.5. Cf. 2.1.14
viṣve devā amatsata 8.66.11; 9.14.3
yaṁ devāso avatha vājasātāu 10.35.14; 63.14
manor yajatrā amṛtā rtajūnāḥ 7.35.15; 10.65.14
gojātā uta ye yajūniyāsaḥ 7.35.4; 10.53.5
te no rāsantām urugāyam adya yūyaṁ pāta svastibhiḥ sadā naḥ 7.35.15; 10.65.15 = 10.66.16
devo-devo suhavo bhūtu mahyaṁ mā no mātā prthivī durmatāu dhāt 5.42.16; 43.15
adveṣe dyāvāprthivī huvema devā dhatta rayim asme suvīram 9.68.10; 10.45.12
ādityān dyāvāprthivī apaḥ svaḥ 7.44.1; 10.36.1
indrāvayū brhaspatim 1.14.3; 10.141.4
dadhikrām agnim usasam ca devīm 3.20.5; 10.101.1
vanaspatiūr oṣadhī rāya eṣe (5.42.16, rāye aṣyāḥ) 5.41.8; 42.16
āpa oṣadhīr vanino juṣanta (10.66.9, vanināni yajūniyā) 7.34.25 = 7.56.25; 10.66.9
pra vo vāyūm rathayujam kṛnūdhvam (10.64.7, puramdhim) 5.41.6; 10.64.7
abhiḥ ṣṛnotu budhnyo havimani 10.64.4; 92.12 (both in Viṣve Devāḥ stanzas)
grāvā yatra madhusud ucyate brhat 10.64.15; 100.8 (both in Viṣve Devāḥ stanzas)
rtāvāno varuṇo mitro agniḥ, yachantu candrā upamaṁ no arkam 7.39.7 = 7.40.7; 7.62.3
sukṣatrāso varuṇo mitro agniḥ 6.49.1; 51.10
triṣv ā rocane divaḥ 1.105.5; 8.69.3
huve (7.44.1, indraṁ) viṣṇuṁ pūṣaṁ brahmaṇas patim 5.46.3; 7.44.1
indraviṣṇū (10.65.1, ādityā viṣṇur) marutaḥ svar brhat 10.65.1; 66.4
tat aryamā (6.49.14, tat parvatas) tat savitā cano dhāt 1.107.3; 6.49.14
Cf. also 1.107.2^a; 3.8.8^a; 8.57(Vāl. 9).2^a; 10.35.10^o; 65.1^o.

Sūrya (Sūra) and Savitar (Tvaṣtar, Bhaga)

Conveniently the small group of repeated pādas pertaining to these related or contiguous gods are here listed together:

āprā dyāvāprthivī antarikṣam, to Sūrya 1.115.1; to Sūrya-Savitar 4.14.2
ā sūryo aruhac chukram arṇaḥ 5.45.10; 7.60.4
ud u sya devaḥ savitā damūnāḥ 6.17.4; ... savitā yayāma 7.38.1; ... savitā savāya 2.38.1;
... savitā hiraṇyayā 6.71.1

ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ (4.14.2, ketuṁ) savitā devo açret 4.13.2; 14.2; 7.72.4; . . . savitev açret, of Agni, patterned after the preceding, 4.6.2
 ṛju marteṣu vṛjinā ca paçyan 4.1.17; 6.51.2; 7.60.2
 ratnaṁ devasya savitur iyanāḥ (7.52.3, iyanāḥ) 7.38.6; 52.3
 devas tvaṣṭā savitā viçvarūpaḥ 3.55.19; 10.10.5
 suvāti savitā bhagaḥ 5.82.3; 7.66.4
 tat su naḥ savitā bhagaḥ 4.55.10; 8.18.3
 tvaṣṭā devebhīr janitā sajoṣāḥ (10.64.10, pitā vacaḥ) 6.50.13; 10.64.10
 Cf. also 1.35.8^a, 9^b; 11.5.4^c; 5.42.3^d; 6.50.8^a; 7.63.4^b.

Ṛbhus

The special quality of the Ṛbhus as cunning artificers or magic contrivers comes out in four of their five repeated pādas; cf. p. 18 :

niç carmaṇo gām ariṇā dhātibhiḥ 1.161.7; 4.36.4
 ekaṁ vicakra camasaṁ caturdhā (4.36.4, caturvayam) 4.35.2; 36.4
 rathaṁ ye cakruḥ suvṛtaṁ nareṣṭhām (4.36.2, sucetasāḥ) 4.33.8; 36.2
 punar ye cakruḥ (4.35.5, çacyākarta) pitarā yuvānā 4.33.3; 35.5
 saṁ vo madāso agmata 1.20.5; . . . madā agmata saṁ purāṁdhiḥ 4.34.2

Vāyu

The span of Vāyu, the so-called niyutaḥ (Nighaṇṭu 1.15; Brhaddevatā 4.140), and Vāyu's character as a charioteer appear prominently in these repeated pādas. Note that there is only one repeated pāda pertaining to Vāta, Vāyu's later and less personal double (5.78.8: 10.23.4):

ā no niyudbhīr çatinibhīr adhvaraṁ sahasriṇibhīr upa yāhi vītaye (7.92.5, yajñam) 1.135.3; 7.92.5
 vaha vāyo niyuto yāhy asmayuḥ (7.90.1, acha) 1.135.2; 7.90.1
 niyutvān indrasārathiḥ 4.46.2; 48.2
 pra vo vāyūṁ rathayujāṁ kṛṇudhvam (10.64.7, purāṁdhim) 5.41.6; 10.64.7
 ayaṁ çukro ayāmi te 2.41.2; 8.101.9; vāyo çukro ayāmi te 4.47.1
 pibā sutasyāndhaso madāya (5.51.5, abhi prayāḥ) 5.51.5; 7.90.1.—Cf. 1.135.4^f

Brhaspati

brhaspatir bhīnad adriṁ vidad gāḥ 1.62.3; 10.68.11

Rudra

pari ṇo (6.28.7, vo) hetī rudrasya vṛjyāḥ 2.33.4; 6.28.7. Cf. pari ṇo heḷo varuṇasya vṛjyāḥ 7.84.2; see p. 573.
 tmane (2.33.15, mīdhvas) tokāya tanayāya mṛḷa 1.114.6; 2.33.14

Parjanya

sa retodhā vṛṣabhaḥ çaçvatīnām 3.56.3 (either Parjanya, or Dyāus Parjanya, or some Tvaṣṭar-like god); 7.101.6 (Parjanya)
 sa naḥ (10.169.2, tābhyaḥ, sc. gobhyaḥ) parjanya mahi çarma yacha 5.83.5; 10.169.2

Viṣṇu

trīṇi padā vi cakrame 1.22.18; 8.12.27
 sakhe viṣṇo vītaraṁ vi kramasva 4.18.11; 8.100.12¹

¹ This item properly belongs to the rubric 'Indra and Viṣṇu'; see p. 617.

Sarasvatī

vājebhir vājīnivatī 1.3.10 ; 6.61.4
uta śyā naḥ sarasvatī 6.61.7 ; . . . sarasvatī juṣāṇā 7.95.4

Vāc

tām ābhṛtyā vy adadhuh purutrā 10.71.3 ; tām mā devā vy adadhuh purutrā 10.125.3

Trātar

devas trātā trāyatām aprayuchan 1.106.7 ; 4.55.7

Ahi Budhnya

mā no 'hir budhnyo riṣe dhāt 5.41.16 ; 7.34.17
ahiḥ ṛṇotu budhnyo havīmani 10.64.4 ; 92.12

Dadhikrā

udīrāṇā yajñam upaprayantaḥ 4.39.5 ; 7.44.2

Devapatnyah

ā rodasi varuṇānī ṛṇotu 5.46.8 ; 7.44.22

Pitarah

yenā naḥ pūrve pitarah padajñāḥ 1.62.2 ; 9.97.39

Ucijah

vrajaṁ gomantam ucijo vi vavruḥ 4.1.15 ; 16.6 ; 10.45.11.—Cf. 1.159.4^d ; 5.22.4^{de} ; 7.42.1^a

Grāvan or Press-stones

grāvā yatra madhusud ucyate bṛhat 10.64.15 ; 100.8

Āpri-divinities

The following repeated pādas serve to illustrate the close parallelism of the themes of the Āpri ; the regularity, on the whole, of their arrangement in the hymns ; and the formulaic character of the language addressed to their divinities and ritual objects. See above, p. 16 bottom. Hymns 1.13 and 1.142 share no less than six of these pādas ; stanzas 3.4.7-11 are identical with 7.2.7-11 ; see p. 17.

vi ṇayantām ṛtāvṛdhaḥ, dvāro devīr asaṇcataḥ, to the Divine Doors, 1.13.6 ; 142.6

madhumantaṁ tanūnapāt, to Tanūnapāt, 1.13.2 ; 1.142.2

naktoṣāsā supeṇāsā, to Night and Morn, 1.13.7 ; 142.7

uśāsānaktā sudugheva dhenuḥ, to the same, 1.186.4 ; 7.2.6

yahvi ṛtasya mātārā, to the same, 1.142.7 ; 5.5.6

hotārā dāivyā kavī yajñam no yaksatam imam, to the two Divine Hotars, 1.13.8 ; 142.8 ; 188.7

dāivyā hotārā prathamā viduṣṭarā 2.3.7 ; . . . prathamā ny ṛje 3.4.7 = 3.7.8 ; . . . prathamā

purohitā 10.66.13 ; . . . prathamā suvācā 10.110.7. To the same.

īlito agna ā vahendraṁ citram iha priyam, to Agni, 1.142.4 ; 5.5.3

prācīnam barhīr ojasā 1.188.4 ; barhīḥ prācīnam ojasā 9.5.4. To Barhis ; see also p. 578.

Dānastuti or Praise of liberality to the priests

sadyo dānāya mañhate 6.45.32 ; 10.26.8

sahasrā daṇa gonām 8.5.37 ; 6.47

rādhas te dasyave vṛka 8.55(Vāl.7).1 ; prati te dasyave vṛka 8.56(Vāl.8).1

catvāry (8.21.18, sahasram) ayutā dadat 8.2.41 ; 21.18

Dissimilar Dual Gods or Devatādvandvas

General statement.—Repeated pādas addressed to dual divinities, such as the Aṣvins on the one hand, or Indra and Agni on the other, are in the main given to such generalities as fit indifferently the character of either god of the pair. This indifference is shown even more clearly in the case of such repeated pādas as are applied to two or more pairs of dual divinities (below, p. 628). The ritualistic origin of the dissimilar combinations is reflected in all these repetitions; cf. Hillebrandt, *Ved. Myth.* iii. 294 ff. The degree of dissimilarity varies in different pairs. Of course, the Aṣvins, later differentiated as Dasra and Nāsatya, are not dissimilar at all. The Dāivyāu Hotarāu of the Āpri-stanzas are an undifferentiated, colourless unit. Mitra and Varuṇa also, although each exists independently, represent, whenever they occur together, whether in or out of the dual, the same ancient ethical Āditya conception. Similarly Naktośāsā or Uśāsānakta represent in reality the unit idea of the junction (saṁdhyā), or seam between night and morn, and that, too, ritualistically; that is to say, they represent the beginning of the ritual day much as does Uśas by herself. In the following list the Aṣvins are left out because they have been treated above (p. 602). Also, the pair Mitra and Varuṇa, whether they occur singly by the side of one another, or in devatādvandva, may be easily gathered up from the rubric 'Āditya-group' (p. 605). The repetitions concerning Uśāsānakta and Dāivya Hotarā are listed under the Āpri-pādas (p. 608). The remaining repetitions are addressed to dissimilar dual divinities, either in the Vedic double dual (devatādvandva), or in the singular, side by side, to wit:

Indra and Agni

indrāgnī tā havāmahe 1.21.3; 5.86.2; 6.60.14
 indrāgnī havāmahe 5.86.4; 6.60.5
 indrāgnī ɸarma yachatam 1.21.6; 7.94.8
 indrāgnī sāumanasāya yātam 1.108.4; 7.93.6
 indrā nv agnī avase huvadhyāi 5.45.4; . . . avaseha vajriṇā 6.59.3
 sajītvānāparājītā 3.12.4; vṛtrahaṇāparājītā 8.38.2

Indra and Vāyu

indra ɸa vāyav eṣāṁ somānām (5.51.6, sutānām) pītim arhathaḥ 4.47.2; 5.51.6. Cf. sutānām pītim arhasi, to Vāyu 1.134.6

Indra and Varuṇa

rayīm dhattam (6.68.6, dhattho) vasumantam purukṣum 6.68.6; 7.84.4 Similar pādas also of several other dual and plural groups; see under 1.159.5^d

Indra and Viṣṇu

upa brahmāṇi ɸṛṇutam giro me 6.69.4; . . . ɸṛṇutam havām me 6.69.7

Indra and Bṛhaspati or Brahmanaspati

aviṣtam dhiyo jigṛtam puramdhir jajastam aryo vanuṣām aratiḥ, to I. and Bṛhaspati 4.49.4; to I. and Brahmanaspati 7.97.9. The first pāda also to Mitra and Varuṇa 7.64.5 = 7.65.5

Dyāvā-Prthivī or Dyāvā-Bhūmī

pra dyāvā yajñāṇīḥ prthivī ṛtāvrdhā 1.159.1 ; ... prthivī namobhiḥ 7.53.1
dyāvābhūmī adite trāsīthām naḥ 4.55.1 ; 7.62.4
devāir dyāvāprthivī prāvataṁ naḥ 1.31.8 ; 9.69.10 ; 10.67.12
kim svid vanaṁ ka u sa vṛkṣa āsa yato dyāvāprthivī niṣṭatakṣuḥ 10.31.7 ; 81.4
adveṣe dyāvāprthivī huvema 9.68.10 ; 10.45.12
Cf. also under 4.23.10^c ; 6.68.4^d ; 10.82.1^d.

Prthivī and Antarikṣa

prthivī naḥ pāṛthivāt pātv aṇhaso 'ntarikṣaṁ divyāt pātv asmān 7.104.23 ; 10.53.5. Cf. 4.55.5

CLASS B : REPETITIONS RELATING TO TWO
DIFFERENT GODS OR GROUPS OF DIVINITIES

General statement.—The mass of repetitions which concern two gods or groups of gods is large, perhaps, as a whole, out of proportion to its significance (cf. above, p. 585). In the majority of cases it is difficult to detect any very great meaning in this extensive use of the same verses in connexion with two different divinities, because their value is of that general sort which makes them applicable indifferently to more than one god. For the most part these repetitions do not touch the most peculiar qualities of a given god, what may be called his leitmotifs. E.g., Indra's heroic fight against Vṛtra for the waters or rivers does not figure in the pādas which belong to Indra and Agni, though both gods are warrior gods, and share quite a number of pādas redolent of war. If we find, on the other hand, that Indra and the Maruts are assimilated rather more closely (p. 616), this is due to the official position of the Maruts as Indra's Myrmidons. Again, however, the repetitions do not touch really the most intimate qualities of either.

That the difference between the gods is felt is shown in this that a good many of the repetitions contain variations which do justice, sometimes very neatly, to the different characters of the two gods (see above, p. 587) ; at times, again, the same expression has really a slightly different sense in its two applications. So, e.g., sadyo jajñāno havyo babhūtha (or, babhūva) is applied to Indra in 8.96.21 ; to Agni in 10.6.7. In the former case it refers to the youthful exploits of Indra which render him worthy of adoration ; in the latter case the meaning is, more simply, that Agni flares up quickly, and so becomes at once fit for sacrifice. Throughout it is a question of detail, rather than a question of far-reaching mythological principle or tendency.

What these repetitions really do show are the settled habits of expression, the imitateness, and, underneath the glittering wealth of Vedic diction, a certain mental sterility on the part of the Vedic poets of historical times. This is supported, as we know, by that henotheistic indifference to the special

mythological and ritual character of the individual gods which we have tried to put into the right light above (p. 575).

The lists given in the present class may be supplemented at the proper points from the following (third) general class in the manner indicated above, p. 588.

Agni with other divinities

Agni and Indra

The two gods share something like 50 items. This number is increased still further in the third general class, which contains a considerable number of cases that belong in common to Agni and Indra and some additional god. More than half the items under the present rubric deal in general terms with the benevolence of the two gods and the piety of their worshippers. As for the remainder, the chief emphasis is upon the warlike character of both gods; they share also some cosmic qualities. The pair *Indrāgni* (above, p. 609) does not add anything to this account (cf. Hillebrandt, *Ved. Myth.* ii. 294 ff.). Also, the *pādas* which *Indrāgni* share with other dual gods (below, p. 629) exhibit no signs of real individuality:

guṣminto hi te mado dyumninto uta kratuḥ, to A. 1.127.9; to I. 1.175.5
 ā no gahi sakhyebhiḥ civebhir mahān mahībhir ūtibhiḥ sarāṇyan, to A. 3.1.19; to I. 3.31.18
 tvayā ha svid yujā vayam, to A. 8.102.3; to I. 8.21.11
 hr̥ṇīyamāno apa mad hy āireḥ pra me devānām vratapā uvāca, &c., to A. 5.2.8; nidhīyamānam
 apagūlham apsu pra me devānām vratapā uvāca, &c., to I. 10.32.6
 ā rodasi apr̥ṇā (and, apr̥ṇā) jāyamānaḥ, to A. 3.6.2; 7.13.2; to I. 4.18.5; 10.45.6
 yo asya pāre rajasah (sc. ajāyata), to A. 10.187.5; . . . rajasō vivesa, to I. 10.27.7
 tantum tanuṣva pūrvyam, to A. 1.142.1; . . . pūrvyam yathā vide, to I. 8.13.14
 samrājāṃ carṣaṇinām, to A. 5.21.4; to I. 10.134.1 (cf. 8.16.1)
 devo na yaḥ pr̥thivīm viśvadhāyā upakṣeti, &c., to A. 1.73.3; imām ca naḥ pr̥thivīm viśva-
 dhāyā upakṣeti, &c., to I. 3.55.21
 mahānti vṛṣṇe savanā kṛtemā, to A. 3.1.20; sthīrāya vṛṣṇe, &c., to I. 3.30.2
 netā sindhūnām vṛṣabha stīyānām, to A. 7.5.2; vṛṣā sindhūnām, &c., to I. 6.44.21
 sahasrastarīḥ cātaniṭha r̥bhvā, to A. 10.69.7; sahasracetāḥ, &c., to I. 1.100.12
 pra mar̥ṣiṣṭhā abhi viduṣ kavīḥ san, to A. 1.71.10; ava dyubhir abhi viduṣ, &c., to I. 7.18.2
 vṛṣabhāya kṣitīnām, to A. 10.187.1; juhotaṇa vṛṣabhāya, &c., to I. 7.98.1
 sadyo jajñāno havyo babhūtha (8.96.21, babhūva), to A. 10.6.7; to I. 8.96.21
 mahān asy adhvarasya praketaḥ, to A. 7.11.1; dācvaṇ asy, &c., to I. 10.104.6
 adroghavācam matibhir yaviṣṭham, to A. 6.5.1; . . . matibhiḥ caviṣṭham, to I. 6.22.2
 vrajāṃ gomantam uciḥ vi vavruḥ, to A. 4.1.15; 10.45.11; to I. 4.16.6
 nyaññ uttānām anv eṣi (10.27.13, eti) bhūmim, to A. 10.142.5; to I. 10.27.13
 sumṛīko bhavatu jātavedāḥ, to A. 4.1.20; . . . bhavatu viśvavedāḥ, to I. 6.47.12 = 10.131.6
 aṅnasya cic chignathat pūrvyāni, to A. 6.4.3; to I. 2.20.5
 yudhā devebhyo varivaḥ cakārtha, to A. 1.59.5; to I. 7.98.3
 kṛṇvānāso amṛtatvāya gātum, to A. 1.72.9; to I. 3.31.9
 puroyāvānam ājiṣu, to A. 8.84.8; to Indra-worshippers' chariot 5.35.7
 yena vañsāma pr̥tanāsu cārdhataḥ (6.19.8, cātrūn), to A. 8.60.12; to I. 6.19.8
 anānataṃ damayantaṃ pr̥tanyūn, to A. 7.6.4; to I. 10.74.5
 r̥ikvāñsas tanvaḥ kṛṇvata svāḥ (4.24.3, trām), to A. 1.72.5; to I. 4.24.3
 tuvidyumna yačasvatā, to A. 3.16.6; . . . yačasvatāḥ, to I. 1.9.6
 vayā ivānu rohate, to A. 2.5.4; . . . rohate juṣanta yat, to I. 8.13.6
 tvam iḥiṣe vasūnām (1.170.5, vasupate vasūnām), to A. 8.71.8; to I. 1.170.5

Part 2, Chapter 4B: Repetitions relating to two different gods [612

gr̥eṣṭham no dhehi vāryam, to A. 3.21.2; . . . vāryam vivakṣase, to I. 10.24.2
 sakhe vaso jaritṛbhyah, to A. 8.71.9; to I. 1.30.10; . . . jaritṛbhyo vayo dhāh, to I. 10.24.1
 (agne) brahma yajñam ca vardhaya, to A. 10.14.1.6; (brahma) indra yajñam, &c., to I. 10.10.4
 asme dhehi ṇavo br̥hat, to A. 1.9.8; 44.2; to I. 8.65.9
 sasavāṇso vi ṇvire, to A. 4.8.6; to I. 8.54 (Vāl. 6).6
 asmadryak saṁ mimīhi ṇavāṇsi, to A. 3.54.22; 5.4.2; to I. 6.19.3
 pra no naya vasyo acha, to A. 8.71.6; pra taṁ (6.47.7, no) naya prataraṁ vasyo acha, to A.
 10.45.9; to I. 6.47.7
 adhā te sumnam imahe, to A. 8.75.16; to I. 3.42.6; 8.98.11
 tvāṁ vardhantu no girāḥ, to A. 8.44.19; to I. 1.5.8
 nī tvā yajñasya sādhanam, to A. 1.44.11; girā yajñasya sādhanam, to A. 3.27.2; yajñasya
 sādhanam girā, to A. 8.23.9; stomāir yajñasya sādhanam, to I. 8.6.3
 gira stomāsa irate, to A. 8.43.1; to I. 8.3.5
 abhi tvāṁ gotamā girā, to A. 1.78.1; to I. 4.32.9
 agne (8.88.1, abhi) vatsaṁ na svasareṣu dhenavaḥ, to A. 2.2.2; to I. 8.88.1
 abhi tvā pūrvapītaye, to A. 1.19.9; to I. 8.3.7
 taṁ ghem itthā namasvina upa svarājam āsate, to A. 1.36.7; to I. 8.69.17
 tvāṁ stoṣāma tvayā suvīrā drāghīya āyuh prataraṁ dadhānāḥ, to A. 1.115.8; to I. 1.53.11
 vājayanto havāmahe, to A. 8.11.9; to I. 8.53 (Vāl. 5).2
 purupracastam ūtaye, to A. 8.71.10; . . . ūtaya ṛtasya yat, to I. 8.12.14
 prañānan vidvān upa yāhi somam, to A. 3.29.16; to I. 3.35.4
 viṇvebhiḥ (sc. devebhiḥ) somapītaye, to A. 1.14.1; viṇvebhiḥ (sc. dhāmabhiḥ) somapītaye, to
 I. 8.21.4
 edaṁ barhiḥ sado mama, to A. 3.24.3; to I. 8.17.1
 mādayasva svarṇare, to A. 8.103.14; mādayāse, &c., to I. 8.65.2
 devebhyo havayavāhana, to A. 3.9.6; 10.118.5; 150.1; . . . havayavāhanah, to I. (?) 10.119.13
 agnīm ukthāni vāvṛdhuḥ 2.8.5; indram ukthāni vāvṛdhuḥ 8.6.35; 95.6
 Cf. under 1.32.15^d; 59.5^c; 2.12.12^a; 4.1.11^b, 13^c; 26.2^d; 6.10.6^d; 7.32.2^a

Agni and Soma

The repetitions which belong to these two gods, 20 in number, show in part the close ritual relationship of the two gods; in part their assumed origin in heaven. They do not point to any general mythic identification; see above, p. 586, and cf. Hillebrandt, *Ved. Myth.* i. 330 ff., 458 ff.:

dīvo na sānu stanayann acikradat, to A. 1.58.2; to S. 9.86.9
 devo na yaḥ savitā satyamanmā, to A. 1.73.2; to S. 9.97.48
 sīdann ṛtasya yonim ā, to A. 6.16.35; to S. 9.32.4; 64.11
 ṛtasya yonim āsadam, to A. 5.21.4; to S. 3.62.13; 9.8.3; 64.12
 yaḥ pañca carṣaṇīr abhi, to A. 7.15.2; to S. 9.101.9
 viṇvā yaḥ carṣaṇīr abhi, to A. 4.7.4; 5.23.1; to S. 1.86.5
 tveṣaṁ rūpaṁ kṛṇuta uttaraṁ yat, to A. 95.8; . . . kṛṇute varṇam asya, to S. 9.71.8
 yā parvateṣv osadhīṣv apsu, of A.'s wealth 1.59.3; of S.'s dhāmāni 1.91.4
 ṇardhan tamāṇsi jighnase, to A. 8.43.22; to S. 9.61.19
 jāhi rakṣāṇsi sukrato, to A. 6.16.29; to S. 9.63.28
 abhi śyāma pr̥tanyataḥ, to A. 2.8.6; to S. 9.35.3
 pūrvir iso br̥hatīr āreaghāḥ (8.87.9, jīradāno), to A. 6.1.12; to S. 8.87.9
 sakḥā sakhibhya īdyaḥ, to A. 1.75.4; to S. 9.66.1
 dadhad ratnāni dācuṣe, to A. 4.15.3; to S. 9.3.6
 parṣi rādho maghonām, to A. 8.103.7; to S. 9.1.3
 imaṁ yajñam idaṁ vaco juṣaṇa upāgahi, to A. 1.26.10; 10.150.2; to S. 1.91.10
 yad vo vayam pramināma vṛatāni, to A. 10.2.4; yat te vayam, &c., to S. 8.48.9
 agnir deveṣu patyate 8.102.9; indur deveṣu patyate 9.45.4
 sa no vṛṣṭīm divas pari, to A. 2.6.5; te no vṛṣṭīm divas pari, to Somāḥ 9.65.24
 hariṁ (10.188.1, aṇvaṁ) hinota vājinam, to A. 10.188.1; to S. 9.62.18

Agni and Bṛhaspati or Brahmanaspati

Cf. Max Müller, Contributions to the Science of Mythology, ii. 825 ff.; Hillebrandt, Ved. Myth. i. 404 ff.; ii. 102 ff.; Strauss, Bṛhaspati im Veda, pp. 4 ff., 12 ff.

bhadraṁ manah kṛṇuṣva vṛtatūrye, to A. 8.19.20; to Brahmanaspati 2.26.2
achidrā ṣarma jaritah purūṇi, to A. 3.15.5; achidrā ṣarma dadhire purūṇi, to the rivers in
a hymn to Brahmanaspati 2.25.5
ā rodasī vṛṣabho roravīti, to A. 10.8.1; to Bṛhaspati 6.73.1
supratūrtim anehasam, to A. 3.9.1; to Ilā in a hymn to Brahmanaspati 1.40.4

Agni and Maruts

yuṣvā hy aruṣī rathe, to A. 1.14.12; yuṅgdhvaṁ hy, &c. to M. 5.56.6
vṛṣa cakraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ, to A. 4.3.10; sakre cakraṁ, &c. to M. 6.66.1
stomaṁ yajñam ca dhr̥ṣṇuyā, to A. 5.20.3; to M. 5.52.4
kṛdhī na ūrdhvaṁ carathāya jīvase, to A. 1.36.14; ūrdhvaṁ naḥ karta jīvase, to M. 1.172.3

Agni and Vāyu

dakṣaṁ sacanta ūtayah, in a hymn to A. 3.13.2; in a stanza to V. 1.134.3
abhi prayāṁsi vitaye, to A. 6.16.44; abhi prayāṁsi sudhitāni vitaye, to V. 1.135.4
agna ā yāhi vitaye 6.16.10; vāyav ā yāhi vitaye 5.51.5

Agni and Aṇvins

rājantam adhvarānām, to A. 1.1.8; 45.4; samrājantam adhvarānām, to A. 1.27.1; rājantāv
adhvarānām, to Aṇvins 8.8.18
priyamedhā ahūṣata, to A. 1.45.3; to Aṇvins 8.18.8; 87.3
mā no martāya ripave rakṣasvine, to A. 8.60.8; . . . ripave vājīnivasū, to Aṇvins 8.22.14
sumṛīkaḥ svavān yāv arvān, to A. 1.35.10; to the Aṇvins' chariot 1.118.1
deveṣv asty āpyam, to A. 1.105.13; deveṣv adhy āpyam, to Aṇvins 8.10.3
uru jyotir janayann āryāya, to A. 7.5.6; uru jyotir cakrathur āryāya, to Aṇvins 1.117.21
mahaḥ sa rāya eṣate patir dan, to A. 1.149.1; mahaḥ sa rāya eṣate, of a worshipper in an Aṇvin
hymn 10.93.6.—Cf. also under 4.44.6.

Agni and Sūrya or Savitar

ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ savitevācṛet, to A. 4.6.2; ūrdhvaṁ bhānuṁ (4.14.2, ketum) savitā devo
acṛet, to Savitar 4.13.2; 14.2; 7.72.4
haste dadhāno naryā purūṇi, to A. 1.72.1; to Savitar 7.45.1
āpaprīvān rodasī antarīkṣam, to A. 1.73.8; to Sūrya 10.139.2
rāyo budhnaḥ saṁgamano vasūnām, to A. 1.96.6; to Sūrya 10.139.3
apām garbham darṣatam oṣadhīnām, to A. 3.1.13; to Sarasvant or Sūrya 1.164.52
asya hi svayaṣastarah, in a hymn to A. 5.17.2; . . . yaṣastaram, in a hymn to Savitar 5.82.3
sahasraçr̥ṅgo vṛṣabhas tadojāḥ, to A. 5.1.8; sahasraçr̥ṅgo vṛṣabhaḥ, to Sūrya 7.55.7
vi yo rājāṁsy amīmīta sukratuh, to A. 6.7.7; vi yo mame rājāsī sukratūyayā, to Sūrya 1.160.4

Agni and Tvaṣṭar

tvaṁ hi ratnadhā asi, to A. 7.16.6; to T. 1.15.3

Agni and Viṣṇu

taṁ tvā viprā vipanyavo jāgrvāṁsaḥ sam indhate, to A. 3.10.9; tad viprāso vipanyavo
jāgrvāṁsaḥ sam indhate (sc. viṣṇor yat paramaṁ padam), to V. 1.22.21

Agni and Pūṣan

imaṁ naḥ çṛṇavad dhavam, to A. 8.43.22; to P. 10.26.9
yo viçvābhi vipaṇyati bhuvanā saṁ ca paṇyati, to A. 10.187.4; to P. 3.62.9

Part 2, Chapter 4B: Repetitions relating to two different gods [614

Agni and Uṣas

yatamāno raḡmibhiḥ sūryasya, to A. 5.4.4; yatamānā, &c., to U. 1.123.12

Agni and Varuṇa

(agnir) aḡvibhyām uṣasā sajuh, to A. 5.51.8; (varuṇo) aḡvibhyām, &c., to V. 1.44.14

Agni and Yama

juhota pra ca tiṣṭhata, to A. (Draviṇodāh) 1.15.9; to Y. 10.14.14

Agni and Apām Napāt

yam vāghato vṛṇate adhvareṣu, to A. 1.58.7; yam viprāsa ḡlate adhvareṣu, to A. N. 10.30.4
agnim (2.35.14, asmin) pade parame tasthivāṅsam, to A. 1.72.4; to A. N. 2.35.14

Agni and Manyu

mitro hotā varuṇo jātavedāh, to A. 3.5.4; manyur hotā, &c., to M. 10.83.2
vidmā tam utsam yata ājagantha, to A. 10.45.2; . . . yata ābabhūtha, to M. 10.84.5

Agni and Sarasvatī

sa no viḡvā ati dviṣah, to A. 5.20.3; sā no, &c., to S. 6.61.9

Agni and Rātri

viḡvā adhi ḡriyo dadhe, to A. 2.4.5; . . . ḡriyo dhiṣe vivakṣase, to A. 2.21.3; . . . ḡriyo 'dhita,
to R. 10.127.1

Agni and Viḡve Devāh

saparyāmi prayasā yāmi ratnam, to A. 1.58.7; to V. D. 3.54.3
ariṣyantaḥ sacemahi, to A. 2.8.6; ariṣyanto ni pāyubhiḥ sacemahi, to V. D. 8.25.11
stūrṇe barhiṣi samidhāne agnāu, to A. 4.6.4; to V. D. 8.25.11

Agni and dissimilar dual gods

rayim viḡvāyupoṣasam, to A. 1.79.9; to Indra and Agni 6.59.9
prātaryāvabhir ā gahi, to A. 5.51.3; . . . ā gatam, to Indra and Agni 8.38.7
sabādho vājasātaye, to A. 8.74.12; to Indra and Agni 7.94.3
tam hi ḡaḡvanta ḡlate, to A. 5.14.3; tā hi, &c., to Indra and Agni 7.94.5
dame-dame sapta ratnā dadhānaḥ, to A. 5.1.5; . . . ratnā dadhānā, to Soma and Rudra 6.74.1
asme bhadrā sāuḡravasāni santu, to A. 6.1.12; to Soma and Rudra 6.74.2
uru kṣayāya cakrire, in a hymn to A. 1.36.8; . . . cakrire sudhātu, in a hymn to Mitra and
Varuṇa 7.60.11
viḡvāsu kṣāsu joguve, in a hymn to A. 127.10; in a hymn to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.64.2

Agni in miscellaneous relations

varco dhā yajñavāhase, to A. 3.24.1; to the sacrificial post (Yūpa) 3.8.3
pari tmanā viṣurūpo jigāsi, to A. 5.15.4; . . . viṣurūpā jigāti, of ḡhrtāci (sc. Juhū) 7.88.1
ṛtasya padaṁ kavayo ni pānti, in a hymn to A. 10.5.2; ṛtasya pade, &c., in a hymn designated
as Māyābhedah 10.177.2
salakṣmā yad viṣurūpā bhavāti, in a hymn to Agni 10.12.6; in dialogue between Yama and
Yami 10.10.2
stṛṇanti barhir ānuṣak, in a hymn to Agni 8.45.1; stṛṇita, &c., in a stanza to Barhis 1.13.5
yadā te marto anu bhogam ānat, in a hymn to A. 10.7.2; in Aḡvastuti 1.163.7
svastibhir ati durgāni viḡvā to A. 1.189.2; of the poet Brhaduktha 10.56.7
nābhā prthivyā adhi, in a hymn to A. 3.29.4; . . . adhi sānuṣu triṣu, in a stanza to the two
Divine Hotars 2.3.7

Indra with other divinities

Indra and Agni: see Agni and Indra, p. 611.

Indra and Soma

The connexion and alliance between Indra and Soma, is peculiarly close and intimate: Soma is Indra's beloved friend, 5.31.12; 9.98.6; see Bergaigne's collections, i. 217-219; ii. 251-253; 263-265. Indu, of course, is a synonym of Soma; cf. SV. 2.231^a with RV. 9.62.9^a. The names Indu and Indra are occasionally put together rather playfully, e.g. 9.5.9; 63.9. In one repetition, ā na indra (9.65.13, indo) mahīm iṣam, 8.6.23; 9.65.13, the two words and some of their attributes interchange. Indu delights in Indra's friendship: indav (or indur) indrasya sakhyam juṣāṇaḥ, 8.48.2; 9.97.11. Cf. also 9.27.6; 66.28. I do not believe that it follows from this that there is any etymological connexion between the two words (so Bergaigne ii. 244, and others), or that there is any mythological or mystic identification of the two. Statements that fit Indra fit also his inspirer, Soma-Indu, and vice versa; see Hillebrandt, Ved. Myth. i. 314 ff. In general, passages redolent of battle are primarily Indra passages; see e.g. under 8.32.2. Similarly cosmic statements, e.g. 8.3.6 and 9.28.5. The following 30 repetitions must be supplemented by the Indra passages (above, p. 595) which exhibit Indra as the chief consumer of soma, and the Soma passages (above, p. 600) in which Soma benefits Indra as well as other gods. Occasionally this relation is calculated to clarify a passage descriptive of either god, as when, e.g. the pāda, utso deva hiraṇyayaḥ, applies primarily to Soma in 9.107.4, secondarily to Indra 8.61.6 (see under 8.61.6):

janitā divo janitā prthivyāḥ, to I. 8.36.4; to S. 9.96.5
 ya ime rodasī ubhe, to I. 3.53.12; ... rodasī mahī, to S. 8.6.17; 9.18.5
 tvam sūryam arocayaḥ, to I. 8.98.2; yayā sūryam arocayaḥ, to S. 9.63.7
 samudrasyādhi viṣṭapaḥ, to I. 8.34.13; ... viṣṭapi, to I. 8.97.5; to S. (Indu) 9.12.6; ... viṣṭapi
 manīṣiṇaḥ, to Somāḥ 9.107.14
 adha yo viçvā bhuvanābhi majmanā, to I. 2.17.4; (adha...) imā ca viçvā bhuvanābhi
 majmanā, to S. 9.110.9
 utso deva hiraṇyayaḥ, to I. 8.61.6; to S. 9.107.4
 yenā naḥ pūrve pitarāḥ padajūāḥ, in a hymn to I. 1.62.2; to S. 9.97.39
 tvam (9.86.23, soma) gotram āgirobhyo 'vṛṇor apa, to I. 1.51.3; to S. 9.86.23
 vadhīd ugro riṇann apaḥ, to I. 8.32.2; ṛiṇann ugro, &c., to S. 9.109.22
 parjanya vṛṣṭimān iva, to I. 8.6.1; to S. (Indu) 9.2.9
 viçve devā amatsata, in a hymn to I. 8.69.11; to S. 9.14.3
 brahmadviṣe tapuṣīm hetim asya, to I. 3.30.7; to S. 6.52.3
 kṛṣṇā tamāṁsi tviṣyā jaghāna, to I. 10.89.2; kṛṣṇā tamāṁsi jāghānat, to S. 9.66.24
 yo asmān ādideçati, in a hymn to I. 10.134.2; to S. 9.52.4
 yas te mado vareṇyaḥ, to I. 8.46.8; to S. 9.61.19
 sahasrote çatāmagna, to I. 8.34.7; sahasrotiḥ çatāmagnaḥ, to S. 9.62.14
 indram indo vṛṣā viça, in a hymn to I. 1.176.1; to S. 9.2.1
 satyam itihā vṛṣed asi, to I. 8.33.10; satyam vṛṣan vṛṣed asi, to S. 9.64.2
 ā na indra (9.65.13, indo) mahīm iṣam, to I. 8.6.23; to S. (Indu) 9.65.13
 vayan ta indra (8.48.14, vayan somasya) viçvaha priyāsaḥ, to I. 2.12.15; to S. 8.48.14

Part 2, Chapter 4B: Repetitions relating to two different gods [616

viçvā dhanāni jigyuṣaḥ, to I. 8.14.6; to S. 9.65.9
 vasu martāya dācuṣe, to I. 1.84.7; to S. 9.98.4
 vājayanto rathā iva, of stomas in a hymn to I. 8.3.15; of soma libations 9.67.17
 rayiṁ gomantam açvinam, to I. 8.6.9; to S. 9.62.12; 63.12; 67.6
 açvāvād gomad yavamat (9.69.8, yavamat suvīryam), to I. 8.93.3; to S. 9.69.8
 sisāsanto manāmahe, to I. 8.95.3; to S. 9.61.11
 aram indrasya dhāmne, in a hymn to I. 8.92.25; to S. 9.24.5
 vatsaṁ sañciçvarīr iva, in a hymn to I. 8.69.11; to S. 9.61.14^a
 tam id vardhantu no girah, to I. 8.13.18; 92.21; to S. 9.61.14
 indram codāmi pītaye, to I. 8.68.7; somaṁ, &c., to S. 3.42.8
 Cf. also under 1.84.13^c; 175.3^c; 5.39.3^d; 8.95.9^d; 98.2^b

Indra and Maruts¹

vi vṛtraṁ parvaço rujan, to I. 8.6.13; ... parvaço yayuḥ, to M. 8.7.2
 yad aṅga taviṣīyase, to I. 8.6.26; ... taviṣīyavaḥ to M. 8.7.2
 brahmā kas taṁ saparyati, to I. 8.64.7; brahmā ko vaḥ saparyati, to M. 8.7.20
 saṁ kṣoṇī sam u sūryam, to I. 8.52(Vāl.4).10; to M. 8.7.22
 sutaḥ somo diviṣṭiṣu, in a hymn to I. 8.76.9; to M. 1.86.4
 toke vā goṣu tanaye yad apsu, in a hymn to I. 6.25.4; toke vā goṣu tanaye yam apsu, of the
 man whom the Maruts help 6.66.8
 suvedā no vasū kṛdhi of I. 7.32.25; ... vasū karat, of çardho mārutam 6.48.15
 uçanā yat parāvataḥ, in a hymn to I. 1.130.9; to M. 8.7.26
 bhakṣīya te 'vaso dāivyasya, to I. 4.21.10; bhakṣīya vo 'vaso, &c., to M. 5.57.7
 ārāc cid dveṣaḥ sanutar yuyota, of I. 6.47.13 = 10.131.7; ... dveṣo vṛṣaṇo yuyota, of
 M. 7.58.6; ... dveṣaḥ sanutar yuyota, of M. 10.77.6
 iṣkartā (nomen agentis) vihrutaṁ punaḥ, of I. 8.1.25; iṣkartā (2^d plur. aorist imperative), &c.,
 to M. 8.20.26
 tvota it sanitā vājam arvā, to I. 6.33.2; marudbhīr it, &c., to M. 7.56.23
 Cf. also under 1.100.15^b; 165.13^d; 8.7.1^a.

Indra and Açvins

gantārā dācuṣo grhaṁ namasvinah, to Indra's Harī 8.13.10; gantārā dācuṣo grham, to A.
 8.5.5; 22.3
 açvebhīḥ prusitapsubhīḥ, of I. 8.13.11; of A. 8.75.5
 bhujyūṁ vājeṣu pūrvyam, of chariot in a hymn to I. 8.46.20; of chariot in a hymn to A. 8.22.2
 arvāñcam tvā saptayo 'dhvaraçriyo vahantu savanēd upa, to I. 1.47.8; arvāñcā vām, &c., to
 A. 8.4.14. Cf. under 8.22.3^c
 viçvet tā te savaneṣu pravācyā, to I. 1.51.13; 8.100.6; viçvet tā vām, &c., to A. 10.39.4
 duḥçaṁsaṁ martyaṁ ripum, in a hymn to I. 8.18.14; duḥçaṁso martyo ripuḥ, to A. 2.41.8
 yad antarikṣa ā gahi, to I. 8.97.5; ... ā gatam, to A. 5.73.1
 stomo vāhiṣṭho antamaḥ, to I. 6.45.30; to A. 8.5.18
 ā no viçvābhīr ūtibhīḥ sajoṣāḥ, to I. 7.24.4; ā no (and, vām) viçvābhīr ūtibhīḥ, to A.
 8.8.1, 18; 87.3
 ā no yāhy upaçruti, to I. 8.34.11; ... yātam upaçruti, to A. 8.8.5

Indra and Vāyu

tivrāḥ somāsa ā gahi, to I. 8.82.2; to V. 1.23.1
 mandantu tvā mandinaḥ sutāsaḥ, to I. 2.11.11; mandantu tvā mandino vāyav indavaḥ, to
 V. 1.134.2
 ghrtaṁ duhata āçiram, to I. 8.6.19; ghrtaṁ duhrata āçiram, to V. 1.134.6
 anu kṛṣṇe vasudhitī jihāte, to I. 3.31.17; anu kṛṣṇe vasudhitī, to V. 4.48.3

¹ The reason why these gods are related is stated briefly above, p. 610.

Indra and Rudra

mā no vadhir indra mā parā dāh, to I. 1.104.8; mā no vadhi rudra, &c., to R. 7.46.4
 aśāhāya sahamānāya vedhase, to I. 2.21.2; to R. 7.46.1
 brhantam ṛṣvam ajaram yuvānam, to I. 3.32.7; 6.19.2; . . . ajaram suṣumnam, to R. 6.49.10
 vy asmad dveṣo yuyavad vy aṇhah, to I. 6.44.16; vy asmad dveṣo vitaram vy aṇhah, to
 R. 2.33.2

Indra and Bṛhaspati or Brahmanaspati

sa na stuto vīravād dhātu gomat, to I. 7.23.6; to B. 1.190.8
 asmākam bodhy avitā rathānām, to I. 7.32.11; asmākam edhy avitā, &c., to B. 10.103.4
 vi dāṣṣe bhajati sūnaram vasu, to I. 5.34.7; yo vāghate dadāti sūnaram vasu, to B. 1.40.4

Indra and Parjanya

yathāvaçaṁ tanvaṁ cakra eṣaḥ, to I. 3.48.4; to P. 7.101.3
 stuhi suṣṭutīm namasā vivāsa, in a hymn to I. 8.96.12; stuhi parjanyaṁ, &c., to P. 5.83.1

Indra and Sūrya or Savitar

susanḍṛçaṁ tvā vayam, to I. 1.82.3; to Sūrya 10.158.5
 ubhe ā paprau rodasī mahitvā, to I. 3.54.15; 4.16.5; to Sūrya 8.25.18
 na minanti svarājyam, to I. 8.93.11; to Savitar 5.82.2
 uruḥ pṛthuh sukṛtaḥ kartṛbhīr bhūt, to I. 6.19.1; kratvā kṛtaḥ sukṛtaḥ, &c., to Sūrya 7.62.1
 vibhṛajāṁ jyotiṣā svar agacho rocanaṁ divaḥ, to I. 8.98.3; to Sūrya 10.170.4

Indra and Tvaṣṭar

asmākam astu kevalaḥ, to I. 1.7.10; to T. 1.13.10

Indra and Viṣṇu

For the relation of these two gods see Hillebrandt, *Ved. Myth.* iii. 348 ff.

mṛgo na bhīmaḥ kucaro giriṣṭhāḥ, to I. 10.180.2; to V. 1.154.2
 naro yatra devayavo madanti, in a hymn to I. 7.97.1; to V. 1.154.5
 sakhe viṣṇo vitaram vi kramasva 4.18.11; 8.100.12

Indra and Pūṣan

mañhiṣṭhaṁ vājasātaye, to I. 1.130.1; mañhiṣṭho vājasātaye, to I. 8.88.6; to P. 8.4.18
 vadhūyur iva yoṣaṇām, to I. 3.52.3 = 4.32.6; to P. 3.62.8

Indra and Uṣas

asme rayīm ni dhārāya vi vo made, to I. 10.24.1; asme rayīm ni dhārāya, to U. 1.30.32
 āiṣu dhā vīravād yaçaḥ to I. 4.32.12; to U. 5.79.6
 çravaḥ sūribhyo amṛtaṁ vasutvanam, to I. 8.13.12; to U. 7.81.6

Indra and Varuṇa

yaçaç cakre asāmy ā, to I. 10.22.2; to V. 1.25.15.—Cf. under 1.23.6°
 viçvā jātāny abhy asmi mahnā, to I. 8.100.4; viçvāni sānty abhy astu mahnā, to V. 2.28.1

Indra and Vena

vasāno atkaṁ surabhiṁ drçe kam, to I. 6.29.3; to V. 10.123.7

Indra and Manyu

adha vṛtrāṇi jaṅghanāva bhūri, to I. 8.100.2; to M. 10.83.7

Indra and Sarasvatī

anāçastā iva smasi, to I. 1.29.1; apraçastā iva smasi, to S. 2.41.16

Part 2, Chapter 4B: Repetitions relating to two different gods [618

Indra and Apvā

andhenāmītrās tamasā sacantām, to I. 10.89.15; to A. 10.103.12

Indra and Rodasī

samudrañ na sañcarane sanīṣyavaḥ, to I. 1.56.2; to R. 4.55.6
dhiyā syāma rathyaḥ sadāsāḥ, to I. 4.16.21 = 4.17.21, &c. (refrain); to R. 4.56.4

Indra and Viṣve Devāḥ

devāñ achā na dhītayaḥ, to I. 1.132.5; to V. D. 1.139.1

Indra and dissimilar dual gods

upa naḥ sutam ā gahi, to I. 1.16.4; 3.42.1; ... ā gatam, to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.3
sūro dṛṣṭe vṛṣaṇaḥ ca pāuṣye, to I. 10.92.7; to Indra and Varuṇa 4.41.6
yat sunvate yajamānāya cikṣam, to I. 10.27.1; ... cikṣathaḥ, to Indra and Varuṇa 8.59 (Vāl. 11).1
naras tokasya tanayasya sātāu, to I. 4.24.3; ... sātisu, to Indra and Varuṇa 7.82.9
upedañ savanañ sutam, to I. 1.16.5; to Indra and Agni 1.21.4; 6.60.3
abhi stomā anūṣata, to I. 1.11.8; to Indra and Agni 6.60.7
indravotāḥ sāsahyāma pṛtanyato vanuyāma vanuṣyataḥ, to I. 1.132.1; sāsahyāma pṛtanyato
vanuyāma vanuṣyataḥ, to Indra and Agni 8.40.7
asmabhyañ carṣaṇīṣaham, to I. 5.35.1; ... carṣaṇīṣahā (sc. avasā) to Indra and Agni 7.94.7
patiñ turasya rādhasaḥ, to I. 6.44.5; pati, &c., to Indra and Agni 5.86.4
rayiñ grṇatsu dhārāya, to I. 8.13.12; ... didhṛtam, to Indra and Agni 5.86.6
ghṛtañ na pūtam adriṣvaḥ, to I. 8.12.4; ... adribhiḥ, to Indra and Agni 5.86.6
vahanu somapītaye (sc. harayaḥ), to I. 8.1.24; to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.3

Indra in miscellaneous relations

nakiṣ tañ karmanā naçat, to I. 8.70.3; of a pious man in Daṁpatyor āciṣaḥ 8.31.17
dyāur na prathinā çavaḥ, to I. 1.8.5; in a Dānastuti of Praskaṇva 8.56 (Vāl. 8).1
satrāsāhañ vareṇyañ sahodām, to I. 3.34.8; satrāsāhañ vareṇyañ, of wealth conferred by
Agni 1.79.8
svastigām anehasaḥ, to I. 8.69.19; svastigām anehasam, of a road 6.51.16
jetāram aparājitam, to I. 1.11.2; to a steed furnished by Agni 5.25.6
asmin vajñe barhiṣy ā nisadya, to I. 3.35.6; of one that calls upon Yama and Vivasvant 10.14.5
Cf. also under 10.50.7^d

Soma with other divinities

Soma and Agni: see Agni and Soma, p. 612

Soma and Indra: see Indra and Soma, p. 615

Soma and Brahmanaspati

vasuṣit puṣṭivardhanaḥ, to S. 1.91.12; to Brahmanaspati 1.18.2. Cf. under 1.91.23^d

Soma and Vena

ūrdhvo gandharvo adhi nāke asthāt, to S. 9.85.12; to V. 10.123.7
bhānuḥ çukreṇa çociṣā vy adyāt, to S. 9.85.12; ... çociṣā cakānaḥ, to V. 10.123.8

Soma and Savitar

sakhāya ā ni ṣīdata, to S. 9.104.1; to Savitar 1.22.8

Soma and Pūṣan

ayañ pūṣa rayir bhagaḥ, to S. 9.101.7; āitu pūṣā, &c., to P. 8.31.11
açvasā vājasā uta, to S. 9.2.10; açvasām vājasām uta, to P. 6.53.10

Soma and Uṣas

yena tokam ca tanayam ca dliāmahe, to S. 9.74.5; to U. 1.92.13
 sam sūryena rocace (9.2.6, rocate), to S. 9.2.6; to U. 8.9.18
 aganma yatra pratiranta āyuh, to S. 8.48.11; to U. 1.113.16
 urvim gavyūtim abhayam ca nas krdhi, to S. 9.78.6; . . . abhayam krdhi nah, to U. 7.77.4

Soma and Sarasvant

bhaksīmahi prajām iṣam, to S. 9.8.9; to Sarasvant 7.96.6

Soma and Varuṇa

vi yas tastambha rodasī, to S. 9.101.15; . . . rodasī cid urvī, to V. 7.86.1

Soma and Sadasaspati

priyam indrasya kāmiam, to S. 9.98.6; to Sadasaspati 1.18.6

Soma and Anumati

soma rājan mṛṣayā nah svasti 8.48.8; anumate mṛṣayā, &c. 10.59.6

Soma and Viṣve Devāḥ

vrajam gomantam açvinam vivakṣase, to S. 10.25.5; vrajam gomantam açvinam, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.62.7

Soma and dissimilar dual gods

gavam pošam svaçvyam, to S. 9.65.17; to Agni and Soma 1.93.2
 samāḥ çukrā gavāçiraḥ, to S. 9.64.28; to Mitra and Varuṇa 1.137.1
 cārur ṛtāya pītaye, to S. 9.17.8; to Mitra and Varuṇa 1.137.2
 ā yad yoniṁ hiranyayam (sc. sidati), to S. 9.64.20; . . . hiranyayam (sc. sadathah), to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.67.2
 nāma tṛtiyam adhi rocane divaḥ, to S. 9.75.2; to Viṣṇu and Indra 1.155.3
 vṛṇīmahe sakhyāya, to S. 9.66.18; . . . sakhyāya priyāya, to Indra and Varuṇa 4.41.7

Soma in miscellaneous relations

aganma bibhrato manah, to S. 9.67.29; to Asamāti (?) 10.60.1
 vāṛā arṣanti payaseva dhenavaḥ, to S. 9.77.1; to river waters in Nadistuti 10.75.4
 upa srakveṣu bapsataḥ, of S. 8.72.11; . . . bapsato ni ṣu svapa, of a dog 7.55.2
 Cf. under 1.56.4^b; 64.6^d; 91.4^d; 4.33.2^e

Açvins with other divinities

Açvins and Agni: see Agni and Açvins, p. 613

Açvins and Indra: see Indra and Açvins, p. 616

Açvins and Uṣas

iṣam pṛcantaṁ sukrte sadānave, to A. 1.47.8; iṣam vahanṭiḥ sukrte, &c., to U. (plur.) 1.92.3
 dadhatho ratnam vidhate janāya, to A. 4.44.4; dadhāti, &c., to U. 7.75.6
 yac cid dhi vām pura ṛṣayo juhūre 'vase narā, to A. 8.8.6; ye cid dhi tvām ṛṣayaḥ pūrva ūtaye juhūre 'vase mahi, to U. 1.48.14
 atāriṣma tamasas pāram asya, to A. 1.183.6; 184.6; 7.73.1; to U. 1.42.6
 yad adya sūra udite, to A. 8.27.21; to U. 7.66.4; . . . sūrya udyati, to A. 8.27.19
 prāsmāi yachatam avṛkam pṛthu chardih, to A. 8.9.1; pra ṇo yachatād avṛkam, &c., to U. 1.48.15

Açvins and Sūrya

pari dyāvāprthivī yāti sadyaḥ, of A.'s car 3.58.8; . . . yanti sadyaḥ, of S.'s Harits 1.115.3

Açvins and Sarasvatī

ā no divo brhataḥ parvatād ā, to A. 5.76.4; to S. 5.43.11

Açvins and Ādityas

madhyamādina uditā sūryasya, to A. 5.76.3; to Ā. 5.69.3

Açvins and Maruts

asme vām astu sumatiḥ canīṣṭhā, to A. 7.70.5; asme vo, &c., to M. 7.57.4
rathe koḥe hiranyaye vṛṣanvasū, to A. 8.22.9; rathe koḥe hiranyaye, to M. 8.20.8

Açvins and dissimilar dual gods

ubhā devā diviṣprā, to A. 1.22.2; to Indra and Vāyu 1.23.2
dāçvānsam upa gachatam, to A. 1.47.3; to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.5
ā yātaṁ somapītaye, to A. 8.22.8; to Indra and Vāyu 4.47.3
juṣethāṁ yajñam iṣṭaye, to A. 5.78.3; to Indra and Agni 8.38.4
mā no rīradhataṁ nide, to A. 8.8.13; to Indra and Agni 7.94.3
evā vām ahva ūtaye yathāhuvanta medhirāḥ, indrāgnī (8.42.6, nāsatyā) somapītaye, to A. 8.42.6; to Indra and Agni 8.38.9
apatyasācam ṛutyam rārāthāṁ, to A. 1.117.23; . . . rārāthe, to Indra and Soma 6.72.5
ratham hiranyavandhuram, hiranyābhigumaçvinā (4.46.4, vandhuram indravāyū svadhvaram),
ā hi ṣṭhātho diviṣprā, to A. 8.5.28; to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.4
pibataṁ dāçuṣo grhe, to A. 8.22.8; to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.1; to Indra and Brhaspati 4.49.6
gantārā dāçuṣo grham, to A. 8.5.5; 22.3; to Indra's Harī 8.13.10
ghṛtāir gavyūtim ukṣatam, to A. 8.5.6; to Mitra and Varuṇa 3.62.16; . . . ukṣatam ilābhiḥ, to
Mitra and Varuṇa 7.56.4
pātaṁ somam ṛtāvṛdhā, to A. 1.47.3, 5; to Mitra and Varuṇa 2.41.4
sutaḥ soma ṛtāvṛdhā, to A. 1.47.1; to Mitra and Varuṇa 3.62.18; 7.66.19
juṣethāṁ yajñam bodhataṁ yajñasya me, to A. 8.45.4; to Mitra and Varuṇa 2.36.6
ud vām prkṣāso madhumanta irate, to A. 4.45.2; ud vām prkṣāso madhumanto asthuh, to
Mitra and Varuṇa 7.60.4
ā no gantaṁ riçādasā, to A. 8.8.17; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.1
ādityāi rudrāir vasubhir sacābhuvā, to A. 8.35.1; to Mitra and Varuṇa 2.31.1
ā barhiḥ sīdataṁ sumat, to A. 8.87.4; sīdataṁ barhir ā sumat, to Naktoṣāsā 1.142.7

Ādityas with other divinities

The correspondence of pādas addressed to Mitra, Mitra-Varuṇa, and the Ādityas, with pādas of other divinities is such as to make convenient here a rather different arrangement from that of the preceding and following cases; cf. above, p. 605. I have listed first the pādas which Varuṇa alone shares with other gods. Next those which Mitra and Varuṇa share with others: they contain especially the pādas which Mitra-Varuṇa share with other dvandva-gods. Finally the pādas which the plural Ādityas, or Mitra, Varuṇa, and Aryaman, in a group, share with others. Each of these three rubrics is small; it is therefore easy to pick out the particular contacts concerning which information is desired:

Varuṇa and other gods

bādhasva dūre nirṛtiṃ parācāḥ, to V. 1.24.9; āre bādhethām nirṛtiṃ parācāḥ, to Soma and Rudra 6.74.2
 varuṇāya marudbhyaḥ 8.41.1; 9.33.3; 34.2; 61.12; 65.20
 vi yas tastambha rodasī cid urvī, to V. 7.86.1; vi yas tastambha rodasī, to Soma 9.101.15
 divaḥ ca gmaḥ ca rājasi, to V. 1.25.20; . . . rājathah, doubtful dual in a stanza to Indra 5.38.3
 sakhāyaṃ vā sadam id bhrātaraṃ vā, to V. 5.85.7; . . . sadam ij jāspatiṃ vā, to Dyāvāpr-thivyaṃ, 1.185.8
 (yad . . .) abhidrohaṃ manuṣyāc carāmasi, to V. 7.89.5; (yad . . .) abhidrohaṃ carāmasi, to Pracetas Āṅgīrasa 10.164.4
 yad vā ghā satyam uta yan na vidma, to V. 5.85.8; to Viṣvāvasu 10.139.5
 piṭṛṇām ca manmabhiḥ, in a hymn to V. 8.41.2; to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.57.3
 (varuṇo) aṣvibhyām usasā sajūḥ, to V. 1.44.14; (agnir) aṣvibhyām, &c., to Agni 5.51.8
 yaçaç cakre asāmy ā, to V. 1.25.15; to Indra 10.22.2
 viçvāni sānty abhy astu mahnā, to V. 2.28.1; viçvā jātāni abhy asmi mahnā, to Indra 8.100.4

Mitra and Varuṇa and other gods

viçvāsu kṣāsu joguve, to M. and V. 5.64.2; to Agni 1.127.10
 uru kṣayāya cakrire sudhātu, to M. and V. 7.60.11; uru kṣayāya cakrire, to Agni 1.36.8
 upa naḥ sutam ā gatam, to M. and V. 5.71.3; . . . ā gahi, to Indra 1.16.4; 3.42.1
 sam u vām yajñam mahayaṃ namobhiḥ, to M. and V. 7.61.6; sam u vo yajñam mahayan, &c., to Viṣve Devāḥ 7.42.3
 viprā (dual) navisthaya vipā, to M. and V. 8.25.24; viprā (plural), &c., of the poets themselves (in a hymn to Indra) 1.82.2
 ni ketunā janānām, to M. and V. 5.66.4; ni ketavo janānām, in a magic practice 1.191.4
 dhartārā carṣaṇīnām, to M. and V. 5.67.2; to Indra and Agni 1.17.2
 havyebhir mitravaruṇā namobhiḥ, 1.153.1; havyebhir indravaruṇā, &c., 4.42.9; 7.84.1
 apo na nāvā duriṭā tarema, to M. and V. 7.65.3; to Indra and Varuṇa 6.68.8
 tā vām ese rathānām, to M. and V. 5.66.3; to Indra and Agni 5.86.4
 iṣṇā pipyatām dhiyah, to M. and V. 5.71.2; to Indra and Agni 7.94.2; to Indra and Soma 9.19.2
 aviṣṭam dhiyo jigṛṭam puramdhiḥ, to M. and V. 7.64.5 = 7.65.5; to Indra and Brhaspati 4.50.11; to Indra and Brahmanaspati 7.97.9
 See also under Aṣvins and dissimilar dual gods on p. 620.

Ādityas and other gods

ā çarma parvatānām, to Ā. 8.18.16; in Dāmpatyor āçiṣaḥ 8.31.10
 avāṅsy ā vṛṇīmahe to Ā. 8.67.4; to Vāyu 8.26.21
 pānti martyaṃ riṣaḥ, to Varuṇa, Mitra, Aryaman 1.41.2; 5.67.3; to Maruts 5.52.4
 ariṣṭaḥ sarva edhate, to Varuṇa, Mitra, Aryaman 1.41.2; to Viṣve Devāḥ 8.27.16; ariṣṭaḥ sa marto viçva edhate, to Ādityas 10.63.13
 yūyam ṛtasya rathyaḥ, to Ā. 7.66.12; to Viṣve Devāḥ 8.83.3
 apa sedhata durmatim, to Ā. 8.18.10; to Grāvāṇaḥ 10.175.2
 çarma yachantu sapratho yad imahe, to Ā. 8.18.3; çarma yachantu saprathah, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.126.7
 agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah, to Ā. 7.66.10; to Maruts 1.44.14; divakṣāso agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.65.7
 tenā no adhi vocata, to Ā. 8.67.6; to Maruts 8.20.26
 (eṣām) sumnam bhikṣeta martyaḥ, to Ā. 9.18.1; to Maruts 8.7.15
 mā vo bhujemānyajātam eno mā tat karma vasavo yac cayadhve, to Ā. 7.52.2; mā va eno anyakṛtām bhujema mā tat karma, &c., to Viṣve Devāḥ 6.51.7
 Cf. also under 1.122.11^b; 2.29.2^b

Maruts with other divinities

Maruts and Agni: see Agni and Maruts, p. 613

Maruts and Indra: see Indra and Maruts, p. 616

Maruts and Aṇvins: see Aṇvins and Maruts, p. 620

Maruts and Ādityas: see Ādityas and other gods, p. 621

Maruts and Viṣve Devāḥ

ad id svadhām iṣirām pary apaṇyan, to M. 1.168.9; to V. D. 10.157.5
viṣṇor eṣasya prabhṛthe havāmahe, to M. 2.34.11; ... prabhṛthe havirbhiḥ, to V. D. 7.40.5
asmabhyam ṣarma bahulam vi yantana, to M. 5.55.9; ... yanta, to V. D. 6.51.5
te hi yajñeṣu yajñiyāsa ūmah, to M. 10.77.8; to V. D. 7.39.4
pra sa kṣayam tirate vi mahir iṣo yo vo varāya dāṇati, to M. 7.59.2; to V. D. 8.27.16
agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah, to M. 1.44.14; divakṣāso agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah to V. D. 10.65.7

Maruts and Ṛbhus

yuṣmākam devā avasāhani priye, to M. 7.59.2; to R. 1.110.7

Maruts and Brahmanaspati

asi satya ṛṇayāvanedyah, to the gaṇa of the M. 1.87.4; ... ṛṇayā brahmanas pate, to B. 2.33.11
nāśya vartā na tarutā nv asti, of the man whom the Maruts help 6.66.8; ... tarutā mahādhane,
to B. 1.40.8

Maruts and Vāyu

yuṅghvam hari ajirā dhuri voḥhave vahiṣṭhā dhuri voḥhave, to M. 5.56.6; vāyū rathe ajirā,
&c., to V. 1.134.3

Maruts and dissimilar dual gods

pra na spārhabhir ūtibhis tireta, to M. 7.58.3 ... tiretam, to Indra and Varuṇa 7.84.3
uktham madaṇ ca ṣayate, to M. 1.86.4; to Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.1
Cf. also under 5.55.3°

Maruts in miscellaneous relations

raṇan gāvo na yavase, to M. 5.53.16; ... yavase vivakṣase, of pious men's delight in
soma 10.25.1
tat su no viṣve aṛya ā sadā grṇanti kāravah, to M. 8.94.3; to Bṛbu Takṣan (Dānastuti) 6.45.33

Uṣas with other divinities

Uṣas and Agni: see Agni and Uṣas, p. 614

Uṣas and Indra: see Indra and Uṣas, p. 617

Uṣas and Soma: see Soma and Uṣas, p. 619

Uṣas and Aṇvins: see Aṇvins and Uṣas, p. 619

Uṣas and Sūrya or Savitar

vyotir viṣvasmāi bhuvanāya kṛṇvati, to U. 1.92.4; ... kṛṇvan, to Sūrya 4.14.2
vyūrṇvati dāṇuṣe vāryāni, to U. 5.80.6; vyūrṇvate, &c., to Savitar 6.50.8

Uṣas and Sarasvatī

coda rādho maghonām, to U. 1.48.2; to S. 7.96.2

Uṣas and Vāc

eṣā syā navyam āyur dadhānā, to U. 7.80.2; sā pakṣyā navyam, &c., to V. 3.53.16

Uṣas in miscellaneous relations

ṛtasya panthām anv eti sādhu, to U. 1.124.3; 5.80.4; . . . anv emi sādhuṣā, of a worshipper in a stanza to the Dāivyā Hotārā 10.66.13

vy u prathate vitaraṁ varīyaḥ, to U. 1.124.5; to Barhis 10.110.4

etā u tyāḥ praty adṛṣṇan purastāt, to the Uṣases; etā u tye praty adṛṣṇan, in a magic charm 1.191.5

Viṣve Devāḥ and other divinities

Viṣve Devāḥ and Agni: see Agni and Viṣve Devāḥ, p. 614

Viṣve Devāḥ and Indra: see Indra and Viṣve Devāḥ, p. 618

Viṣve Devāḥ and Soma: see Soma and Viṣve Devāḥ, p. 619

Viṣve Devāḥ and Varuṇa

pitṛṇām ca manmabhiḥ, to V. D. 10.57.3; to V. 8.41.2

Viṣve Devāḥ and Ādityas: see Ādityas and other gods, p. 621

Viṣve Devāḥ and Maruts: see Maruts and Viṣve Devāḥ, p. 622

Viṣve Devāḥ and Pitarāḥ

ta ā gamantu ta iha ṣruvantu to V. D. 6.49.1; to P. 10.15.5

Viṣve Devāḥ and dissimilar dual gods

sam u vo yajñāṁ mahayan namobhiḥ, to V. D. 7.42.3; sam u vām yajñāṁ mahayaṁ, &c., to M. and V. 7.61.6

apṛathayan prthivīm mātaraṁ vi, to V. D. 10.62.3; aprathataṁ, &c., to Indra and Soma 6.72.2.

Cf. also under. 4.37.1^b

Sūrya or Savitar or Tvaṣṭar with other divinities

Sūrya and Savitar, and Agni: see Agni, and Sūrya and Savitar, p. 613

Tvaṣṭar and Agni: see Agni and Tvaṣṭar, p. 613

Sūrya and Savitar, and Indra: see Indra, and Sūrya and Savitar, p. 617

Tvaṣṭar and Indra: see Indra and Tvaṣṭar, p. 617

Savitar and Soma: see Soma and Savitar, p. 618

Sūrya and Aṣvins: see Aṣvins and Sūrya, p. 620

Sūrya and Savitar, and Uṣas: see Uṣas, and Sūrya and Savitar, p. 622

Sūrya and Parjanya

sūrya ātmā jagataḥ tasthuṣaḥ ca, to S. 1.115.1; tasminn ātmā, &c., to P. 7.101.6

Sūrya and Savitar in miscellaneous relations

deva iva savitā satyadharmā, to Sūrya 1.139.3; in gambler's charm 10.34.8
trir ā divo vidathe patyamānaḥ, to Savitar 3.54.11; ... patyamānaḥ, to the three water
women (Apyā Yoṣaṇāḥ) 3.56.5
Cf. also 1.35.11^d; 2.23.15^d; 8.101.11^c; 10.37.4^a

Ṛbhus with other divinities

Ṛbhus and Maruts

yusmākaṁ devā avasāhani priye, to Ṛ. 1.110.7; to M. 7.59.2

Ṛbhus in miscellaneous relations

viṣṭvī ṣamibhiḥ sukrtaḥ sukrtyayā, to Ṛ. 3.60.3; viṣṭvī grāvānaḥ sukrtaḥ sukrtyayā, to Grā-
vānaḥ 10.94.2
iha prajāṁ iha rayim raranāḥ, to Ṛ. 4.36.9; ... raranāḥ, to Yajamāna 10.183.1
Cf. also under 4.34.9^b

Vāyu with other divinities

Vāyu and Indra: see Indra and Vāyu, p. 616

Vāyu and Ādityas

avāṁsy ā vṛṇīmahe to V. 8.26.21; to Ā. 8.67.4

Vāyu and Maruts: see Maruts and Vāyu, p. 622

Vāyu and Sindhu

pra vāyum achā bṛhatī manīṣā to V. 6.49.4; pra sindhum achā, &c., to S. 3.33.5

Vāyu and Indra-Vāyu

sutānām pītim arhasi, to V. 1.134.6; sutānām pītim arhathaḥ, to I. and V. 5.51.6; somānām
pītim arhathaḥ, to I. and V. 4.47.2

Br̥haspati (Brahmaṇaspati) with other divinities

Br̥haspati and Agni: see Agni and Br̥haspati, p. 613

Br̥haspati and Indra: see Indra and Br̥haspati, p. 617

Brahmaṇaspati and Soma: see Soma and Brahmaṇaspati, p. 618

Brahmaṇaspati and Maruts: see Maruts and Brahmaṇaspati, p. 622

Br̥haspati and Rudra

brahmadviṣaḥ ṣarave hantavā u, to B. 10.182.3; brahmadviṣe ṣarave, &c., to R. in a hymn to
Vāc 10.125.6

Br̥haspati (Brahmaṇaspati) and Sarasvatī

upabrūte dhane hite, to B. 1.40.2; to S. 6.61.5
br̥haspate devanido ni barhaya 2.23.8; sarasvatī devanido ni barhaya 6.61.3

Br̥haspati and Aponaptar

yajñāir vidhema namasā havirbhiḥ, to B. 4.50.6; to A. 2.35.12

Brahmaṇaspati, and Indra and Agni

(mā naḥ ... araruṣo) dhūrtiḥ prajāṁ martyasya, to B. 1.8.3; to I. and A. 9.94.8

Rudra with other divinities

Rudra and Indra: see Indra and Rudra, p. 617

Rudra and Br̥haspati: see Br̥haspati and Rudra, p. 617

Parjanya with other divinities

Parjanya and Indra: see Indra and Parjanya, p. 617

Parjanya and Sūrya: see Sūrya and Parjanya, p. 623

Parjanya and Viçvakarman

yasmin viçvāni bhuvanāni tasthuḥ, to P. 7.101.4; to V. 10.82.6

Viṣṇu with other divinities

Viṣṇu and Agni: see Agni and Viṣṇu, p. 319

Viṣṇu and Indra: see Indra and Viṣṇu, p. 617

Pūṣan with other divinities

Pūṣan and Agni: see Agni and Pūṣan, p. 613

Pūṣan and Indra: see Indra and Pūṣan, p. 617

Pūṣan and Soma: see Soma and Pūṣan, p. 618

Pūṣan and Indra-Agni

aghā aryo arātayaḥ, to P. 6.48.16; to I. and A. 6.59.8
yajamānasya sunvataḥ, to P. 6.54.6; to I. and A. 6.60.15. Cf. yajamānāya sunvate

Sarasvatī (Sarasvant) with other divinities

Sarasvatī and Agni: see Agni and Sarasvatī, p. 614

Sarasvatī and Indra: see Indra and Sarasvatī, p. 617

Sarasvatī and Soma: see Soma and Sarasvant, p. 619

Sarasvatī and Aṇvins: see Aṇvins and Sarasvatī, p. 620

Sarasvatī and Uṣas: see Uṣas and Sarasvatī, p. 623

Sarasvatī (Sindhu) and Vāyu: see Vāyu and Sindhu, p. 624

Sarasvatī and Brahmanaspati: see Brahmanaspati and Sarasvatī, p. 624

Vāc with other divinities

Vāc and Uṣas: see Uṣas and Vāc, p. 623

Vāc and Viçvakarman

paro divā para enā pṛthivyā. to Vāc 10.125.8; to Viçvakarman 10.82.5

Vena with other divinities

Vena and Indra: see Indra and Vena, p. 617

Vena and Soma: see Soma and Vena, p. 618

Viṣvakarman with other divinities

Viṣvakarman and Parjanya: see Parjanya and Viṣvakarman, p. 625

Viṣvakarman and Vāc: see Vāc and Viṣvakarman, p. 625

Manyu with other divinities

Manyu and Agni: see Agni and Manyu, p. 614

Manyu and Indra: see Indra and Manyu, p. 617

Pitarah with other divinities

Pitarah and Viṣve Devāḥ: see Viṣve Devāḥ and Pitarah, p. 623

Pitarah and Indra-Agni

madhye divaḥ svadhayā mādayante, to P. 10.15.14; . . . mādayethe, to I. and A. 1.108.12

Grāvāṇaḥ (Grāvāṇāu) with other divinities

Grāvāṇaḥ and Ādityas: see Ādityas and other gods, p. 621

Grāvāṇaḥ and Ṛbhus: see Ṛbhus in miscellaneous relations, p. 624

Grāvāṇāu and Uṣāsānaktā

ubhe yathā no ahanī sacābhuvā, to G. 10.76.1; . . . ahanī nipātaḥ, to U. 4.55.3

Āpri-divinities in miscellaneous relations

Under this rubric are united all the correspondences of āpri-pādas with pādas outside the sphere of the āpra. The technical character of these ritual lines is in general very evident, and is properly illustrated by the repeated āpri-pādas collected on p. 608. It is interesting to observe that the ideas of the āpra are, nevertheless, not shut off from the main body of mythic poetry, and that they are, occasionally, evidently of secondary origin. Thus the pāda, vy u prathate vitaraṁ varīyaḥ, below, belongs primarily to Uṣas, 1.124.5; secondarily to Barhis, 10.110.4; the pāda, ṛtasya panthām anv, &c., with equal certainty originated with Uṣas in 1.124.3; 5.80.4, rather than with the Two Divine Hotars in 10.66.13. Perhaps also the pāda çueiḥ pāvako adbhutaḥ, addressed to Narāçaṇsa in 1.142.3, originated in the sphere of Agni or Soma Pavamāna. In the main, however, contacts with outside pādas concern statements of the most general sort. It would seem that the āpra contain ancient technical (ritualistic) conceptions very much blended with the ideas of a later time, and dressed out in the language of the poets of a later time:

ṛtasya pathā namasā miyedah, to Narācaṇsa 10.70.2; ... namasā haviṣmatā, to Agni 1.128.2; ... namasā vivāset, to Waters 10.31.2
 çucih pāvako adbhutaḥ, to Narācaṇsa 1.142.3; to Pavamāna Soma 9.24.6; çucih pāvaka ucyate, to Pavamāna Soma 9.24.7; çucih pāvaka ucyate so adbhutaḥ, to one who praises Indra 8.13.19
 nābhā pṛthivyā adhi sānuṣu triṣu, to Dāivyā Hotārā 2.3.7; nābhā pṛthivyā adhi, to Agni 3.29.4
 imaṃ no yajñam ā gatam, to Dāivyā Hotārā 5.5.7; ... gaman, to Tisro Devīḥ 9.5.8
 sidhram adya diviṣṛçam, to Dāivyā Hotārā 1.142.8; to Heaven and Earth 2.41.20; ... diviṣṛçah, to Agni 5.13.2
 ṛtasya panthām anv emi sādhu, in a stanza to Dāivyā Hotārā; ... anv eti sādhu, to Uṣas 1.124.3; 5.80.4
 vy u prathate vitarāṃ variyaḥ, to Barhiṣ 10.110.4; to Uṣas 1.124.5
 strñta barhir ānuṣak, to Barhiṣ 1.13.5; strñanti, &c., to Agni 8.45.1; tistire, &c., to Indra 3.41.2
 yahvī ṛtasya mātārā, to Naktosāsā 1.142.7; 5.5.6, and perhaps also 9.102.7; to Heaven and Earth 10.59.8; yahvī ṛtasya mātaraḥ, to female prayers, personified as cows 9.33.5
 ubhe yathā no ahanī nipātaḥ, to Uṣāsānaktā 4.55.3; ... ahanī sacābhuvā, to the Grāvāṇau 10.76.1
 idaṃ no barhir āsade, to Uṣāsānaktā 1.13.7; to Indra 8.65.6; to Agni 10.188.1
 sīdataṃ barhir ā sumat, to Naktosāsā 1.142.7; ā barhiḥ sīdataṃ sumat, to Aṣvins 8.87.4

Dānastuti in miscellaneous relations

It will be observed that the language of the dānastuti occasionally draws upon that of the mythic descriptions of the gods or upon that of prayers to the gods. Antecedently it is likely that the language of the dānastuti is secondary in all such cases. The case of dyāur na prathinā çavaḥ, the first of the following three, is particularly clear; see under 1.8.5. I have assumed that the dānastuti is secondary in all three cases; see the body of the work under the respective pādas.

dyāur na prathinā çavaḥ, in a dānastuti of Praskaṇva 8.56 (Vāl. 8).1; to Indra 1.8.5
 imaṃ naro marutaḥ saçcatānu, in a dānastuti 7.18.25; ... saçcatā vṛdham, to Maruts 3.16.2
 tat su no viçve aṛya ā sadā grñanti kāravaḥ, in a dānastuti of Br̥bu Takṣan 6.45.33; to Maruts 8.94.3

Minor divinities and personifications in relation with major gods

In the mass of correspondences given above there appear from time to time less important divine personifications which are so sporadic, or faint, or momentary that it did not seem worth while to furnish them with a rubric of their own. At times they shade off to a mere sacrificial object or some inanimate object which is supposed to contain some power or virtue. For instance, the group 'Agni in miscellaneous relations' (p. 614) contains a repeated pāda which involves Agni and Juhū (Ghṛtācī). Now Juhū is not rubricated by itself in the preceding lists. And so on, through the rest of the gods from that point on to the present rubric, there are items of personification of the most variegated character; the more characteristic of these are conveniently brought

together under the present rubric. These may be supplemented, according to the judgement of the reader, from the Third Class (Repetitions relating to more than two divinities), which follows a little below, p. 631:

soma rājan mṛṣayā naḥ svasti, to Soma 8.48.8; anumate mṛṣayā, &c., to Anumati 10.59.6
devā devānām api yanti pāṭhaḥ, to Yūpāḥ 3.8.9; devir, &c., to Āpāḥ 7.47.3
tat parvatas tat savitā cano dhāt, to Parvata 6.49.14; tad aryamā tat, &c., to Aryaman
1.107.3
rājan soma prati havyā grbhāya, to Soma 1.91.4; deva ratha prati, &c., to a divine car 6.47.28
(yad ...) abhidrohaṁ carāmasi, to Pracetas Āṅgīrasa 10.164.4; (yad ...) abhidrohaṁ
manuṣyāḥ carāmasi, to Varuṇa 7.89.5
pra sindhum achā bṛhatī manīṣā, to Sindhu 3.33.5; pra vāyū achā, &c., to Vāyu 6.49.4
yaṁ viprāsa īlate adhvaṇeṣu, to Āpām Napāt 10.30.4; yaṁ vāghato vṛṇate adhvaṇeṣu, to
Agni 1.58.7
yadā te marto anu bhogam ānāt, in Aṇvustuti 1.163.7; of Agni 10.7.2
pari tmanā viṣurūpā jigāti, of Ghṛtācī (sc. Juhū) 7.88.1; ... viṣurūpo jigāsi, of Agni 5.15.4
trir ā divo vidathe patyamānāḥ, to Sūrya 3.54.11; ... patyamānāḥ, to the Āpyā Yoṣaṇāḥ 3.56.5
aganma bibhrato manāḥ, to Asamāti (?) 10.60.1; to Soma 9.67.29
varco dhā yajñavāhase, to Yūpa 3.8.3; to Agni 3.24.1
sa no mṛlātīdṛḥ, to Kṣetrapati 4.57.1; tā no mṛlāta idṛḥ, to Indra and Varuṇa 1.17.1; to
Indra and Agni 6.60.5
juhota pra ca tiṣṭhata, to Yama 10.14.14; to Agni Draviṇodāḥ 1.15.9
viṣvā dhī ḥriyo 'dhita, to Rātri 10.127.1; ... ḥriyo dadhe, to Agni 2.4.5; ... ḥriyo dhiṣe
vivakṣase, to Agni 10.21.3
jetāram aparājitam, of a steed furnished by Agni 5.25.6; of Indra 1.11.2
andhenāmītrās tamasā sacantām, to Āpā 10.103.12; to Indra 10.89.15
samudraṁ na samcarane sanīṣyavaḥ, to Rodasī 4.55.6; to Indra 1.56.2
dhiyā syāma rathyaḥ sadāsāḥ, to Rodasī 4.56.4; to Indra 4.16.21 = 4.17.21, &c. (refrain)
viṣvā rūpāny āviṇ, to Vāstospati 7.55.1; to Indra 8.15.13; to Soma 9.25.4
bhakṣīmahī prajāṁ iṣam, to Sarasvant 7.96.6; to Soma 9.8.9
priyam indrasya kāmyam, to Sadasaspati 1.18.6; to Soma 9.98.6
yad vā ghā satyam uta yan na vidma, to Viṣvāvasu 10.139.5; to Varuṇa 5.85.8
yajñāir vidhema namasā havirbhiḥ, to Aponaptar 2.35.12; to Bṛhaspati 4.50.6
achidrā ṣarma jaritāḥ purūṇi, to Agni 3.15.5; achidrā ṣarma dadhire purūṇi, to rivers in
a hymn to Brahmanaspati 2.25.5
supratūrtim aneḥasam, to Agni 3.9.1; to Īlā in a hymn to Brahmanaspati 1.40.4
sumṛlikāḥ svavāṇ yātv arvāṇ to Agni 1.35.10; to Aṇvins' chariot 1.118.1
pareṣu yā guhyeṣu vrāteṣu, of seats of the gods 3.54.5; of the three Nirṛtis 10.114.2
sahasrasāve pra tiranta āyuh, of Āṅgīras 3.53.7; of frogs 7.103.10
duduhre vajriṇe madhu, of Pṛṇis in a Marut hymn 8.7.10; of gāvaḥ in a hymn to
Indra 8.69.6
ā dadhikrāḥ ṣavasā pañca kṛṣṭiḥ, &c., to Dadhikrā 4.38.10; sadyaḥ cid yaḥ ṣavasā pañca
kṛṣṭiḥ, &c., to Tārksya 10.178.3
Of. also under 1.190.2^b; 4.58.3^d; 5.11.5^d

Dual gods in relation to other dual gods and also to plural gods

In this last rubric of the second general class are gathered all the correspondences of dual gods, both similar and dissimilar, with other dual gods and with plural gods. The correspondences of dual gods with single gods are not repeated here a second time, because they may be easily collected from the preceding lists (pp. 611 ff.). In order to show the habits of the poets in this matter with

approximate completeness, I have added all correspondences of this sort that are contained in the Third Class (p. 632 ff.). The present list shows very pointedly that phrases about the dual gods tend to repetition in a superior degree. As might be expected, the themes of the repetitions are of the most general, almost vacuous sort, just such as are universally applicable, and no others. There is in this list perhaps not a single pāda which could not be fitted to any Vedic god, and there is not a single pāda which marks the character of a devatādvandva so that it could be properly placed, unless the names of the gods are actually mentioned therein. This corresponds precisely to the intrinsic quality of the repetitions concerning one and the same pair of dual gods, as stated above, pp. 609 ff. The following two examples illustrate this indifference in a quite ideal fashion :

8.38.9 : 8.42.6

evā vām ahva ūtaye yathāhuvanta medhirāḥ,
indrāgnī (8.42.6, nāsatyā) somapītaye

4.46.4 : 8.5.28

ratham hiraṇyavandhuram indravāyū svadhvaram (8.5.28, vandhuram hiraṇyābhiṣum
aṣvina),
ā hi śthātho diviṣpr̥cam

Açvins : see p. 620

Indra-Agni

çṛṇutam jaritur havam, to I. and A. 7.94.2 ; to *Açvins* 8.85.4
stomebhir havanaçrutā, to I. and A. 6.59.10 ; to *Açvins* 8.8.7
juṣethām yajūam iṣṭaye, to I. and A. 8.38.4 ; to *Açvins* 5.78.3 ; juṣetām, &c., to Mitra and
Varuṇa 5.72.3
mā no riradhataṁ nide, to I. and A. 7.94.3 ; to *Açvins* 8.8.13
evā vām ahva ūtaye yathāhuvanta medhirāḥ, indrāgnī (8.42.6, nāsatyā) somapītaye, to I. and
A. 8.38.9 ; to *Açvins* 8.42.6
asya somasya pītaye, to I. and A. 6.59.10 ; to *Açvins* 1.32.1 ; to Indra and Vāyu 1.23.2 ; to
Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.5 ; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.3
yā vām santi puruṣpr̥ho niyuto dāçuṣe narā, to I. and A. 6.60.8 ; to Indra and Vāyu 4.47.4
dhartārā carṣaṇinām, to I. and A. 1.17.2 ; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.67.2
tā vām eṣe rathānām, to I. and A. 5.86.4 ; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.66.3
içānā pipyataṁ dhiyaḥ, to I. and A. 7.94.2 ; to Indra and Soma 9.19.2 ; to Mitra and Varuṇa
5.71.2
somapā somapītaye to I. and A. 1.21.3 ; to Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.3
vr̥ṣṇaḥ somasya vr̥ṣaṇā vr̥ṣethām, to I. and A. 1.108.3 ; to Indra and Varuṇa 6.68.11
tā no mrlāta idr̥çe, to I. and A. 6.60.5 ; to Indra and Varuṇa 1.17.1
Cf. under 1.21.5^b ; 93.4^a

Indra-Vāyu

ubhā devā diviṣpr̥çā, to I. and V. 1.23.2 ; to *Açvins* 1.22.2
dāçvāṁsam upa gachatam, to I. and V. 4.46.5 ; to *Açvins* 1.47.3
ā yātaṁ somapītaye, to I. and V. 4.47.3 ; to *Açvins* 8.22.8
pibataṁ dāçuṣo gr̥he, to I. and V. 4.46.1 ; to *Açvins* 8.22.8 ; to Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.6
asya somasya pītaye : see under prec. group
yā vām santi puruṣpr̥ho niyuto dāçuṣe narā, to I. and V. 4.47.4 ; to Indra and Agni 6.60.8
gr̥ham indraç ca gachatam, to I. and V. 1.135.7 ; to Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.3 ; gr̥ham indraç
ca ganvahi, to poet and Indra 8.64.7

Indra-Varuṇa

havyebhir indrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ, to I. and V. 4.42.9; 7.84.1; havyebhir mitrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ, to Mitra and Varuṇa 1.153.1
 apo na nāvā duritā tarema, to I. and V. 6.68.8; to Mitra and Varuṇa 7.56.3
 tā no mrlāta idrṇe, to I. and V. 1.17.1; to Indra and Agni 6.60.5
 rayiṁ dhattāṁ vasumantāṁ purukṣum, to I. and V. 7.84.4; rayiṁ dhattho, &c., to I. and V. 6.68.6; rayiṁ dhattāṁ çatagvinam, to Indra and Bṛhaspati 4.49.4; rayiṁ dhattāṁ vasumantāṁ çatagvinam, to Dyāvapṛthivī 1.159.5; rayiṁ dhattha vasumantāṁ purukṣum, to Bṛhas 4.34.10
 viṣe janāya mahi ṇarma yachatam, to I. and V. 7.82.1; to Agni and Soma 1.93.8
 vṛṣṇaḥ somasya vṛṣṇā vṛṣethām, to I. and V. 6.68.11; to Indra and Agni 1.108.3
 pra na spārhābhīr ūtibhis tīretam, to I. and V. 7.84.3; . . . tīreta, to Maruts 7.58.3
 āsadyāsmīn barhiṣi mādayethām, to I. and V. 6.68.11; . . . mādayadhvam, to Viṣve Devāḥ 6.12.13

Indra-Bṛhaspati or Indra-Brahmaṇaspati

pibatāṁ dācuṣo gr̥he, to I. and Bṛhaspati 4.49.6; to Aṇvins 8.22.8; to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.1
 asya somasya pītaye: see under Indra-Agni, p. 629
 aṣṭāṁ dhiyo jigṛtāṁ puramdhiḥ, to I. and Bṛhaspati 4.50.11; to I. and Brahmaṇaspati 7.97.9; to Mitra and Varuṇa 7.64.5 = 7.65.5
 rayiṁ dhattāṁ, &c.: see prec. group
 somapā somapītaye, to I. and Bṛhaspati 4.49.3; to Indra and Agni 1.21.3
 gṛham indraḥ ca gachatam: see under Indra-Vāyu, p. 629
 ukthāṁ madaḥ ca ṣasyate, to I. and Bṛhaspati 4.49.1; to Maruts 1.86.4

Indra-Soma

apatyasācam ṇrutyaṁ rarāthe, to I. and S. 6.72.5; . . . rarāthām, to Aṇvins 1.117.23
 iṇāṇā pipyatāṁ dhiyaḥ, to I. and S. 9.19.2; to Indra and Agni 7.94.2; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.2
 aprathatāṁ pṛthivīm mātaram vi, to I. and S. 6.72.2; aprathayan, &c., to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.62.3
 Cf. also under 7.104.7^b

Indra-Viṣṇu

urum yajñāya cakrathur u lokam, to I. and V. 7.99.4; to Agni and Soma 1.93.6

Indra-Pūṣan

huvema vājasātaye, to I. and P. 6.57.1; huveya, &c., to Aṇvins 8.9.13

Indra's Hari

gantārā dācuṣo gṛham, to Indra's Hari 8.13.10; to Aṇvins 8.5.5; 22.3

Agni-Soma

urum yajñāya cakrathur u lokam, to A. and S. 1.93.6; to Indra and Viṣṇu 7.99.4
 viṣe janāya mahi ṇarma yachatam, to A. and S. 1.93.8; to Indra and Varuṇa 7.82.1

Agni-Parjanya

agniparjanyāv avatāṁ dhiyaṁ me 6.52.16; somāpūṣaṇāv avatāṁ, &c. 2.40.5

Soma-Pūṣan

See preceding item

Mitra-Varuṇa

pātāṁ somam ṛtāvṛdhā, to M. and V. 2.41.4; to Aṇvins 1.47.3, 5
 gr̥ṇāṇā jamadagninā, to M. and V. 3.62.18; to Aṇvins 8.101.8
 sutāḥ soma ṛtāvṛdhā, to M. and V. 3.62.18; 7.66.19; to Aṇvins 1.47.1
 ud vām prkṣāso madhumanto asthuh, to M. and V. 7.60.4; . . . madhumanta irate, to Aṇvins 4.45.2.—Cf. also under 7.65.4^c

juṣethām yajñam bodhatam yajñasya me, to M. and V. 2.36.6; to Aṣvins 8.45.4
 ā no gantaṁ riçādasā, to M. and V. 5.71.1; to Aṣvins 8.8.17
 ādityāi rudrāir vasubhir sacābhuvā, to M. and V. 2.31.1; to Aṣvins 8.35.1
 sākaṁ sūryasya raçmibhiḥ, to M. and V. 1.137.2; 8.101.2; to Aṣvins 1.47.7
 asya somasya pītaye : see under Indra-Agni, p. 629
 dhartārā carṣaṇinām, to M. and V. 5.67.2; to Indra and Agni 1.17.2
 tā vām eṣe rathanām, to M. and V. 5.66.3; to Indra and Agni 5.86.4
 içānā pipyataṁ dhiyaḥ : see under Indra-Agni, p. 629
 havyebhir mitrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ, to M. and V. 1.153.1; havyebhir indrāvaruṇā namobhiḥ,
 to Indra and Varuṇa 4.42.9; 7.84.1
 apo na nāvā duritā tarema, to M. and V. 7.56.3; to Indra and Varuṇa 6.68.8
 aṣiṣṭam dhiyo jigṛtaṁ puramdhiḥ : see under Indra-Bṛhaspati, p. 630
 sam u vām yajñam mahayam namobhiḥ, to M. and V. 7.61.6; sam u vo yajñam mahayan, &c.,
 to Viçve Devāḥ 7.42.3
 viprā (dual) naviṣṭhaya vipā, to M. and V. 8.25.24; viprā (plural), &c., of the poets themselves
 (in a hymn to Indra) 1.82.2
 juṣethām yajñam iṣṭaye, to M. and V. 5.72.3; juṣethām, &c., to Aṣvins 5.78.3; to Indra and
 Agni 8.38.4

Uṣāsā-Naktā

sīdataṁ barhiḥ ā sumat, to U. 1.142.7; ā barhiḥ sīdataṁ sumat, to Aṣvins 8.87.4
 yahvī ṛtasya mātara, to U. 1.142.7; 5.5.6, and perhaps also 9.102.7; to Dyāvapṛthivī 10.59.8;
 yahvī ṛtasya mātaraḥ, to female prayers, personified as cows 9.33.5
 ubhe yathā no ahanī nipātaḥ, to U. 4.55.3; . . . ahanī sacābhuvā, to Grāvāṇāu 10.76.1
 Cf. under 1.144.4^b

Dyāvā-Pṛthivī

sidhram adya diviṣṭṛam, to D. 2.41.20; to Dāivyā Hotārā 1.142.8
 yahvī ṛtasya mātara : see under prec. rubric
 rayim dhattam, &c. : see under Indra-Varuṇa, p. 630

Dāivyā Hotārā

sidhram adya diviṣṭṛam, to D. H. 1.142.8; to Dyāvapṛthivī 2.41.20
 imam no yajñam ā gatam, to D. H. 5.5.7; . . . gaman, to Tisro Devīḥ 9.5.8

Grāvāṇāu

ubhe yathā no ahanī sacābhuvā, to G. 10.76.1; . . . ahanī nipātaḥ, to Uṣāsānaktā 4.55.3

CLASS C: REPETITIONS RELATING TO MORE THAN TWO DIVINITIES

General statement.—From the nature of the case a passage which applies to three or more gods, or fits into three or more different situations or connexions, tends to become a formula. The formulaic character of much that appears here is evident on the surface; some passages, such as, e.g., *suvīryasya patayaḥ syāma*, or, *suvīrāso vidatham ā vadema*, border on refrain. The latter differs from *brhad vadema vidathe suvīrāḥ* (2.1.16 ff.), a true refrain, in that it occurs much less often, and not in a continuous chain of hymns in a given book, ascribed to the same author. I have included in this list all repetitions

that are concerned with three or more divinities, or three or more different situations, prayers, figures of speech, and so on. These passages mark high water in the poets' imitateness and reciprocal dependence. For obvious reasons, namely compactness and dislike of repetition, these passages have not been listed in the second general class which deals with the repetitions that concern no more than two gods; see pp. 610 ff. The present class, therefore, is in more than one aspect a supplement to the second class. E. g. in considering the repetitions which concern Agni and Indra alone, the reader should turn to the present class. He will then observe that its first item, *ā sūryam rohayad* (*rohayo*) *divi* describes Agni, Indra, and Soma. It is to be noted, too, that in some cases the present class shows contact between two divinities which does not reappear in the second class; e. g., *viśvasya sthātur jagato janitriḥ* (*jagataḥ ca gopāḥ*, and *jagataḥ ca mantavaḥ*) which applies to the Waters, to Sūrya, and Viṣve Devāḥ. All this may be readily supplied under the rubrics of the second class which are concerned:

List of correspondences

- ā sūryam rohayad* (and *rohayo*) *divi*, to Indra 1.7.3; 8.89.7; ... *rohayo divi*, to Soma 9.107.7; to Agni 10.156.4
- viśvam ā bhāsi rocanam*, to Uṣas 1.49.4; to Sūrya 1.50.4; ... *bhāsi rocanam*, to Indra 3.44.4
- divaḥ cid rocanād adhi*, to Uṣas 1.49.1; to Maruts 5.56.1; to Aṇvins 8.8.7
- viśvasya sthātur jagato janitriḥ*, to Waters 6.50.7; ... *jagataḥ ca gopāḥ*, to Sūrya 7.60.2; ... *jagataḥ ca mantavaḥ*, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.63.8
- guciḥ pāvako adbhutaḥ*, to Narācaṇsa 1.142.3; to Soma 9.24.6; *guciḥ pāvaka ucyate*, to Soma 9.24.7; *guciḥ pāvaka ucyate so adbhutaḥ*, of Indra's worshipper 8.13.19
- arvadbhir vājam bharate dhanā nṛbhiḥ*, to Maruts 1.64.13; *sa putrāir vājam*, &c., to Brahmanaspati 2.26.3; *makṣū sa vājam*, &c., to Indra 10.147.4
- agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah*, to Maruts 1.44.14; to Adityas 7.66.10; *divakṣāso agnijihvā ṛtāvṛdhah*, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.65.7
- sidhram adya divisprcam*, to Divine Hotars 1.142.8; to Heaven and Earth 2.41.20; ... *divisprcam*, to Agni 5.13.2
- devi devebhir yajate yajatrāiḥ*, to Heaven and Earth 4.18.2; ... *yajatā yajatrāiḥ*, to Uṣas 7.75.5; *devā deveṣu yajatā yajatra*; to Samiti in a hymn to Agni 10.11.8
- sākaṁ sūryasya raṁmibhiḥ*, to Aṇvins 1.47.7; to Mitra and Varuṇa 1.137.2; 8.101.2; to Uṣas 5.79.8
- ṛtasya pathā namasā haviṣmatā*, to Agni 1.128.2; ... *namasā miyedhaḥ*, to Narācaṇsa 10.70.2; ... *namasā vivāset*, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.31.2
- antarikṣeṇa patatām*, of birds 1.25.7; ... *patataḥ*, of Maruts 8.7.35; ... *patati*, of Muni 10.136.4
- jāyeva patya ucati suvāsāḥ*, to Uṣas 1.124.7; to Vāc 10.71.4; to Agni 4.3.2; 10.91.13
- guhā hitam guhyam gūlham apsu*, of Vṛtra 2.11.5; of Soma (?) 10.148.2; of Madhu 3.39.6
- yaḥ pañca carṣanīr abhi*, to Agni 7.15.2; to Pavamāna Soma 9.101.9; *yā*, &c., to Indrāgni 5.86.2
- na tam aṇho na duritam kutaḥ cana*, to Brahmanaspati 2.23.5; *na tam aṇho devakṛtam kutaḥ cana*, to Agni 8.19.6; *na tam aṇho na duritam*, to Viṣve Devāḥ 10.126.1
- viśvā rūpāny āviṇ*, to Vāstospati 7.55.1; to Indra 8.15.13; to Soma 9.25.4
- uta tyad āvayyam*, to Agni 5.6.10; to Indra 8.6.24; *Dampatyor āciṣaḥ* 8.31.18
- iṣānā pipyatām dhiyaḥ*, to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.2; to Indra and Agni 7.94.2; to Indra and Soma 9.19.2
- juṣetām yajnam iṣṭaye*, to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.72.3; *juṣetām*, &c., to Aṇvins 5.78.3; to Indra and Agni 8.38.4

633] *Repetitions relating to more than two Divinities*

- aviṣṭaṁ dhiyo jigṛtaṁ puramdhiḥ, to Mitra and Varuṇa 7.64.5 = 7.65.5; to Indra and Brhaspati 4.50.11; to Indra and Brahmanaspati 7.97.9
- iṣānaṁ vāryāṇāṁ, to Indra 1.5.2; to Savitar 1.24.3; iṣe yo vāryāṇāṁ, to Agni 8.71.13; iṣānā vāryāṇāṁ, to the Waters 10.9.5
- iṣānaṁ rāya īmahe, to Pūṣan 6.54.8; to Vāyu 8.26.22; to Indra 8.53 (Vāl. 5).1
- uta no gomatir iṣaḥ, to Uṣas 5.79.8; to Aṣvins 8.5.9; to Soma 9.62.24
- viçvā vāmāni dhimahi, to Savitar 5.82.6; to Aṣvins 8.22.18; to Agni 8.103.5
- viçvaṁ puṣyanti vāryam, of Indra's worshippers 1.81.9; of plural Agnis 5.6.6; viçvaṁ puṣyasi vāryam, of Indra 10.133.2
- sa dhatte akṣiti çravaḥ, of Agni 8.103.5; of Brahmanaspati 1.40.4; dadhāno akṣiti çravaḥ, of Soma 9.66.7
- dhuḁṣanta pipyuṣim iṣam, of Maruts 8.7.3; dhuḁṣasva, &c., of Indra 8.54 (Vāl. 6).7; of Soma 9.61.15; dhuḁṣasva pipyuṣim iṣam avā ca naḥ, of Indra 8.13.25
- stomebhīr havanaçrutā, to Indra and Agni 6.59.10; to Aṣvins 8.8.7; ... çrutam, to Indra 8.12.23
- grṇānā jamadagninā, to Mitra and Varuṇa 3.62.18; to Aṣvins 8.101.8; ... jamadagnivat, to Sarasvatī 7.96.3; grṇāno jamadagninā, to Soma 9.62.24; 65.25
- sa na stavāna ā bhara, to Agni 1.12.11; to Indra 8.24.3; sa naḥ punāna ā bhara, to Soma 9.40.5; 61.6. All have rayim for object
- asadyāsmin barhiṣi mādayadhvam, to Viçve Devāḥ 6.12.13; ... mādayethām, to Indra and Varuṇa 6.68.11; ... mādayasva, to Sarasvatī 10.17.8
- idaṁ no barhiṣade, to Night and Morn 1.13.7; to Indra 8.65.6; to Agni 10.188.1
- janāya vṛktabarhiṣe, to Mitra 3.59.9; janāso vṛktabarhiṣaḥ, to Indra 5.35.6; 8.6.37; to Agni 5.23.3; to Aṣvins 8.5.17
- tā no mṛlāta idṛçe, to Indra and Varuṇa 1.17.1; to Indra and Agni 6.60.5; sa no mṛlātidṛçe, to Kṣetrapatī 4.57.1
- çṛṇutaṁ jaritur havam, to Indra and Agni 7.94.2; to Aṣvins 8.85.4; çṛṇudhi, &c., to Indra 8.13.7
- pibataṁ dāçuṣo grhe, to Indra and Vāyu 4.46.6; to Indra and Brhaspati 4.49.6; to Aṣvins 8.22.8
- asya somasya pitaye, to Aṣvins 1.22.1; to Indra and Vāyu 1.23.2; to Indra and Brhaspati 4.49.5; to Mitra and Varuṇa 5.71.3; to Indra and Agni 6.59.10; to Indra 8.76.6; refrain 8.94.10-12
- yajamānāya sunvate, to Agni 5.26.5; to Indra 8.14.3; 17.10; to the press-stones 10.175.4 Cf. yajamānasya sunvataḥ 6.54.6; 60.15
- prayasvanto havāmahe, to Agni 5.21.3; to Indra and Agni 6.94.6; to Indra 8.65.6
- havante vājasātaye, to Indra 5.35.6; 8.6.37; 34.4; huvema, &c., to Pūṣan and Indra 6.57.1; huveya, &c., to Aṣvins 8.9.13
- sāsayāma pṛtanyataḥ, to Indra 1.8.4; to Indra and Agni 8.40.7; to Soma 9.61.29
- mā no duḥçaṁsa iṣata, to Indra 1.23.9; to Indra and Agni 7.94.7; ... iṣatā vivakṣase, to Soma 10.25.7
- viçvam āyur vyacnavat, of worshipper 1.93.3; ... acnutaḥ, of Dāmpatī 8.31.8; ... acnutām of bride and groom in Sūryā hymn 10.85.42
- rāyas poṣaṁ yajamānāya dhattam, to Indra and Varuṇa 8.59 (Vāl. 11).7; ... dhehi, to Sarasvatī 10.17.9; ... dhāraya, to Agni 10.122.8
- rayim dhattam (4.34.10, dhattha; 6.68.6, dhattho) vasumantaṁ puruḁṣum, to Indra and Varuṇa 7.84.4; to Rbhus 4.34.10; to Indra and Varuṇa 6.68.6; rayim dhattam (1.159.5, dhattam vasumantaṁ) çatagvinam, to Indra and Brhaspati 4.49.4; to Heaven and Earth 1.159.5
- vayaṁ syāma patayo rayinām, to Brhaspati 4.50.6; to Maruts 5.55.10; to Indra and Agni 8.40.12; to Soma 8.48.13; to Ka 10.121.10
- suvirasya patayaḥ syāma, to Uṣas 4.51.10; to Indra 6.47.12 = 10.131.6; to Soma 9.89.7; 95.5
- suvirāso vidatham ā vadema, to Aṣvins 1.117.25; to Indra 2.12.15; to Soma 8.48.14
- āpo na pravatā yatīḥ, of the Kāṇvas' song 8.6.34; of Indra's liberalities 8.13.8; of gāvaḥ (milk) 9.24.2

CHAPTER V: RELATIVE CHRONOLOGY OF BOOKS (MAṆḌALAS) AND MINOR COLLECTIONS

Untrustworthiness of Anukramaṇī-statements shown by the repetitions.—I have endeavoured to show in the earlier parts of this work that RV. repetitions are often due to more or less conscious imitation. Such imitations, moreover, frequently are so clearly inferior in structure and style as to furnish fairly good criteria for the relative age of the passages concerned.

The statements of the Sarvānukramaṇī, ascribed to Kātyāyana, and its commentary, the Vedārthadīpikā of Śaḍguruṇiṣya,¹ betray the dubiousness of their authority in no particular more than in relation to the repetitions. As is generally known their account of the authors of the hymns is based in part upon a slender stock of true tradition as to the chief families of Vedic poets. But their more precise statements shrink for the most part into puerile inventions. Especially, the Anukramaṇī finds it in its heart to assign, with unruffled insouciance, one and the same verse to two or more authors, or to ascribe it to two or more divinities, according as it occurs in one book or another, in one connexion or another. The āpri stanzas, 3.4.8-11 = 7.2.8-11 are ascribed in the third book to Viṣvāmitra Gāthina; in the seventh book, to Vasiṣṭha Māitrayaṇi. And thus many more times, as may be seen in the main body of this work, where each verse is furnished with the data of the Anukramaṇī.

Critical value of author-names mentioned in the verses themselves.—In these circumstances the quasi-historical statements of the Anukramaṇī do not help to determine the relative values or dates of repetitions. On the other hand, the names of authors mentioned in repeated passages do at times throw light on their relative dates. The distich 6.25.9^{cd} mentions the name Bhara-dvājāḥ; this word is changed, secondarily, to Viṣvāmitrāḥ in the solitary Viṣvāmitra hymn of the tenth book, 10.89.17; see under 1.4.3. Stanza 1.147.3, belonging to the Dirghatamas group, mentions the metronymic Māmāteya which occurs otherwise also only in the Dirghatamas hymns. The same stanza is repeated, secondarily no doubt, in the Vāmadeva book, 4.4.13; see under 1.147.3. The direct mention of Vasiṣṭha in 10.65.15 = 10.66.15, together with the

¹ Edited by A. A. Macdonell, Oxford, 1886. Cf. Ludwig, *Der Rig-Veda*, iii. 41, 100 ff.; Oldenberg, *ZDMG*. xlii. 222 ff.; Regnaud, *Journal Asiatique*, Xth Series, vol. V. pp. 77-104.

Vasiṣṭha refrain, yūyam pāta svastibhiḥ sada naḥ, render it exceedingly likely that the stanza in question is an imitation of 7.35.15 (q.v.).

Such cases are rare ; in the main the criteria by which the relative value of repetitions may be judged are purely intrinsic : subject-matter, style, grammar, metre, and so on.

Intrinsic criteria of relative dates.—A repeated passage fits one god or one connexion better than another ; see above, pp. 587 ff. Anacoluthon marks a certain repetition as inferior ; see under 1.12.12 ; 1.107.2. The subject of parenthesis develops new character in the light of repetitions, because parenthetic pādas often recur in primary well-knit connexions ; see under 1.10.7 ; 12.6 ; 12.11 ; 15.9 ; 24.10 ; 134.2 ; 176.1 ; 3.19.2 ; 52.3 ; 4.55.1, &c.¹ Tautology is liable to betray the inferiority of a repetition, as when 8.44.19 is inferior to 1.5.1 (q.v.) : see also under 6.19.8 ; 7.44.1 ; 8.26.21. Original and intentional antithesis may be disturbed in repetition ; see 1.92.11, 12 ; 3.22.7 ; 7.15.8. Longer passages may reveal themselves as dilutions of earlier shorter passages ; see under 1.12.1 ; 1.23.20 ; 1.142.3 ; 4.46.3 ; 5.51.3. Or, on the other hand, a passage may represent a condensed version of a fuller and earlier composition, as is probably the case in 1.105.8 as compared with 10.33.2, 3 ; or 8.13.31 as compared with 8.33.11. Ellipsis shows inferiority ; see under 2.3.11 ; 8.5.7. Grammatical differences of one sort or another may determine priority : see under 1.30.21 ; 39.6 ; 4.17.3. Finally metrical differences of considerable variety quite frequently teach the relative value and date of repeated passages ; see under 1.14.1 ; 14.12 ; 41.2 ; 62.12 ; 80.10 ; 144.7, &c. ; and the chapter on metre. All these, and, in addition, many subtler and less easily statable criteria play their part in the appraisal of the relative character and date of repeated materials. The Index of subjects at the end of this book contains them all to the extent to which they can be expressed in definite catchwords.

How these criteria determine the relative dates of single hymns.—To what extent, now, may these indications be used to establish the relative date of entire hymns, groups of hymns, or entire books (maṇḍalas) ?

The repetitions often show that imitative stanzas are inferior to their patterns. As a rule the inferior stanza is not a later addition to its hymn, but part of it in good standing : in such cases we may therefore assume that the hymn which contains the imitative and later stanza is itself later than the hymn which contains the pattern. Thus 1.10.7 contains the parenthesis, indra tvādatam id yaçāḥ, borrowed from 3.40.6 ; nothing is in the way of assuming that the entire hymn, ascribed to a Viçvamiṭrid poet by the name of Madhuchandas, is a later product of the poetic school which had previously produced 3.40, whose author is plain Viçvamiṭra (in both cases, of course, according to the Anukramanī).² When Gotama Rāhūgaṇa composed the obviously truncated

¹ For parenthesis in the RV. cf. Ludwig vi, pp. 236^a ff. ; Pischel and Geldner, Ved. Stud. (Indices) i. 326 ; ii. 331 ; Oldenberg, Rig-Veda Noten i, p. 427^b.

² Note that 1.10.7 shares another pāda, namely d with 8.64.1^b.

or elliptic pāda addressed to Indra, *vṛtram jaghanvān asrjat*, 1.80.10, the pāda, *vṛtram jaghanvān asrjad vi sindhūn*, must have been present to his mind. The latter occurs in 4.18.7; 19.8, ascribed to Vāmadeva: we may therefore conclude that 1.80 as a whole was composed after these Vāmadeva hymns; cf. the similar relation between 7.24.3 and 8.79.4. The body of this work shows seriatim, whenever possible, the relative dates of the individual items, namely, pādas, distichs and stanzas; my conclusions on this subject are throughout intrinsic, that is to say, they are based upon the merits of the passage itself without reference, as a rule, to other indications as to the relative standing, or the chronology of the hymns or the books confronted in the comparisons.

Examination of such hymns for other indications of relative date.—It would seem now a natural next step to examine the hymns that contain the repeated pādas for which relative chronology has been assumed, in order to see whether they contain other criteria which corroborate the verdict of the repetitions. Such criteria would be linguistic, metrical, traditional (questions of authorship), order of the stanzas in the hymns and of the hymns in the māṇḍalas, and so on. This sort of examination would of necessity assume very large proportions; would indeed be the larger whole in which the present results could figure but as the smaller part. I confess to great scepticism as to the fruitfulness of such an examination, because I am loath to trust most of these criteria when it is a question of smaller subdivisions of the RV. I do not, of course, mean such broad distinctions as those which separate the tenth book from the rest of the canon, and the like.

In the tangled web of the epigonal and hackneyed mass of *ṛcaḥ* which we have in our hands such an investigation is certainly very difficult, probably premature, and perhaps destined never to become timely. Of the ritual background of the Rig-Veda in general we have mere glimpses¹; the rôle and extent of the Sāman compositions in the RV. is not altogether determined, nor their meaning defined; the distinction between hieratic and popular passages, which I proposed some years ago,² is not as yet applied definitely and clearly to the entire body of the text; and there are liable to be clannish and geographical dialecticisms of great intricacy and covering very large periods of time. Indeed the most serious criticism of the attempts to arrange the Rig-Veda 'historically' is, that they have hitherto been undertaken without regard to the fact that something like one-fifth of the mass is repeated in the most haphazard manner imaginable, and the rest honeycombed almost infinitely with identical, technical, and intentional groups of two, three, and more words.³ The first thing to do, surely, with a hymn that shares, say, half a dozen lines with other hymns is to correlate it with those hymns. That has not been done, and, as we shall see, is not easy to do.

¹ So, e.g. the Praskanva collection, 1.44-50. is devoted to the opening of the ritualistic day. All its hymns are addressed to morning divinities. See Oldenberg, *Prolegomena* p. 226.

² JAOS. xxi. 46.

³ See especially the Index of Final Cadences, pp. 653 ff.

637] *Examination of hymns for indications of relative date*

Take, for instance, the two versions of the pāda.

sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyoman 7.5.7

sa jāyamānaḥ parame vyomani 1.143.2 ; 6.8.2.

The expression applies every time to Agni, or some form of Agni (Vaiṣvānara. Jātavedas). Which is the older? Under the influence of a certain type of specious linguistic 'history' we should say the version with vyoman, which is Vedic only, is the older, whereas vyomani, which is both Vedic and Classical, is the younger. Yet so far as the Vedic authors are concerned, the two forms are metrical doublets, and nothing more.¹ Or, it is a well-known fact that the hieratic language, on the whole, shows a preponderance of nom. acc. neuter plurals in -ā from a-stems, as compared with forms in āni, whereas the popular language favours the forms in āni, which finally prevail in Classical Sanskrit. Is it possible really to fit this observation to such cases in hymns taken individually? Can we judge with its help, e.g., the relative chronology of the two hymns which contain the forms viṣvā and viṣvāni,

viṣvā jātāny abhy asmi mahnā 8.100.4

viṣvāni sānti abhy astu mahnā 2.28.1 ?

Here viṣvā jātāni and viṣvāni sānti are metrical doublets, and if, forsooth, viṣvā is 'older' than viṣvāni, the markedly hieratic form sānti bids us pause in casting any reflection upon viṣvāni sānti. I confess, myself, to a prejudice in favour of the priority of 2.28.1, because hymns in which Indra brags in the first person (ātmastuti) are presumably late: 'Here I am, O poet, look at me ; I excel in greatness all things born !' Cf. under 4.17.3. For the interchange between -ā and -āni cf. the even-syllable verse-endings viṣvāni vārīā, 9.3.4 ; 11.9 ; 18.4 ; 21.4 ; 42.5 ; 63.30, or viṣvāni kāviā 2.5.3 ; 8.41.6 ; 9.23.1, with the odd-syllable verse-endings duritāni viṣvā, 5.77.3, or bhuvanāni viṣvā 1.154.2, 4 ; 3.61.3 ; 7.80.1 ; 10.82.3. I cannot imagine Vedic composition without both viṣvāni and viṣvā. See for this entire matter Lanman, JAOS. x. 347.

The technique of the verses is responsible for a great many pairs of words, one of which is for some reason or other suspected of being of later origin than the other, and therefore a sign of lateness on the part of the hymn in which it figures.² As far as the hieratic hymns taken by themselves are concerned, choices like the ones just discussed, or between nom. plurals in ās and āsas, or nom. acc. duals in ā and āu are simply literary. The late Vāṛakhilya hymns are almost impudent in their choice of the 'older' forms in the case of all these doublets. They archaize smirkingly.³ In cases, therefore, like the relation of 1.10 to 3.40, or 1.80 to 4.18 and 19, I have been content to let the repeated pādas speak for themselves. The hymn 1.10 contains seven pādas repeated

¹ See the chapter on Metre, p. 530.

² Cf. e.g. the use of sahasrāṇi and sahasrebhiḥ in 8.73.14, 15 ; or somāsaḥ and somāḥ in 5.30.10, 11.

³ See Hopkins, JAOS. xvii. 25.

elsewhere. The only other correspondence which suggests relative date is that of 1.10.8^b = 1.176.1^c. Here 1.176.1 is open to the charge of lateness because its second pāda, indram indo vṛṣā viṣa, is surely a parenthesis which occurs elsewhere (9.2.1) in good connexion; see under 1.176.1. I have considered circumspectly all the circumstances of 1.10: its authorship; its place in the set of Madhuchandas Vāiṣvāmītra hymns (1.1-11); its possible relation to sāman; and its language which is good hieratic speech, rather archaic than otherwise (kartvam, kaksyapra, puruniṣṣidhe, rghāyamānam, aṣrutkarṇa, &c.). I cannot find anything in these quarters which connects itself profitably or constructively with the conviction that the hymn has borrowed its parenthetic pāda 8^b, and that the same stanza shares its pāda d with 8.64.1^b. And yet I should not wish my abstemiousness to be construed into a doubt that 1.10 is later than 3.40. On the contrary I believe that just this kind of comparison, carried out as it is here completely, furnishes us with the most certain indication of the relative age of individual hymns.

Massing of repetitions as a criterion of the relative date of maṇḍalas or other collections.—On the other hand, when it comes to the question of the relative date of larger parts of the Rīg-Veda, the repeated verses become an important criterion. It may happen that a larger continuous tract of the text contains so many repeated pādas as to become suspect on that account alone. For, I take it, a hymn which contains an unusual amount of repetition is, on the whole, not the source of these repetitions, but is itself the borrower.¹ Consider, e.g., the strophic hymn 8.8, which the Anukramaṇī ascribes to a Kaṇvid poet of the name of Sadhvaṇsa, but which itself mentions several times Vatsa, 'the son of Kaṇva', as its author. Its first 19 stanzas of 76 pādas contain no less than 34 repeated pādas. I would ask the reader to underline the repeated pādas (1^{abcd}, 2^{ab}, 4^c, 5^{ab}, 6^{abcd}, 7^{ad}, 8^{cd}, 10^a, 11^{ab}, 12^{ab}, 13^d, 14^{abcd}, 15^b, 16^d, 17^a, 18^{abc}, 19^d) in his Aufrecht text, and then see how the text looks. Let him then consider whether he can escape the conviction that that particular hymn belongs to a late period of hieratic composition. Similarly, the three preceding hymns 5-7 abound in repetitions, whereas the first four hymns of the book are decidedly more sparing in this practice. The tract 8.5-8 (as also, to be sure, some of the neighbouring hymns) is related to the Praskaṇva collection, 1.44-50. Oldenberg, Prol., p. 262 ff., has had occasion to guess that the Praskaṇva hymns show signs of being older than those parts of the eighth book, notably the Vatsa-hymns, which exhibit correspondences with them. So, very conspicuously, the pāda, rājantāv adhvarāṇām, applied to the Aṣvins in 8.8.18, is palpably inferior to rājantam adhvarāṇām, applied to Agni in 1.45.4 (also 1.1.8, q. v.). The mix-up between dual harī and plural saptayah in 8.4.14 shows that that stanza is patterned upon 1.47.8. And

¹ This, of course, does not exclude the possibility that one or more of its repeated pādas may be original with it, and borrowed by a yet later composer.

the expression *yajñasya sādhanam*, applied to Indra in 8.6.3, is inferior to the same expression applied to Agni in 1.44.11. All this is evidence for the relatively late date of 8.5-8.

Massing of repetitions in the eighth book.—If we should in due time be led to regard massing of repetitions as a criterion of lateness, hymns 8.12 and 13, respectively with 26 and 27 repeated *pādas*, decidedly attract attention. Both belong to the class of hymns in *uṣṇih* metre with tetrasyllabic refrain *pāda* (8+8+8+4).¹ There need be no squeamishness in associating this artificial form with the frequency of the repetitions. Similarly the short hymn 8.87 has two stanzas, 2 and 4, which repeat the same statement in *Valakhilya* fashion; and altogether fifteen of its twenty-four *pādas* are repeated. The eighth book, as a whole, is the most markedly repetitious book in the RV., aside from the ninth which iterates endlessly its own Soma Pavamāna formulas, but shows in this respect, as also in other respects, comparatively little contact with other books. Contrariwise the three short *Viṣve Devāḥ* hymns, 8.28-30, have only a few partial repetitions, yet by no means impress with the sense of their antiquity. Especially the riddle *nivid* 8.29 is certainly an extremely clever, ingeniously constructed product of later Brahman theology.²

Hopkins, JAOS. xvii. 23 ff., has examined the vocabulary of Book VIII, with a view to its relative chronology. He criticizes the claims of extreme antiquity which had been made in behalf of the book for grammatical and lexical reasons (Ludwig, Hirth, Lanman), and, conversely, is not very much taken with Brunnhofer's statistic which makes the book out to be very late.³ His own conclusion is that much of the *Kāṇva* collection is late. It seems to me that no exception can be taken to this moderate statement,⁴ and that the great mass of repeated material, the many refrains, and the frequent *uṣṇih* stanzas with tetrasyllabic refrain go to establish at least as much as that. But the matter is not ripe for final decision as long as there is wanting a clear conception of the ritual relations of the strophic hymns of the Veda. They are in some way dependent upon *Sāman* and the ritual of the *Udgātar*,—of that I have no doubt. But this throws this type of composition, though not all its products, back into extreme antiquity, for the Veda cannot be imagined without *Sāman* and *Udgātar*.⁵ Therefore, surely, some of the *trcas* and *pragāthas* of

¹ See p. 536.

² See Bloomfield, Transactions of the Congress of Arts and Science in St. Louis (1904), vol. ii, pp. 486 ff.

³ See Hopkins's citations, and cf. also Collitz, Bezz. Beitr. vii. 182; Hillebrandt, Ved. Myth. i. 207, 438; iii. 63.

⁴ Previously, in 1877, Aufrecht in the Preface to his second edition of the RV., p. vii, had expressed the conviction that sundry hymns of this book are late concoctions.

⁵ Cf. Oldenberg ZDMG. xlii. 445, 464. In my articles, 'On *ṛcīṣama*, an epithet of Indra', JAOS. xxi. 50 ff.; and, 'The God Indra and the *Sāmaveda*', WZKM. xvii. 156 ff., I have shown that the old and characteristic epithet of Indra, *ṛcīṣama*, means 'he for whom the *Sāman* is sung upon the *Ṛc*', and that this word is essentially, though not entirely, a word which belongs to the sphere of strophic composition. The word marks both the antiquity and originality of some aspects of this type of composition.

those Kaṇvids and suppositious Āṅgirasids who are so prominent in books 8 and 1.1-50 are sure to belong to the oldest stock. But which? The question in this form is no easier to answer than the parallel question, which hymns in the RV. as a whole are surely old? We have some sense here and there of relatively younger hymns, but we can nowhere point to primordial or aboriginal hymns. I do not imagine that there will be any one so bold as to question the lateness of 10.98 or 1.191, but, conversely where is the brahma purāṇam (jyēṣṭham) or the pratnaṁ manma in the Vedic? Now this sense that the eighth book is plethoric with relatively younger and inferior products of the Rishis' muse is well supported by the great number of its repetitions. Nevertheless, just as there are old words and forms in the book, so also it is very likely that some—probably not very many—of its strophes date from the early period of Vedic composition.

Superior or inferior quality of repetitions in a given collection as a criterion of date.—In book VIII the steady trickle of repetitions amounts in the end to quite a stream, as we pass from the beginning to the end of the book as a whole, especially if we include the Vāḷakhilya hymns. The same condition, perhaps, prevails in the related strophic collections of the first book (hymns 1-50). Here also repetitions are constant and frequent. Book IX is self-repeating; its repetitions represent a formulaic ritualistic type which, again without doubt, roots in antiquity, but became common property at a very early time. In the rest of the books and minor author-collections the repetitions are constant, but their numerical distribution is not such as to prejudice for or against any one of them. There is yet another possibility that the repetitions might throw light on the relative age of the books, or some larger tracts in the books. Let us suppose that we compare the repetitions in a given book¹ with their correspondents in other books, and find that the repeated verses in the book which is made the basis of the comparison are regularly either superior or inferior in sense to their correspondents in the other books. We should then possess a criterion for the relative age of that book, really more substantial or certain than any other that has been so far suggested.

Application of this criterion to the Vāḷakhilya hymns.—The Vāḷakhilya hymns share the following pādas with the rest of the collection :

1. ā na stomam upa dravat Vāl. 1.5^a: 8.5.7^a. Here Vāl. has to supply a verb; in 8.5.7 yātam follows in the sequel.
2. Vāl. 2.9^b: 8.24.8^b. There is good reason to assume that Vāl. is secondary: see the discussion under 8.24.8.
3. Vāl. 4.4^{cd}, taṁ tvā vyaṁ sudughām iva goduhe juhūmasi ṇavasyavaḥ: 1.4.1^{ab}, surūpakṛtnum ūtaye sudughām iva goduhe (juhūmasi). Here, as I have

¹ Or larger unit, such as the Praskanva hymns in the first maṇḍala, or the Vāḷakhilya hymns in the eighth.

shown under 1.4.1, the canny proportion, *surūpakṛtnum* : *sudughām* = *ūtaye* : *goduḥe*, marks 1.4.1 as the source of the repeated expression.

4. Vāl. 4.10 and 8.7.22 are patterned after one another. There can be no doubt that the Vāl. stanza is a conglomeration, so banal as to be almost incredible: *saṁ indro rāyo bṛhatr adhūnuta saṁ kṣoṇī saṁ u sūryam* 'Indra has shaken together (brought together) great wealth, the sun, and heaven and earth!' See under 8.7.22.

5. Vāl. 5.7, *yas te sādhiṣṭho 'vase te syāma bhareṣu te*, simply makes no sense, but is founded on the plainest of sense in 5.35.1, *yas te sādhiṣṭho 'vasa indra kratuṣ ṭam ā bhara*; see under 5.35.1.

6. The *pāda* *dyāur na prathinā cavaḥ* in the *dānastuti*, Vāl. 8.1, is a mere solecistic tag to the stanza, borrowed from the simple connexion in 1.8.5. q.v.

There are only two other *pāda* correspondences of Vāl. with outside stanzas. One is Vāl. 1.1^d, *yat sunvate yajamānāya cikṣathaḥ*, addressed to Indra and Varuṇa, parallel to 10.27.1^b, *yat sunvate yajamānāya cikṣam*, in which Indra utters the same sentiment in the first person. As I have said before (p. 637), I am prejudiced against these first person statements, especially when they recur in the third person. It is quite possible, though I perceive no other criterion (both stanzas are very good), that 10.27 is here the borrower. See under 8.59(Vāl. 1).1.—The other case involves the formulaic *pāda*, *dhuḥśasva* (and *dhuḥśanta*) *pipyuṣm iṣam*, Vāl. 6.7^d, and shows nothing as far as Vāl. is concerned; see under 8.7.3.

We need not hesitate to say that, in the case of Vāl. repetitions, priority is obviously with the outside hymns, just what we should expect in the general circumstances attending this batch of hymns.

Application of the same criterion to the eighth book as a whole leads to a more positive sense of its lateness.—Could we but find, similarly, one-sided priority in the relations of the *pādas* in any two other books, or continuous tracts of the *Saṁhitā*, we should then have in hand a truly solid instrument for judging their relative age. If, e.g., the eighth book steadily showed its repeated *pādas* in sense connexions inferior to those in which the same *pādas* occur in the other books, this result, supported as it is by other considerations, would amount to certainty. As may be readily guessed, such is not altogether the case. The repetitions of the eighth book are to a large extent within the book itself; in this respect the eighth book is next to the ninth. So, e.g., *nānā havanta ūtaye* 8.1.3; 15.12; 68.5; or *gantārā dāḥṣo gr̥ham* 8.5.5; 13.10; 22.3. Neither *pāda* occurs outside the eighth book. The materials which it shares with other books are to a considerable extent quite indifferent, sometimes mere formulas. E. g., *bhadraṁ manāḥ kṛṇuṣva vṛtrātūrye* 'have good courage in the demon fight' is used indifferently in 2.26.2; 8.19.20. Or, *a sūryam rohayo* (*rohayad*) *divi* is a 'henotheistic' formula, 1.7.3; 8.89.7; 9.107.7; 10.156.4; see p. 576.

Yet, in a surprising number of cases, book VIII is indeed more or less markedly inferior. Who will question that 8.1.24 is a diluted version of 4.46.3?

ā tvā sahasram ā çatām yuktā rathe hiraṇyaye,
brahmayujo haraya indra keçino vahantu somapītaye (8.1.24).
ā vām sahasraṁ haraya indrāvāyū abhi prayah,
vahantu somapītaye (4.46.3).

The indications of relative date on the part of the repetitions are discussed in the body of this work; for briefness' sake I must content myself with recalling here the best instances in which book VIII shows itself to be inferior to its correspondents:

| | |
|--|-----------------------------------|
| 8.1.24 inferior to 4.46.3 | 8.38.7 inferior to 5.51.3 |
| 8.4.14 " " 1.47.8 | 8.44.19 " " 1.5.8; 3.10.1 |
| 8.5.18 " " 6.45.30 | 8.47.5 " " 1.4.6 |
| 8.6.1 " " 9.2.9 | 8.61.6 " " 9.10.7.4 |
| 8.6.3 " " 1.44.11, and others | 8.63.9 " " 1.155.4 |
| 8.6.34 " " 9.24.2 | 8.69.11 " " 9.14.3; 61.14 |
| 8.7.28 " " 1.39.6 | 8.71.12 " " 5.28.6 (less certain) |
| 8.8.18 " " 1.1.8; 45.4 | 8.73.14, 15 " " 6.60.14 |
| 8.9.1 " " 1.48.15 | 8.74.7 " " 1.144.7 (less certain) |
| 8.12.5 " " 1.8.7 (less certain) | 8.75.12 " " 6.59.7 |
| 8.13.8 " " 9.24.2 | 8.79.4 " " 7.24.3 |
| 8.13.14 " " 1.142.1 | 8.84.1 " " 1.186.3 (less certain) |
| 8.13.16 " " 2.5.4 | 8.85.1 " " 1.183.5 |
| 8.13.19 " " 1.142.3, and others | 8.87.5 " " 1.92.18, and others |
| 8.13.25 " " 9.61.15, and others | 8.91.2 " " 3.52.1 |
| 8.13.32, 33 " " 5.40.2, 3 (less certain) | 8.92.12 " " 1.91.13 |
| 8.15.13 " " 7.55.1; 9.25.4 | 8.92.25 " " 9.24.5 |
| 8.18.5 " " 5.67.4 | 8.93.3 " " 9.69.8 (less certain) |
| 8.19.3 " " 1.12.1 | 8.93.34 " " 4.37.5 |
| 8.19.7 " " 7.15.8 | 8.94.3 " " 6.45.33 |
| 8.20.14 " " 5.87.2 (less certain) | 8.96.21 " " 10.6.7 |
| 8.21.4 " " 1.14.1 (less certain) | 8.97.15 " " 7.37.5 |
| 8.21.13 " " 1.102.8; 10.133.2 | 8.102.1 " " 7.15.2 (less certain) |
| 8.25.24 " " 1.82.2 | 8.102.12 " " 4.15.6 |
| 8.32.23 " " 4.47.2 | 8.103.5 " " 5.82.6 |
| 8.35.22 " " 7.74.2 | |

Sporadic instances in which the eighth book shows superior verses.— Let me repeat that, as a rule, repetitions tend to be indifferently well used in the several connexions in which they appear. Hence it must be granted that a list of about fifty instances of inferiority has a good deal of significance. The list is evidently supported by other tests that have been applied to the date of the maṇḍala, and shows beyond doubt that book VIII contains late materials on a large scale. This is well borne out by the negative test: the book shows very few, scarcely any, cases of superiority over the family books, and not many as compared with the remaining books. As regards the latter class, 10.83.7 contains a stanza addressed to the secondary conception Manyu, 'God Wrath', which is an undisguised replica of the Indra stanza, 8.100.2. More or

643] *Quality of repetitions in the first fifty hymns of the first book*

less certainly 8.18.3 is superior to 10.126.7; and 8.11.6 to 10.141.3; and 8.14.7 to 10.153.3; and 8.18.10 to 10.175.2. In a couple of cases, 8.60.3 to 1.127.2; and 8.6.19 to 1.134.6, our book shows itself superior to Parucchepa's artificial compositions. A number of cases of contact with other parts of the first book involve less certain relations: 8.5.7 with 1.14.5; 8.5.17 with 1.47.4; 8.7.11 with 1.37.12; and 8.7.12 with 1.15.2. But again, 8.36.4 seems better and prior to 9.96.5; and 8.32.2 to 9.109.22. As regards the family books, the pāda, a no viṣvabhīr utibhiḥ sajoṣāḥ, 7.24.4, is composite as compared with a no (or vām) viṣvabhīr utibhiḥ, in 8.8.1, 18; 87.3. Less clear are the relations of 8.12.4 and 5.86.6; or 8.12.4 and 7.66.6;—and that apparently exhausts the possibilities in that direction. I conclude, therefore, that both the frequency of repetitions in the eighth book, as well as the sense and connexion of its repeated verses point unmistakably to its late date in the main.

Quality of repetitions in the strophic collections of the first book (hymns 1-50).—Interested inquiry in this direction turns next to the six smaller, mostly strophic collections at the beginning of the first book, hymns 1-50. Their consanguinity with book VIII is obvious. Like book VIII they abound in repeated pādas, many of which they indeed share with that book. So, e.g., the hymn 8.8 shares no less than ten of its pādas with the Praskaṇva hymns, 1.45-49; or, four pādas of 8.7 recur in the Kaṇva Ghāura hymns 1.37-39. The relative date of books 8 and 1.1-50 as a whole resolves itself into a question of the relation of book VIII to each of the six minor collections embraced in 1.1-50. But the smallness of these minor groups prevents judgement, aside from the above mentioned (p. 638) fairly clear superiority of the Praskaṇva hymns to their correspondents in the eighth book.

On the whole the Madhuchandas hymns, 1.1-11, show a considerable degree of inferiority in the use of verses which recur in the family books.¹ So, e.g. the trochaic pāda, 1.2.7^a, mitraṁ huve pūtaḍakṣam, is a scooped-out form of mitraṁ huve varuṇaṁ pūtaḍakṣam, 7.65.1^b; the pāda, ṛtena mitravaruṇāu, 1.2.8^a, is, perhaps, a truncated remnant of ṛtena mitravaruṇāu sacethe, 1.152.1^d; and 1.10.7^b is a parenthetic pāda borrowed directly from 3.40.6^c. It is tempting even to regard 1.3.6^b, upa brahmāṇi harivaḥ, as a truncated form of upa brahmāṇi harivo haribhyām, 10.104.6^a.

In the group of Medhātithi Kaṇva, 1.12-23, the pāda, kavir gr̥hapatir yuvā, 1.12.6^b, feels like a secondary parenthesis, as soon as we compare its use in 7.15.2^c. Pāda 1.12.11^b is a parenthetic intrusion between two pādas that are a modulated form of 9.61.6^{ab}. Stanza 1.12.12 is patchwork. Pāda 1.14.6^c, in a strained connexion, seems to come from 6.16.44^c. The ṛtuyāja hymn 1.15 contains three lines, 2^c, 7^a, and 9^b in awkward connexions, or bad form, as compared with their form or connexion elsewhere. Finally the distich 1.22.21^{ab}

¹ Cf. Oldenberg, Prol. p. 261, note 3.

was originally addressed to Agni, 3.10.9^{ab}, and adapted, from real to mystic, in a stanza to Viṣṇu.

The group of Çunaḥçepa Ājigarti, 1.24-30, has in 1.24.10 a stanza addressed to Varuṇa, one of the gems of Rig-Veda composition. The stanza seems superior to 3.54.18 with which it shares the pāda, adabdhāni varuṇasya vratāni. Contrariwise, the vocative pāda, aṇve na citre aruṣi, 1.30.21^c, is pretty certainly an imitation of the nominative pāda, aṇveva citrāruṣi, 4.52.2^a. The banal stanza 1.25.15 is apparently patterned after 10.22.2. The additional pāda in 1.23.20 as compared with 10.9.6 is surplusage. Note especially the certainly secondary pāda 1.27.1^c, samrājantam adhvarāṇām, which for its own purposes turns trochaic the iambic pāda, rājantam adhvarāṇām, 1.1.8^a; 45.4^a.

In the Hiranyastūpa Āṅgīrasa group (1.31-35) 1.33.12^c seems to be an insipid imitation of 7.91.4^a. In the Kaṇva Ghāura group (1.36-43) 1.36.15^{ab} is patterned after 7.1.13^{ab}; and 1.40.4^d is inferior to 3.9.1^d. Perhaps, also, on grounds of metre, 1.43.3^a is a truncated remnant of 3.4.6^c. The group of Praskanva Kaṇva, 1.44-50, which, with reasonable certainty, shows signs of superiority to parts of book VIII¹, happens also to betray no inferiority to the family books, as far as its repeated pādas are concerned.

This is none too much, but enough to show that the strophic collection, 1.1-50, is, on the whole, in the same relation to the rest of the collection as is book VIII. Like book VIII the hymns 1.1-50 exhibit a few cases of superiority to the rest of the collection. As stated above, 1.24.10 is distinctly superior to 3.54.18, which sinks 1.24.10^c into a parenthesis. In 1.26.4^c the reading, sīdantu manuṣo yathā, seems to me the mother of the pāda, sīdanto vanuṣo yathā, in 9.64.29. The pāda, sumṛīkaḥ svavān yātv arvān, is addressed better to Savitar in 1.35.10 than to the Aṇvins' car in 1.118.1.

The ninth, or Pavamāna Soma book.—It is apart from my purpose to examine with any great degree of precision the proportions between primary and secondary uses of verses in each of the remaining books or other recognized subdivisions of the Saṁhitā. The Pavamāna book does not lend itself well to such inquiries, because for the most part it repeats itself. I would merely remark that there are about 30 cases of repetitions which book IX shares with other books, of which 10 are with book VIII. In these correspondences book IX is regularly superior to book VIII: 9.2.9: 8.6.1;—9.14.3: 8.69.1;—9.24.2: 8.6.34; 13.8;—9.24.5: 8.92.25;—9.24.6: 8.13.19;—9.25.4: 8.15.13;—9.61.14: 8.69.11;—9.69.8: 8.93.3;—9.107.4: 8.86.6. This adds a little extra emphasis to the character which we have assigned to the eighth book (p. 642).

Quality of the repetitions in the family-books: The second maṇḍala.—The family books are in a perfect tangle: not one of them is there that has not lines in both superior and inferior connexion. Thus, as regards the second book, 2.3.11 shows the pāda, anuṣvadham ā vaha mādayasva, without the

¹ See above, p. 638.

object devān, which rightly and originally precedes the same pāda in 3.6.9. On the other hand my discussion shows that the Āditya stanza, 2.27.9, is the the original source of the pāda, tri rocanā divyā dhārayanta, and that the same pāda owes its presence in the Indra stanza, 5.29.1, to a *tour de force*. Book II shows furthermore inferiority in 2.1.13: 1.94.3; but superiority in 2.5.4: 8.13.6;—2.15.2: 1.103.2;—2.22.4: 1.105.16;—2.23.8: 6.61.3.

The third maṇḍala.—In this book 3.2.10 is inferior to 5.4.3 and 6.1.8;—3.5.5: 4.5.8;—3.17.5: 5.3.5;—3.48.4: 7.101.3;—3.52.3 (62.8): 4.32.16. On the other hand 3.1.21; 59.4 are superior to 6.47.13;—3.2.5: 10.140.6;—3.2.8: 10.150.4;—3.4.6: 1.43.3;—3.4.11 = 7.2.11: 10.15.10;—3.6.9: 2.3.11;—3.9.1: 1.40.4;—3.19.2: 4.6.3;—3.31.8: 10.111.5;—3.34.8: 1.79.8;—3.40.6: 1.10.7;—3.52.1: 8.91.2;—3.53.7: 7.103.10;—3.55.21: 1.73.3;—3.56.7: 1.71.9;—3.62.9: 10.187.4;—3.60.3: 10.94.2;—3.62.9: 10.187.4;—3.62.16: 7.103.10. Note that the third book exhibits its superiority mostly over the extra-family books.

The fourth maṇḍala.—The fourth book is conspicuous for the rather large number of its inferior repetitions. As an example, the glaring paradox, vṛṣā çukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ, 4.3.10, is certainly patterned after sakre çukraṁ duduhe pṛṇir ūdhaḥ, in 6.66.1. The following additional cases show the book in the same relation to its compeers: 4.4.13: 1.147.3;—4.6.3: 3.19.2;—4.12.3: 7.16.12;—4.37.7: 5.10.6;—4.45.2: 7.60.4;—4.54.6: 1.107.2; 10.66.3;—4.55.1: 7.62.4. On the other hand 4.17.5 is superior to 1.177.1;—4.18.7 or 4.19.8 are conspicuously the source of the truncated pāda 1.80.10^d;—4.24.3 is superior to 1.72.5;—4.32.16 to 3.52.3; 62.8;—4.36.1 to the mythic *tour de force* 1.152.5;—4.37.5 to the punning tangle 8.93.34;—4.41.7 to 9.66.18;—4.45.2 to 7.60.4;—4.46.3 to 8.1.24;—4.47.2 to 8.32.23;—and 4.52.2 to 1.30.21. Again we note that book IV exhibits its superiority mostly over the extra-family books.

The fifth maṇḍala.—In the fifth book 5.29.1 is inferior to 2.27.9. Very strikingly 5.56.6 betrays itself by various tests as inferior to both 1.14.12 and 1.134.3; and 5.86.6 is, less certainly, patterned after 8.12.4. On the other hand the book contains many repetitions that place it in a position of vantage as regards the other family books: 5.3.5: 3.17.5;—5.9.4: 6.2.9;—5.10.6: 4.37.7;—5.15.4: 7.84.1;—5.35.2: 6.46.7;—5.46.8: 7.34.22;—5.51.5: 7.90.1;—5.52.4: 6.16.22;—5.80.6: 6.50.8;—5.82.3: 7.66.4;—5.87.5: 7.56.11. The fifth book contains also many repetitions that betray its superiority over the extra-family books; see 5.2.8: 10.32.6;—5.2.11 and 5.29.15: 1.130.6;—5.28.6: 8.71.12;—5.35.1: 8.53 (Vāl. 5).7;—5.43.10: 10.35.13;—5.51.3: 8.38.7;—5.51.8: 1.44.14;—5.55.9: 10.78.8;—5.67.4: 8.18.5;—5.87.2: 8.20.14.

The sixth maṇḍala.—The sixth book, rather in contrast with the preceding, exhibits quite a number of inferior repetitions. Thus 6.2.9: 5.9.4;—6.16.22: 5.52.4;—6.46.7: 5.35.2;—6.47.12: 10.131.6;—6.52.12: 8.44.9. The superiority of the book is, for the most part, in relation to the extra-family books. Thus 6.16.44: 1.14.6;—6.19.8: 10.47.4;—6.25.9: 10.89.17;—6.45.30: 8.5.18;—

6.45.32: 10.62.8;—6.45.33: 8.94.3;—6.47.12, 13: 10.131.6, 7;—6.59.7: 8.75.12;—6.60.14: 8.73.14;—6.66.1: 4.3.10;—6.72.2: 10.62.3.

The seventh maṇḍala.—The seventh book also has a surprising number of inferior repetitions. When it asserts its superiority it does so rather over the extra-family books. Thus 7.24.4^a seems composite and secondary to 8.8.1^a, 18^a; 87.3^a. Also the following repetitions show book VII in an unfavourable light: 7.34.22: 5.46.8;—7.56.11: 5.85.5;—7.58.6: 6.47.13;—7.60.4: 4.45.2;—7.65.4: 3.62.16;—7.66.4: 5.82.3;—7.66.6: 8.12.4;—7.84.1: 5.15.4;—7.90.1: 5.51.5;—7.92.5: 1.135.3;—7.101.3: 3.48.4;—7.103.10: 3.53.7. On the other hand repetitions of book VII are superior in the following cases, mostly in relation to the extra-family books: 7.1.13: 1.36.15;—7.2.6: 1.186.4;—7.10.5: 1.70.5;—7.15.2: 9.101.9, and 1.12.6; 8.102.1;—7.15.8: 8.19.7;—7.16.12: 4.12.3;—7.32.11: 10.103.4;—7.32.23: 1.81.5;—7.35.14: 10.53.5;—7.35.15: 10.65.14;—7.37.5: 8.97.15;—7.44.1: 10.36.1;—7.46.4: 1.104.8;—7.60.4: 1.186.2;—7.61.1: 1.108.1;—7.62.4: 4.55.1;—7.62.5: 1.22.6;—7.65.1: 1.2.7;—7.71.5: 1.117.9;—7.78.3: 1.191.5;—7.86.1: 9.101.15;—7.91.4: 1.33.12;—7.93.7: 1.179.5.

Conclusions as to the family books as a whole.—Neither does the mass of repetitions as a whole, which permeate the family books, become so unbalancing at any point, as to arouse the suspicion that some particular book, or part of a book, is of peculiarly late date. The sound conclusion that may be drawn from repetitions in the family books, in their every aspect, is simply this, that all these books depend upon a long antecedent activity, and that they represent the mixed final precipitate of a later time, and to some extent also, the eclectic choice of a comparatively late redaction, but that they are, on the whole, earlier than the non-family books.

On the relations of the third and seventh maṇḍalas.—There comes to mind in this connexion the traditional hostility of the Viçvāmitras, the reputed authors of the third book, and the Vasiṣṭhas, the reputed authors of the seventh book.¹ This centres about the so-called vasiṣṭhadveṣiṇyaḥ (sc. roaḥ), RV.3.53.21–23, which are supposed to contain a curse of the Viçvāmitras against the Vasiṣṭhas; see BrhadD. 4.117; Śaḍguruṣiṣya to Kātyāyana's Sarvānukramaṇi (ed. Macdonell), p. 108; R̥Vidh. 2.4.2; Durga to Nirukta 4.14; Sayana to RV. 3.53.21. As early as TS. 3.1.7.3; 5.4.11.3 Viçvāmitra and Vasiṣṭha are opposing parties in a viḥava, or conflicting call upon the gods.² Roth, *ibid.*, p. 141, and Geldner, *l.c.*, regard the traditional hostility of the two R̥ṣi clans as old. But the hymns do not express it. At least it is strange that their two Āpri-hymns, 3.4 and 7.2, share no less than four stanzas word for word. We

¹ See Roth, *Zur Litteratur und Geschichte des Weda*, p. 108 ff.; Weber, *Ind. Stud.* i. 120; Muir, *Original Sanskrit Texts*, vol. i, pp. 343 ff., 371 ff.; Max Müller RV². vol. ii, p. 23; SBE. xxxii, p. xlvi, note b; Geldner, *Ved. Stud.* ii. 158 ff.; D. R. Bhandarkar, *Indian Antiquary*, xl. 8 ff.

² See the author in Johns Hopkins University Circulars, 1906, No. 10, p. 1054.

647] *The remaining groups of the first Maṇḍala (hymns 51-191)*

should expect diversity there if anywhere.¹ Of course the two books share quite a number of other lines: 3.6.2^a: 7.13.2^b;—3.6.6^d: 7.13.2^b;—3.10.3^b: 7.14.1^a;—3.11.4^c: 7.16.12^b;—3.16.2^a: 7.18.25^a;—3.35.1^b: 7.23.4^c;—3.41.7^a: 7.31.4^a;—3.48.4^b: 7.101.3^b;—3.50.2^d: 7.29.1^c;—3.53.7^d: 7.103.10^d;—3.56.3^d: 7.101.6^a;—3.62.16^{ab}: 7.65.4^{ab};—3.62.18^a: 7.96.3^c;—and 3.62.18^c: 7.66.19^c.

These parallels do not make the smallest impression of historical difference. All we can see is a collection ascribed to a shadowy Vasīṣṭha and his family (book VII) in an advanced stage of assimilation to another collection, ascribed to a somewhat less shadowy Viṣvāmitra and his family (book III). There is no difference between the relation of these two books and the relations of any other two family books. The supposititious tradition of hostility between the two is probably founded on the notion of the rivalry of the two as Purohitas of King Sudās.² This is likely to have induced later Vasīṣṭhas to insinuate that Viṣvāmitra was no Brahman, but a Kṣatriya; a claim, to be sure, which is not on all fours with RV. 3.53.9, where Viṣvāmitra is designated as mahān ṛṣir devajā devajūtaḥ.

The remaining groups of the first maṇḍala (hymns 51-191).—There are left to consider the first book from hymn 50 onwards, and the tenth book. The former, as is known, consists of nine minor groups of hymns, each of which shows a steady though by no means excessive flow of repetitions. Their quantity tells nothing about the relative date of these minor collections, nor is their quality by any means one-sided. Yet, as the whole, the repetitions of 1.51-191 seem such as to favour the view that this mass of hymns is to a considerable extent of later origin and redaction. This is true, in a noteworthy degree, of the groups of Parācāra Ṣaktya, 1.65-73; Gotama Rāhūgaṇa, 1.74-93; and Parucchepa Dāivodāsi, 1.127-139. Even in these there appear, however, some cases that point in the opposite direction. The repetitions in these nine groups appear under the following aspects:

The group of Savya Āṅgīrasa, 1.51-57, contains rather strikingly, a jagati stanza, 1.56.2, one of whose pādas, samudraṁ na saṁcarāṇe saṁśyavaḥ, is imbedded in the triṣṭubh stanza 4.55.6, and is therefore suspicious in the latter connexion.

The group of Nodhas Gāutama, 1.58-64, shows one or two inferior pādas: 1.59.5: 7.98.3; and 1.59.3: 1.91.4, where the inferiority of 1.59.3 is quite characteristic. On the other hand 1.60.4 is superior to 1.72.1; and, very obviously 1.62.3 is primary in relation to 10.68.11.

The group of Parācāra Ṣaktya, 1.65-73 (in Aufrecht's judgement,³ 'rubbish'), contains, indeed, a number of inferior repetitions: 1.70.5^a is probably a direct loan from 7.10.5; and still more probably 1.71.9^c is a reminiscence of 3.56.7^b.

¹ See Bloomfield, *Religion of the Veda*, p. 72.

² Cf. Hillebrandt, *Ved. Myth.* i. 110.

³ Preface to the second edition of the RV., p. vii. Max Müller, SBE. xxxii, p. xlvii, note b, remarks that not a single verse of them occurs in any of the other Vedas.

The pāda 1.72.5^c, ririkvānsaḥ tanvaḥ kṛvata svāḥ, is a curious 'verballhornung' of 4.24.3^b, ririkvānsaḥ tanvaḥ kṛvata trām; and the stanza 1.73.3 is an imitation of 3.55.21. Also 1.72.3 is inferior to 1.60.4. On the other hand, though less stringently, 1.71.4 seems superior to 1.148.1, and very certainly 1.73.2 is superior to 9.97.48, although the pāda in question, devo no yaḥ savitā satyamanmā, may be an older formula, original in neither connexion.

The group of Gotama Rāhūgaṇa, 1.74-93, has attached to it a traditional name which is kept rather vividly alive in later Vedic times.¹ Repetition in this group points to some sort of modernity: 1.78.1 is inferior to 4.32.9;—1.79.8: 3.34.8 (cf. 9.63.11);—1.81.5: 7.32.23 (cf. 1.102.8);—1.81.9: 5.6.6;—1.84.7: 1.7.8;—1.85.9: 1.56.5;—1.92.11, 12: 1.124.2;—and 1.92.13: 4.55.9 and 9.74.5. On the other hand the group contains some repetitions that mark superiority over books VIII and X, to wit: 1.76.4: 10.2.2;—1.82.2: 8.25.24;—1.91.4: 1.59.3;—1.91.8: 10.25.7;—1.91.13: 8.92.12;—and 1.92.16: 8.35.22. Note that this group has no indications of superiority to any of the family books.

The group of Kutsa Āṅgīrasa, 1.94-115, falls into line with the general aspect of these small collections: it contains a noteworthy number of inferior repetitions. The pāda 1.103.2^a seems a direct loan from 2.15.2, where it appears in a well-knit connexion. The Indra pāda 1.104.8^a seems epigonal to the Rudra pāda 7.46.4^a; and 1.105.16 is inferior to 2.22.4. Perhaps most convincingly, 1.108.1 is secondary to 7.61.1. I believe also that the stanza 1.105.8 is a contracted form of 10.33.2, 3. As against this, 1.96.8 is decidedly better than 1.15.7;—1.96.6 furnishes one of its pādas to the rubbishy conglomerate, 10.139.3;—and 1.107.2 seems superior to 4.54.6.

The group of Kaksīvat Dāirghatamasa, 1.116-126, contains few and rather dubious indications as to priority: 1.122.6 is probably posterior to 7.62.5; and 1.118.1 to 1.35.10. On the other hand 1.124.2 is demonstrably part source of 1.92.11, 12; and in the same beautiful Uṣas hymn, 1.124 pāda 7^c, jāyeva patya uṇṇatī suvāsāḥ, appears in its primary application, to be repeated in various applied secondary connexions in 10.71.4; 10.91.3; and 4.3.2.

The group of Parucchepa Dāivodāsi, 1.127-139. I have always been of one mind with reference to the relative date of the hymns of this group, the *locus classicus* of the complicated atyaṣṭi metre.² They are certainly very late. Thus the very first repeated pāda in this group, viprebhiḥ cakra manmabhiḥ, 1.127.2^c, is evidently wrenched from another connexion, 8.60.3^d, and given a meaning which originally did not belong to it. The distich, ṣuṣmintamo hi te mado dyumnintama uta kratuḥ, applied to Agni in 1.127.9^{de}, is primarily an Indra motif, as in 1.175.5^{ab}. And so 1.128.2 is composite and secondary in relation to 6.14.2 and 5.1.7;—1.130.6 is secondary to 5.2.11: 29.15;—1.134.6 to 4.47.2; 5.51.6;—1.135.2 to 8.82.5;—1.135.6 to 9.62.1; 67.7;—and 1.137.1 to 9.64.28.

¹ Cf. RV. 1.78.5; and the well-known legend ÇB. 1.4.1.10.

² Cf. Ludwig, *Der Rig-Veda*, iii. 114.

For all that, the Paruccheṇa hymns occasionally appear in a better light than either the tenth book or the eighth book. Thus 1.129.9: 10.93.11; and 1.134.6: 8.6.19. And in an instance or two Paruccheṇa is in better form than the family books: 1.135.3: 7.92.5;—1.135.7: 4.49.3;—and possibly 1.134.2: 3.13.2.

The group of Dirghatamas Āucathya, 1.140-164, is very non-committal, especially as regards its correspondences with the family books. Conspicuously 1.152.5 is an overdone version of 4.36.1. On the other hand the stanza 1.147.3 = 4.4.3 must have been composed in the sphere of Dirghatamas, because it mentions Māmateya, a metronymic of Dirghatamas. As regards the extra-family books, 1.144.7 is superior to both 8.74.7 and 10.64.11;—1.152.1 to 1.2.8 (less certainly);—and 1.155.4 to 8.63.9. But 1.148.1 seems inferior to 1.71.4;—and 1.149.1 to 10.93.1.

The group of Agastya Maitrāvaruṇi, 1.165-191. In this, the last group, the pādas 1.176.1^{bc} are inferior respectively to 9.2.1^c and 1.10.8^b; so also 1.176.5 to 1.4.8. Other cases of inferiority are: 1.177.1: 4.17.5;—1.177.3: 7.24.2;—1.179.5: 7.93.7;—1.186.2: 7.60.4;—1.186.4: 7.2.6;—and 1.191.5: 7.78.3. On the other hand 1.175.5 is superior to 1.127.9;—1.183.5: 8.85.1;—and 1.186.3: 8.84.1.

The tenth maṇḍala.—The appraisal of the relative value and date of the repetitions in the tenth book is somewhat more certain than in the case of 1.50-191. As a collection, or redactorial product, the book is an aftermath, later than the rest of the Saṁhitā.¹ Antecedently the most reasonable view of such a collection is that it is made up largely of really later compositions. It is equally probable that so large a collection—it contains 191 hymns, exactly the total of the minor collections of the first book—should contain some ancient materials, which either eluded the earlier collectors, or were alien to the literary or ritualistic purposes of the remaining collections. For instance, there is really no prejudice against 10.14-18, because they contain funeral stanzas, a theme which is foreign to the other books. The mere fact that they appear in an appendix does not tell whether they were composed late or early. As a matter of fact this little Yama-Saṁhitā shows few repetitions, and 10.14.14 is pretty certainly prior to 1.15.9; and 10.15.14 to 1.108.12. It is similarly imaginable that some of the popular (Atharvanic), or epic, or theosophic hymns of book X come from an early time.

The tenth book is not excessive in the quantity of its repetitions, if we bear in mind its very large size. Perhaps the most notable quantity is in the Vimada hymns which have seven repeated pādas, to which they add their various refrains; see above, p. 536. I have taken this as a good sign of lateness. But the book as a whole contains so large a number of repetitions inferior in quality, as to leave no room for doubt that its hymns, in the main, were composed at a later time; conversely, its exhibit of superior repetitions is comparatively small. It

¹ Cf. especially Oldenberg, *Prolegomena*, pp. 265 ff.

Part 2, Ch. 5: Relative Chronology of Books and Minor Collections [650

is not going too far to say that the repetitions of the tenth book amply justify the universal conviction that the great majority of these hymns were not only gathered at a later time, but also composed at a later time. The tenth book, on the one hand, is pivotal in these questions. On the other hand, the relative valuation of its repeated pādas is not likely to be entirely free from subjective elements. Therefore I would recommend the reader to test for himself and check off the following list of repetitions, all of which seem to me to show the inferiority of this book; on most of them opinion cannot but be unanimous:

| | |
|--------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| 10.10.2: 1.76.4 (less certain) | 10.83.7: 8.100.2 |
| 10.11.8: 4.56.2; 7.75.7 | 10.88.2: 4.3.11 |
| 10.15.10: 3.4.11 = 7.2.11 | 10.89.17: 1.4.3; 6.25.9 |
| 10.21.1: 3.9.8; 5.20.3, &c. | 10.93.11: 1.129.9 |
| 10.25.7: 1.91.8 | 10.94.2: 3.60.3 |
| 10.28.7: 4.17.3 | 10.103.4: 7.32.11 |
| 10.22.6: 5.2.8 | 10.104.6: 7.11.1 |
| 10.34.8 and 10.139.3 (both inferior) | 10.110.4: 1.124.5 |
| 10.35.13: 5.43.10 | 10.111.5: 3.31.8 |
| 10.36.1: 7.44.1 | 10.111.9: 4.17.1 |
| 10.40.13: 8.87.2 (less certain) | 10.119.13: 3.9.6, &c. |
| 10.45.11: 4.1.15; 16.6 | 10.126.1: 2.23.5 |
| 10.47.4: 6.19.8 | 10.126.7: 8.18.3 |
| 10.53.5: 7.35.14 | 10.131.3: 4.17.16 |
| 10.62.3: 6.72.2 | 10.133.6: 9.61.4; 65.9 |
| 10.62.8: 6.45.32 | 10.139.3: 1.96.6 |
| 10.63.13: 8.27.16 | 10.140.6: 1.45.7 |
| 10.64.11: 1.144.7 | 10.141.3: 8.11.6 |
| 10.65.7: 1.44.14; 7.66.10 | 10.141.7: 1.14.3 |
| 10.65.14: 7.35.15 | 10.153.3: 8.14.7 |
| 10.65.15 = 10.66.15: 7.35.15 | 10.154.4: 1.179.2 |
| 10.66.13: 1.124.3; 5.80.4 | 10.175.2: 8.18.10 |
| 10.68.11: 1.62.3 | 10.183.1: 4.36.9 |
| 10.69.7: 1.100.12 | 10.187.4: 3.62.9 |

The tenth book shows very few, and, on the whole, much less certain cases of superior repetitions. I have pointed out above that the two funeral stanzas 10.14.14 and 10.15.14 seem to me to be respectively superior to 1.15.9 and 1.108.12. Similarly 10.9.6 antedates 1.23.10. Other good cases are 10.22.2: 1.25.15;—10.23.7: 7.22.9;—10.33.2, 3: 1.105.8;—and 10.6.7: 8.96.21. Less certain are the following: 10.45.12: 9.68.10;—10.61.10: 2.1.2;—10.93.1: 6.68.4;—10.93.6: 1.149.1;—and 10.131.6: 6.47.12. It is observable that the superiority of book X is frequently over book I, and that the family books play almost no rôle in these confrontations.

PART THE THIRD

LISTS AND INDEXES

1. REPEATED CADENCES OF RIG-VEDA LINES ALPHABETIZED REVERSELY

This list of repeated cadences of Rig-Veda verses is of course arranged according to the usual direct order of the letters of the Sanskrit alphabet, but the alphabetization is based on the sequence of the letters of each line taking these letters in a reversed order, that is, from the end of each line backwards towards the beginning of each line. Thus the list begins with -ka; it then gives the cadences in -ca, under which come -ā ca, -i ca, -m̄ ca, -ç ca; then the cadences in -cha, under which come -m̄ acha, -ty acha, -hy acha, v̄ acha; then the cadences in -ṭha; in -ṇa; in -ta; and so on.

The interest and value of the list for the purposes of Vedic study appear abundantly in the course of this work. Incidentally the list reveals the extreme lack of variety of the finals of the Vedic vocables. Apart from k and n̄ and ṭ, which occur sporadically as finals, these cadences all end either in vowel-sounds (a, ā, i, ī, u, ū, e, ai, o, au), or else in ḥ (s) or m̄ (m) or n or t.

Taking the list of about 1675 repeated cadences as it stands, and not counting the repetitions, the approximate number of occurrences of each final is as follows:

1. Vowel-sounds, 575.

| | | | |
|----------------|--------|--------|-------|
| In particular, | a, 157 | i, 68 | u, 37 |
| | ā, 96 | ī, 19 | ū, 4 |
| | | e, 177 | o, 4 |
| | | ai, 7 | au, 5 |

2. Visarga, 652.

3. Other consonants, 448. In particular,

| | | | |
|--------------|------|-------|------|
| Sporadic : | k, 7 | n̄, 2 | ṭ, 1 |
| Final t, 79 | | | |
| Final n, 81 | | | |
| Final m, 278 | | | |

The frequent finals in the order of frequency are:

| | |
|--------------|-------------|
| Visarga, 652 | Final ā, 96 |
| Final m, 278 | Final n, 81 |
| Final e, 177 | Final t, 79 |
| Final a, 157 | Final i, 68 |

adyā huvema 1.180.10; 4.44.1; 10.81.7
 rudraṁ huvema 7.41.1; 10.126.5
 deva soma 1.91.23; 9.67.30; 96.16; 97.42.48,
 50
 asurāya manma 5.12.1; 41.3
 asya karma 1.62.6; 148.2

ya

soma mṛṣaya 9.61.5; 82.2
 indra mṛṣaya 8.45.31; 10.33.3
 dānāya codaya 6.53.3; 10.141.5, 6
 mahate saubhagāya 1.164.27; 3.8.2, II; 9.97.5
 manave bādhitāya 6.49.13; 7.91.1
 rarimā te madāya 3.32.2; 35.1; 5.43.3
 andhaso madāya 2.19.1; 7.90.1
 savanam madāya 4.34.4; 35.4, 6
 varam ā janāya 7.65.4; 70.5
 cikituṣe janāya 7.104.12; 8.101.15
 mahate dhanāya 1.104.7; 9.97.4
 stuvate kṛṣṇiyāya 1.116.23; 117.7
 mahata indriyāya 1.104.6; 10.116.1
 dāṇuṣe martyāya 1.113.18; 124.12; 4.11.3;
 26.2; 34.4; 5.3.1; 7.5.8; 11.3; 71.2;
 10.15.7
 vāyrdhe vīryāya 3.36.5; 6.19.1; 30.1; 10.30.4
 tavase turāya 1.61.1; 6.32.1; 49.12
 savituh savāya 1.113.1; 3.56.7
 mahat saubhagasya 3.16.1; 4.55.8
 vājino rāsabhasya 1.34.9; 3.53.5
 hetim asya 1.103.3; 121.10; 3.30.17; 6.62.9
 madhunah somyasya 4.35.4; 44.4
 uditā sūryasya 1.108.11; 115.6; 5.62.8; 69.3;
 76.3; 7.6.7; 76.3
 raṅmayah sūryasya 1.109.7; 4.13.4
 raṅmibhiḥ sūryasya 1.123.12; 124.8; 5.4.4
 carato dhruvasya 1.146.1; 10.5.3

ra

punāna ā bhara 9.19.1; 40.5; 61.6
 stavāna ā bhara 1.12.11; 5.10.7; 8.24.3
 rāya ā bhara 1.81.7; 9.61.26
 stotrbhya ā bhara 5.6.1-10; 8.93.19; 9.20.4
 tad ā bhara 5.9.7; 23.2; 39.2; 8.45.40-42;
 61.6
 indav ā bhara 9.40.4, 6; 57.4; 64.26; 100.2
 uśaṣa cakāra 6.39.3; 7.6.5
 taviṣṭi ugra 4.20.7; 7.25.4
 hariva sthātar ugra 1.33.5; 6.41.3
 jāta indra 3.32.10; 5.30.4
 asmākam indra 2.30.4; 4.20.3
 somam indra 2.11.17; 3.35.9; 6.47.6
 ṣuṣmam indra 6.19.8; 7.24.4

va

vrate tava 1.24.15; 10.57.6
 sakhye tava 1.91.14; 8.4.7
 navatir nava 1.84.13; 4.48.4; 9.61.1
 prāvitā bhava 1.12.8; 3.21.3
 no 'vitā bhava 1.81.8; 91.9; 7.96.5
 no vrdhe bhava 1.91.10; 6.46.11; vrdhe
 bhava 1.79.11
 çivo bhava 6.15.9; 8.4.18
 indo pari srava 8.91.3; 9.56.4; 62.9; 106.4;
 112.1-4; 113.1-11; 114.1-4
 rathā iva 7.74.6; 9.10.1, 2
 vayā iva 8.13.7; 19.33
 sūryā iva 1.64.2; 8.3.16; 34.17
 rathir iva 4.15.2; 5.61.17; 8.75.1; 95.1
 takvarir iva 1.151.5; 10.91.2
 duṣvapnyam suva 5.82.4; 10.37.4
 suvitāya deva 1.173.13; 189.3
 vi mrdho nudasva 10.84.2; 180.2; mrdho
 nudasva 3.47.2
 asi vilayasva 6.47.26, 30
 iha mādayasva 10.14.5; 104.3
 barhiṣi mādayasva 1.101.9; 6.68.11
 prati no juṣasva 1.101.10; 7.54.2

ça

yoṣaṇo daça 9.1.7; 6.5; 56.3
 harito daça 9.38.3; 63.9
 rodasi ā viveça 3.7.4; 61.7; 10.80.2
 sakhyam juṣa 4.23.5; 25.1
 abhi vājam arṣa 9.70.10; 86.3; 87.1, 6; 96.8
 rakṣaso dāha 8.23.14; 10.87.23
 agna ā vaha 1.108.4; 142.4
 vājayann iha 1.106.4; 3.60.7
 tribhir ekādaçair iha 1.34.11; 8.35.3

a ā

aditer upastha ā 9.71.5; 74.5
 viçvāny aya ā 9.61.11; 10.191.1
 arṣa pavitra ā 9.6.3; 52.1; 63.16; 64.12
 yuvā sakhā 6.45.1; 8.45.1-3
 çivah sakhā 1.31.1; 6.45.17; 10.25.9
 mānuṣā yugā 1.144.4; 2.2.2; 6.16.23; 8.46.12;
 62.9; 9.12.7; 10.140.6
 sute sacā 1.81.8; 130.1; 161.5; 3.53.10; 60.4;
 6.45.22; 59.3; 7.32.2; 59.3; 8.33.4, 7;
 93.20; 10.50.7
 tve sacā 4.32.3, 4
 mādayase sacā 8.4.2; 52(Vāl.4).1
 tvayā yujā 8.63.11; 10.83.1
 sumatiç canişṭhā 7.70.2, 5
 pavamāna ūrminā 9.76.3; 86.13; 107.15

tā

cid arvatā 6.45.2; 8.40.2; 62.3
 viṇṇatim gata 8.46.22, 31
 astu sanitā 1.27.9; 4.37.6
 adha dvitā 1.132.3; 6.16.4; 8.1.28; 13.24;
 84.2; 9.102.1
 astu sūnrtā 1.30.5; 6.48.20
 ny asādi hotā 1.60.2; 3.4.4
 iṣam ūrjam vahantā 5.76.4; 6.62.4
 agnayo yathā 1.50.3; 5.87.7
 dhenavo yathā 3.45.3; 5.53.7
 manuṣvad ā 1.105.13, 14

nā

trīṇi rocanā 1.102.8; 4.53.5; 5.81.4
 ṣaṣvatā tanā 1.26.6; 9.1.6
 bhuvanasya majmanā 1.143.4; 7.82.5
 uta tmanā 1.79.6; 5.5.9; 8.84.3
 adha tmanā 1.133.5; 139.10
 upa tmanā 1.142.11; 8.6.8
 iva tmanā 1.144.6; 3.9.5; 8.6.8; 103.3;
 10.113.3
 bodhati tmanā 2.25.2; 5.10.4
 pratnena manmanā 8.6.11; 44.12; 9.42.2
 savitā mahitvanā 4.53.5; 5.81.3
 roruvad vanā 1.54.1, 5
 uta daṁsanā 6.48.4; 8.88.4
 tava daṁsanā 1.29.2; 3.9.7
 tanvā ṣaṣadānā 1.116.2; 124.6
 aṣvinā dadhānā 1.117.9; 7.69.2
 āyur dadhānā 3.53.16; 7.80.2
 brahmaṇā vāvṛdhānā 1.93.6; 117.11
 havante aṣvinā 1.47.4; 7.74.1; 8.5.17
 pibatam aṣvinā 1.46.15; 7.74.3; 8.5.14, 19;
 35.1-3
 yātam aṣvinā 1.47.2; 2.41.7; 5.75.2; 8.5.32;
 8.2, 11, 14; 9.14; 10.1, 6; 26.7; 35.7-9;
 13-15; 73.2; 87.5
 madhumantam aṣvinā 4.45.3; 8.87.2, 4
 stomebhir aṣvinā 8.8.8, 9
 dyāvāpṛthivī sucetunā 1.159.5; 5.51.11
 ud iyaṣi bhānunā 10.37.4; 140.2
 bhavatu devagopā 7.35.13; 10.63.16
 aṣvinobhā 10.125.1; 131.5
 apasām apastamā 6.61.13; 10.75.7

yā

asurasya māyayā 5.63.3, 7; 10.177.1
 romāṇy avyayā 1.135.6; 9.62.8
 vārāṇy avyayā 9.67.4; 103.2; 107.10
 soma dhārāyā 9.1.1; 6.1; 29.4; 30.3; 63.28;
 67.13; 100.5; 107.4
 ṛtasya dhārāyā 8.6.8; 9.6.7; 33.2; 63.4.14

pavasva dhārāyā 9.29.6; 35.1; 45.6; 49.2, 3;
 62.22; 63.7; 64.13; 65.10
 ṣavasota rāyā 6.15.11; 18.7
 citrayā dhiyā 8.66.8, 14
 pāpayāmuyā 1.29.5; 10.85.30; 135.2; AV.
 7.56.6
 savaneṣu pravācyā 1.51.13; 4.22.5; 10.39.4
 asya kāmyā 1.6.2; 8.10
 viṣvāni vāryā 3.11.9; 9.3.4; 18.4; 21.4; 42.5;
 63.14, 30; 66.4
 namasā rātahavyā 6.11.4; 69.6
 viṣvāni kāvyā 2.5.5; 8.41.6; 9.23.1; 57.2;
 62.25; 63.25; 66.1; 107.23; 10.21.5
 viṣvāni pāuṣyā 1.5.9; 6.46.7

rā

tanā girā 1.38.13; 2.2.1; 8.40.7
 ṛñjase girā 4.8.1; 6.15.1
 pūrvyam girā 5.20.3; 8.31.14
 yathā purā 1.39.7; 129.5; 6.48.19; 8.46.10
 rathyeva cakrā 2.39.3; 10.10.7, 8; 117.5

vā

iha veva vā 10.119.9, 10
 prathamajā ṛtāvā 6.73.1; 10.168.3
 ṛtupā ṛtāvā 3.20.4; anṛtupā ṛtāvā 3.53.8
 madhumān ṛtāvā 9.97.48; 110.11
 vapuṣyo vibhāvā 4.1.8, 12; 5.1.9
 divyāni pāṛthivā 4.53.3; 6.59.9; 9.36.5;
 63.30; 64.6
 rodasi viṣvaṣambhuvā 1.160.4; 6.70.6
 vrata dhruvā 1.36.5; 2.5.4
 rodasi mahitvā 3.54.15; 4.16.5; 6.29.5; 7.20.4;
 23.3; 58.1; 8.25.18
 yatatho mahitvā 6.67.3, 10
 devy aditir anarvā 2.40.6; 6.40.4; TB. 3.1.1.4
 durgāni viṣvā 1.99.1; 189.2; 10.56.7
 duritāni viṣvā 5.77.3; 10.165.5
 bhuvanāni viṣvā 1.113.4-6; 154.2, 4; 164.13,
 14; 2.10.4; 3.61.3; 7.80.1; 9.94.3; 10.82.3;
 88.11; 110.9; 125.8

ṣā

sūro arcisā 5.79.9; 8.7.36
 br̥hatī manisā 3.33.5; 6.49.4
 kavayo manisā 10.114.6; 124.9; 129.4
 jenyō vṛṣā 1.140.2; 2.18.2
 iṣāna ojasā 1.175.4; 8.6.41; 40.5
 dadhānā ojasā 9.15.4; 65.10
 vajrinn ojasā 1.80.2, 11
 mahimānam ojasā 5.81.3; 10.113.2
 iṣānam ojasā 1.11.8; 8.32.14; 76.1

dhārābhir ojasā 9.5.3; 65.14; 106.7
 rāyā parīṇasā 1.129.9; 4.31.12; 5.10.1; 8.97.6
 dyāvāprthivī bhūiretasā 3.3.11; 10.92.11
 vahnir āsā 1.76.4; 6.11.2

ci

gor adhi tvaci 1.28.9; 9.65.25; 79.4; 101.11
 tamaso nir amoci 5.1.2; 10.107.1
 uśasām aroci 7.8.1; 10.2
 manojavā asarji 4.26.5; 6.63.7
 rajaso vidharmanī 6.71.1; 9.86.30
 dayate vāryāni 5.49.3; 9.90.2
 dācuse vāryāni 1.35.8; 163.13; 5.80.6; 6.50.8
 savanā purūṇi 3.36.8; 4.29.1; 6.47.14
 naryā purūṇi 1.72.1; 3.34.5; 4.16.16; 7.45.1;
 8.96.21

ti

janān ati 1.64.13; 2.2.10; 8.19.14; 32.22;
 60.16; AV. 6.75.3
 deveṣu gachati 1.1.4; 18.8; 125.5; 10.86.12
 goṣu gachati 1.83.1; 2.25.4; 9.86.12
 uśaso vi rājati 5.81.2; 9.71.7
 kalaṇṇeṣu sīdati 9.84.4; 86.6
 sa sādhati 1.94.2; 6.70.3
 rakṣāṇsi sedhati 1.79.12; 7.15.10; 8.23.13
 sa puṣyati 3.10.3; 6.2.5
 kṣeti puṣyati 1.64.13; 83.3; 7.32.9
 vāram r̥p̥vati 1.128.6; 5.16.2
 svadhiti vanavati 8.102.19; 10.92.15
 devaḥ savitā suvāti 5.42.3; 7.40.1
 vṛṣabho roravīti 3.55.17; 4.58.3; 6.73.1;
 7.101.1; 10.8.1
 avase jōhavīti 3.62.2; 7.38.6
 svadhayā madanti 1.154.4; 3.4.7
 apratīni hanti 4.19.19; 7.85.3
 nr̥bhyo asti 1.173.6; 7.20.5
 rocanād adhi 1.6.9; 49.1; 5.56.1; 8.1.18; 8.7
 naḥ sugaṁ kṛdhi 1.106.5; 8.93.10; sugaṁ
 kṛdhi 1.94.9; 102.4
 tasya viddhi 8.48.8; 10.27.24; 85.21

ni

savituh savīmani 6.71.2; 10.36.12; 64.7
 parame vyomani 1.143.2; 6.8.2; 5.63.1; 7.82.2;
 8.13.2; 9.70.1; 86.15. Cf. parame vyoman.
 dadato maghāni 3.53.7; 7.19.10; 30.4; 10.32.9
 na minanti vratāni 7.47.3; 76.5
 viçvā bhūtāni 10.90.3; 137.5; 174.3
 sanitā dhanāni 1.100.9; 9.90.3
 sakhyā çivāni 1.108.5; 3.58.6; 7.22.9; 10.23.7
 pūrvyā mahāni 3.46.1; 4.22.5
 mahato mahāni 2.15.1; 3.6.5; 46.1; 4.22.5

gr̥nate vasūni 4.24.1; 6.31.4; 9.69.10
 payate vasūni 6.30.1; 7.84.4
 gr̥nate maghoni 1.113.7; 124.10; 3.61.1;
 6.65.6
 adbhya pari 10.39.4; 63.2
 br̥hatā vibhāvāni 1.48.1, 10

vi

adhi sānavi 6.48.5; 9.31.5; 37.4
 upa dyavi 3.17.12; 7.31.9; 8.64.0; 43.4
 rocanā divi 1.6.1; 81.5
 dhāvate divi 1.105.1; 6.48.6
 pārye divi 7.32.14, 21; 83.5; 9.1.7
 rohayo divi 8.89.7; 9.86.22
 amṛtaṁ divi 8.52(Vāl.4).7; 10.90.3
 sūryasya saṁdṛçi 10.37.6; 59.5
 adhi barhiṣi 1.16.6; 8.17.11; 23.26; 69.5;
 10.43.2
 satsi barhiṣi 1.12.4; 2.6.8; 5.26.5; 8.44.14;
 6.16.10; 10.44.5
 rtuthā havīṣi 1.170.5; 10.110.10
 duritāti parṣi 5.3.11; 4.9

si

ratnadhā asi 1.15.3; 2.1.7; 7.16.6; 9.67.13;
 10.35.7
 tad uçmasi 8.80.9; 10.39.2; 40.11
 tava smasi 1.57.5; 8.92.32
 abhibhūr asi 8.89.6; 97.9; 98.2
 bādhamānā tamāṇsi 5.80.5; 7.77.1
 dadhati prayāṇsi 1.169.3; 3.30.1
 pary urū varāṇsi 6.62.1; 10.89.2
 tūyam ā gahi 8.1.9; 4.3; 65.9
 vaso gahi 8.24.7; 46.9; 60.4
 mṛdho jahi 6.53.4; 9.4.3; 85.2; 10.152.4
 manma dhīmahi 10.36.5; 66.2
 somapeyāya yāhi 7.24.3; 10.112.2
 indra pra yāhi 3.53.6; 10.179.2
 sam iṣo didhi 3.54.22; 5.4.2
 draviṇāni dhehi 2.21.6; 5.4.7

ī

dānunas patī 1.136.3; 2.41.6; 8.8.16
 vepate matī 9.71.3; 10.11.6
 gr̥nate citrarātī 6.62.5; 11
 jaritāram ūtī 6.23.3; 7.20.2
 akavābhir ūtī 1.158.1; 6.33.4
 sūnrtā irayanti 1.113.12; 3.61.2; 7.79.5
 dakṣiṇā maghoni 2.11.21; 6.64.1
 varuṇo na māyī 10.99.10; 147.5
 vṛṣanā harī 8.4.14; 13.31; 33.11, 31
 haryatā harī 8.12.28; 10.96.6
 keçinā harī 1.10.3; 82.6; 8.14.12

suvitāya devī 4.14.3; 5.80.3
 rodasī cid urvī 3.56.7; 6.67.5; 7.57.1; 86.1
 rodasī antar urvī 7.12.1; 18.24
 maghavā virapṇī 4.17.20; 20.2
 indra rodasī 7.31.7; 10.134.1
 aramatīḥ paṇiyasī 10.64.15; 92.4
 sumatīḥ naṇiyasī 7.59.4; 8.103.9
 prthivī mahī 8.40.4; 10.60.9; 85.2 (frequent
 in other texts)

tu

ṇarma yachatu 4.53.6; 6.57.12, 17; 10.66.3
 (frequent in other texts). Cf. ṇarma yaṇsat
 aṇvinā vahantu 1.118.4; 181.2
 suyujo vahantu 5.62.4; 6.44.19
 sadhamādo vahantu 3.43.6; 6.69.4; 10.44.3
 harayo vahantu 1.101.10; 3.53.4
 devo astu 7.35.6, 13; 38.3
 satyam astu 1.98.3; 185.11; 3.54.3; 4.1.18
 iha rātir astu 6.58.1; 10.180.1
 aṇvinā madhu 8.8.3; 10.40.6
 sicyate madhu 9.39.5; 69.2; 10.167.1
 kāmyaṁ madhu 9.2.3; 85.4; 10.76.6
 soṁyaṁ madhu 1.14.10; 19.9; 2.36.4, 6;
 37.2; 3.53.10; 6.60.15; 8.8.4; 24.13; 65.8;
 10.4; 9.74.3; 10.94.9; 170.1
 madiraṁ madhu 5.61.11; 8.38.3
 yanti sādhu 6.9.5; 10.18.5

nu

svadhā anu 8.32.19; 10.37.5
 rodasī anu 2.2.5; 5.53.6; 8.10.6; 10.147.1
 janāṁ anu 1.50.6; 120.11; 7.57.1; 10.14.12
 vaṇāṁ anu 1.82.3; 181.5; 8.4.10; 10.142.7
 mānuṣāṁ anu 8.5.2; 19.35
 amadann anu 1.52.9; 102.1
 mahir anu 9.2.4; 10.14.1
 ṇtūṇr anu 1.15.5; 49.3
 vāryā puru 4.55.9; 5.23.3; 6.16.5; 8.1.22;
 23.27; 60.14
 kāvyā puru 8.39.7; 41.5
 uṣaso vyuṣṭiṣu 2.41.12; 10.35.1, 5; 122.7. Cf.
 uṣaso vyuṣṭāu.
 yoniṣu ṇṇiṣu 1.15.4; 2.36.4
 uṇadhag vaneṣu 3.6.7; 34.3

su

janeṣu paṇicasu 3.37.9; 9.65.23
 vindate vasu 6.51.16; 54.4; 7.32.21; 8.23.3;
 10.151.4; vindase vasu 2.13.11
 bhūri te vasu 1.81.2, 6; 8.32.8
 dāṇuse vasu 1.47.9; 9.36.5; 64.6

purusaṁbhṛtaṁ vasu 8.66.4; 100.6
 jenyāṁ vasu 2.5.1; 8.101.6
 kāmyaṁ vasu 2.22.3; 8.50 (Vāl. 2).1; 66.6
 dadir vasu 8.21.17; 46.15; 10.133.3
 tveṣaḥ samatsu 1.66.6; 70.11
 oṣadhiṣv apsu 1.59.3; 108.11; 7.70.4 (also
 other texts)

ū

yātam asmayū 7.77.4; 8.26.14
 vṇṣaṇā vṇṣaṇvasū 8.26.1, 2
 vām vṇṣaṇvasū 5.75.4; 7.75.9; 8.5.27
 saviteva bāhū 1.95.7; 7.79.2

ke

duritād abhike 1.121.14; 185.10; 3.39.7;
 6.50.10
 rodasī sumeke 3.57.4; 6.66.6; 7.56.17; 87.3
 vasuno vibhāge 1.109.5; 7.37.3
 gomati vraje 1.86.3; 5.34.5; 7.32.10; 8.46.9;
 51 (Vāl. 3).5; 70.6
 vṇṣabhasya nṇe 4.1.11, 12
 mātara rihāne 3.33.1; 7.2.5; AV. 5.1.4
 indrāya vajriṇe 3.35.13; 7.32.8; 8.24.1; 9.30.5;
 51.2; 63.15
 sve durone 1.108.7; 7.12.1
 raṇvo durone 1.69.4, 5
 manuṣo durone 7.70.2; 10.104.4; 110.1
 varo suṣāṁpe 8.23.28; 24.28; 26.2
 vṇṣabhāya vṇṇe 1.103.6; 4.16.20; 5.1.12;
 AV. 12.1.37

te

gobhir aṇjate 1.151.8; 9.10.3
 agnim indhate 3.13.5; 8.45.1
 vṇṇṇiṇi jighnate 6.56.2; 57.3; 8.17.8; 29.4;
 9.1.10
 suṇipra dāṇpate 5.22.4; 8.69.12
 ūrjāṁ pate 1.26.1; 8.19.7; 23.12; 60.9
 madānāṁ pate 8.93.31; 9.104.5
 rādhanāṁ pate 1.30.5; 3.51.10
 deva iyate 6.58.2; 9.5.4; 10.168.2
 ṇṇaṁ yate 1.41.4; 188.2; 8.27.20; 9.69.3;
 74.3; 10.78.2
 madhumanta irate 4.45.2; 5.63.4
 sākam irate 1.52.1; 9.69.6
 tava vrate 1.31.12; 9.9.5
 yajamānāya sunvate 1.83.3; 92.3; 5.26.5;
 8.14.3; 17.10; 10.100.3; 125.2; 175.4
 ṇaṇamānāya sunvate 1.141.10; 4.31.8; 8.66.2
 indra sunvate 1.51.13; 8.100.6
 madhuno vi rapṇate 4.45.1; 10.113.2

1. List of Repeated Cadences

barhir ācāte 1.144.6; 8.31.6
 devy adite 8.18.4; 27.5
 sūra udite 7.66.4; 7.12; 8.1.29; 13.13
 dhane hite 1.40.2; 6.45.13; 61.5; 8.3.9;
 9.53.2. Cf. hite dhane
 sacā sute 1.5.2; 8.1.1; 21.15; 45.29; 53(Vāl.
 5).7; 61.11; 97.8^a, 8^d
 vṛṣabhā sute 8.45.22, 38
 ukthebhir jarante 1.2.2; 8.2.16
 avase havante 2.12.9; 7.26.2

the

sukhatame rathe 1.13.4; 16.2
 harito rathe 1.50.8; 7.66.15; 10.33.5
 urviyā vi paprathe 8.86.5; 10.69.2
 parame sadhasthe 1.101.8; 5.45.8
 apām sadhasthe 1.149.4; 2.4.2; 6.52.15;
 10.46.2
 aditer upasthe 10.5.7; 70.7
 nirṛter upasthe 1.117.5; 7.104.9; 10.95.14
 pitror upasthe 1.85.2, 5; 1.6.1; 3.5.8; 26.9;
 6.7.5; 10.8.7; AV. 20.34.16
 dvipade catuṣpade 1.114.1; 157.3; 5.81.2;
 6.74.1; 7.54.1; 9.69.7; 10.37.11; 85.43, 44;
 165.1
 andhaso made 8.17.8; 33.4
 barhir āsade 1.13.7; 3.41.9; 5.26.8; 46.5;
 8.60.1; 65.6; 10.188.1
 yathā vide 1.127.4; 132.2; 8.13.29; 45.36;
 49(Vāl.1).1; 69.4; 9.86.32; 106.2
 caṁ hrde 5.11.5; 8.79.7; 82.3; 10.86.15
 garbham ā dadhe 3.27.9; 9.77.4
 vayo dadhe 8.33.7; 39.4; 9.111.2^f, 2^g
 kṣayaṁ dadhe 1.40.7; 9.82.3
 hastayor dadhe 1.128.6; 9.18.4

ne

mānuṣe jane 1.48.11; 5.14.2; 74.2; 6.16.1;
 10.118.9
 mahe tane 8.46.25; 9.44.1
 ṛtasya sādane 1.84.4; 9.12.1
 hite dhane 6.45.11; 10.63.14. Cf. dhane hite.
 kṛtvye dhane 1.54.6; 8.5.26; 8.21
 ubhayāya janmane 1.31.7; 10.37.11
 divyāya janmane 1.58.6; 9.85.6
 vasunaḥ ca dāvane 6.71.2; 10.50.7
 makhasya dāvane 1.134.1; 8.7.27
 ajyase vane 9.66.9; 78.2
 ava cakradad vane 9.7.3; 74.1
 pajrāya sāmne 8.4.17; 6.47
 uṣaś virūpe 1.73.7; 5.1.4

rodasī ubhe 1.10.8; 33.9; 54.2; 2.1.15; 3.2.2;
 34.1; 53.12; 5.31.6; 6.30.1; 8.6.38; 25.21;
 76.11; 9.18.6; 101.7; 10.119.7; 140.2

me

sva ā dame 1.143.4; 2.2.4; 9.111.2
 sve dame 1.1.8; 94.14; 2.2.11; 3.10.2; 5.48.3;
 10.118.7
 juṣasva me 8.43.16; 44.2
 sūtā ime 1.5.5; 23.1; 3.40.4; 42.5; 8.93.22, 25;
 9.106.1
 janā ime 1.102.5; 8.1.3; 40.7; 74.6
 ṛṇavad(10.65.13, ṛṇavan) vacāṁsi me 1.145.3;
 10.65.13; 66.11
 rodasī me 7.87.2; 90.3
 suta indra some 1.177.2; 6.40.3; indra some
 3.35.9; 6.23.1
 ṛṇutam havam me 1.181.7; 3.62.2; 6.69.7;
 ṛṇutemam havam me 6.52.13
 yat te asme 1.165.3; 10.95.13
 dhattam asme 6.52.16; 69.6
 viṣyatu nābhim asme 2.3.9; viṣyatām nābhim
 asme 2.40.4

ye

yāmann iṣṭaye 1.112.1; 5.44.4
 sumnam iṣṭaye 6.70.4; 10.36.6
 uḥmasiṣṭaye 1.129.4; 5.74.3
 vājasya sātaye 5.9.7; 9.7.9; 10.93.10
 prāva sātaye 1.102.3; 10.38.1
 ā vaha somapītaye 1.44.9; 48.12
 sutasya pītaye 1.5.6; 3.42.9; 4.48.1-4; 5.51.1
 somasya pītaye 1.16.3, &c.; 21.1, &c.; 47.9,
 &c.; 8.12.12; 34.10
 ṛardhāya vītaye 9.104.3; 105.3
 deva vītaye 2.2.6; 6.16.7 (devavītaye is com-
 mon cadence)
 havyāni vītaye 1.74.4; 135.3, 4; 142.13;
 8.101.7, 10
 yāhi vītaye 1.135.1; 5.51.5; 6.16.10
 kṛṇuhi vītaye 1.13.2; 6.53.10
 havanta ūtaye 1.23.3; 8.1.3; 15.12; 68.5
 ahva ūtaye 2.32.8; 8.38.9; 42.6
 asmabhyam ūtaye 8.83.1; 10.126.7
 savitāram ūtaye 1.35.1; 5.46.3
 agnim ūtaye 1.106.1; 3.27.6; 10.64.8
 maghavan maghattaye 8.24.10; 70.9
 upa praçastaye 1.74.6; 4.56.5; 5.39.4
 devāyāgnaye 3.13.1; 5.16.1
 rathe hiraṇyaye 8.1.24, 25
 vājāya ghr̥ṣvaye 4.32.6, 9
 nitya ā çaye 1.140.7; 141.2

suvitāya devī 4.14.3; 5.80.3
 rodasi cid urvī 3.56.7; 6.67.5; 7.57.1; 86.1
 rodasi antar urvī 7.12.1; 18.24
 maghavā virapē 4.17.20; 20.2
 indra rodasi 7.31.7; 10.134.1
 aramatih panīyasi 10.64.15; 92.4
 sumatir navīyasi 7.59.4; 8.103.9
 pṛthivī mahī 8.40.4; 10.60.9; 85.2 (frequent
 in other texts)

tu

garma yachatu 4.53.6; 6.57.12, 17; 10.66.3
 (frequent in other texts). Cf. garma yaṁsat
 aṇvīnā vahantu 1.118.4; 181.2
 suyojo vahantu 5.62.4; 6.44.19
 sadhamādo vahantu 3.43.6; 6.69.4; 10.44.3
 harayo vahantu 1.101.10; 3.53.4
 devo astu 7.35.6, 13; 38.3
 satyam astu 1.98.3; 185.11; 3.54.3; 4.1.18
 iha rātir astu 6.58.1; 10.180.1
 aṇvīnā madhu 8.8.3; 10.40.6
 sieyate madhu 9.39.5; 69.2; 10.167.1
 kāmāyā madhu 9.2.3; 85.4; 10.76.6
 somyāyā madhu 1.14.10; 19.9; 2.36.4, 6;
 37.2; 3.53.10; 6.60.15; 8.8.4; 24.13; 65.8;
 10.4; 9.74.3; 10.94.9; 170.1
 madirāyā madhu 5.61.11; 8.38.3
 yanti sādhu 6.9.5; 10.18.5

nu

svadhā anu 8.32.19; 10.37.5
 rodasi anu 2.2.5; 5.53.6; 8.10.6; 10.147.1
 janān anu 1.50.6; 120.11; 7.57.1; 10.14.12
 vaṇān anu 1.82.3; 181.5; 8.4.10; 10.142.7
 mānuṣān anu 8.5.2; 19.35
 amadann anu 1.52.9; 102.1
 mahīr anu 9.2.4; 10.14.1
 ṛtūn anu 1.15.5; 49.3
 vāryā puru 4.55.9; 5.23.3; 6.16.5; 8.1.22;
 23.27; 60.14
 kāvyā puru 8.39.7; 41.5
 uśaso vyustīṣu 2.41.12; 10.35.1, 5; 122.7. Cf.
 uśaso vyustāu.
 yoniṣu trīṣu 1.15.4; 2.36.4
 uṇadhag vanēṣu 3.6.7; 34.3

su

janeṣu pañcasu 3.37.9; 9.65.23
 vindate vasu 6.51.16; 54.4; 7.32.21; 8.23.3;
 10.151.4; vindase vasu 2.13.11
 bhūri te vasu 1.81.2, 6; 8.32.8
 dāṇṣe vasu 1.47.9; 9.36.5; 64.6

purusaṁbhṛtaṁ vasu 8.66.4; 100.6
 jenyāṁ vasu 2.5.1; 8.101.6
 kāmāyā vasu 2.22.3; 8.50 (Vāl. 2).1; 66.6
 dadir vasu 8.21.17; 46.15; 10.133.3
 tveṣaḥ samatsu 1.66.6; 70.11
 oṣadhīṣv apsu 1.59.3; 108.11; 7.70.4 (also
 other texts)

ū

yātam asmayū 7.77.4; 8.26.14
 vṛṣaṇā vṛṣaṇvasū 8.26.1, 2
 vām vṛṣaṇvasū 5.75.4; 7.75.9; 8.5.27
 saviteva bāhū 1.95.7; 7.79.2

ke

duritād abhīke 1.121.14; 185.10; 3.39.7;
 6.50.10
 rodasi sumeke 3.57.4; 6.66.6; 7.56.17; 87.3
 vasuno vibhāge 1.109.5; 7.37.3
 gomati vraje 1.86.3; 5.34.5; 7.32.10; 8.46.9;
 51 (Vāl. 3).5; 70.6
 vṛṣabhasya nīle 4.1.11, 12
 mātara rihāne 3.33.1; 7.2.5; AV. 5.1.4
 indrāya vajriṇe 3.35.13; 7.32.8; 8.24.1; 9.30.5;
 51.2; 63.15
 sve duroṇe 1.108.7; 7.12.1
 raṇvo duroṇe 1.69.4, 5
 manuṣo duroṇe 7.70.2; 10.104.4; 110.1
 varo suśāṁṇe 8.23.28; 24.28; 26.2
 vṛṣabhāya vṛṣṇe 1.103.6; 4.16.20; 5.1.12;
 AV. 12.1.37

te

gobhir añjate 1.151.8; 9.10.3
 agnim indhate 3.13.5; 8.45.1
 vṛtrāṇi jighnate 6.56.2; 57.3; 8.17.8; 29.4;
 9.1.10
 suṇipra dāṁpate 5.22.4; 8.69.12
 ūrjān pate 1.26.1; 8.19.7; 23.12; 60.9
 madānām pate 8.93.31; 9.104.5
 rādhānām pate 1.30.5; 3.51.10
 deva iyate 6.58.2; 9.5.4; 10.168.2
 ṛtaṁ yate 1.41.4; 188.2; 8.27.20; 9.69.3;
 74.3; 10.78.2
 madhumanta irate 4.45.2; 5.63.4
 sākam irate 1.52.1; 9.69.6
 tava vrate 1.31.12; 9.9.5
 yajamānāya sunvate 1.83.3; 92.3; 5.26.5;
 8.14.3; 17.10; 10.100.3; 125.2; 175.4
 ṇamānāya sunvate 1.141.10; 4.31.8; 8.66.2
 indra sunvate 1.51.13; 8.100.6
 madhuno vi rapṇate 4.45.1; 10.113.2

1. List of Repeated Cadences

barhir açāte 1.144.6; 8.31.6
 devy adite 8.18.4; 27.5
 sūra udite 7.66.4, 7, 12; 8.1.29; 13.13
 dhane hite 1.40.2; 6.45.13; 61.5; 8.3.9;
 9.53.2. Cf. hite dhane
 sacā sute 1.5.2; 8.1.1; 21.15; 45.29; 53(Vāl.
 5).7; 61.11; 97.8*, 8^d
 vṛṣabhā sute 8.45.22, 38
 ukthebhir jarante 1.2.2; 8.2.16
 avase havante 2.12.9; 7.26.2

the

sukhatame rathe 1.13.4; 16.2
 harito rathe 1.50.8; 7.66.15; 10.33.5
 urviyā vi paprathe 8.86.5; 10.69.2
 parame sadhasthe 1.101.8; 5.45.8
 apām sadhasthe 1.149.4; 2.4.2; 6.52.15;
 10.46.2
 aditer upasthe 10.5.7; 70.7
 nirṛter upasthe 1.117.5; 7.104.9; 10.95.14
 pitror upasthe 1.85.2, 5; 1.46.1; 3.5.8; 26.9;
 6.7.5; 10.8.7; AV. 20.34.16
 dvipade catuṣpade 1.114.1; 157.3; 5.81.2;
 6.74.1; 7.54.1; 9.69.7; 10.37.11; 8.5.43, 44;
 165.1
 andhaso made 8.17.8; 33.4
 barhir āsade 1.13.7; 3.41.9; 5.26.8; 46.5;
 8.60.1; 65.6; 10.183.1
 yathā vide 1.127.4; 132.2; 8.13.29; 45.36;
 49(Vāl.1).1; 69.4; 9.86.32; 106.2
 ṣaṁ hrde 5.11.5; 8.79.7; 82.3; 10.86.15
 garbham ā dadhe 3.27.9; 9.77.4
 vayo dadhe 8.33.7; 39.4; 9.111.2^f, 2^s
 kṣayaṁ dadhe 1.40.7; 9.82.3
 hastayor dadhe 1.128.6; 9.18.4

ne

mānuṣe jane 1.48.11; 5.14.2; 74.2; 6.16.1;
 10.118.9
 mahe tane 8.46.25; 9.44.1
 ṛtasya sādane 1.84.4; 9.12.1
 hite dhane 6.45.11; 10.63.14. Cf. dhane hite.
 kṛtvye dhane 1.54.6; 8.5.26; 8.21
 ubhayāya janmane 1.31.7; 10.37.11
 divyāya janmane 1.58.6; 9.85.6
 vasunaḥ ca dāvane 6.71.2; 10.50.7
 makhasya dāvane 1.134.1; 8.7.27
 aiyase vane 9.66.9; 78.2
 ava cakradad vane 9.7.3; 74.1
 pajrāya sāmne 8.4.17; 6.47
 uṣasā virūpe 1.73.7; 5.1.4

rodasī ubhe 1.10.8; 33.9; 54.2; 2.1.15; 3.2.2;
 34.1; 53.12; 5.31.6; 6.30.1; 8.6.38; 25.21;
 76.11; 9.18.6; 10.1.7; 10.119.7; 140.2

me

sva ā dame 1.143.4; 2.2.4; 9.111.2
 sve dame 1.1.8; 94.14; 2.2.11; 3.10.2; 5.48.3;
 10.118.7
 juṣasva me 8.43.16; 44.2
 suta ime 1.5.5; 23.1; 3.40.4; 42.5; 8.93.22, 25;
 9.106.1
 janā ime 1.102.5; 8.1.3; 40.7; 74.6
 ṛṇavad(10.65.13, ṛṇavan) vacāṁsi me 1.145.3;
 10.65.13; 66.11
 rodasī ime 7.87.2; 90.3
 suta indra some 1.177.2; 6.40.3; indra some
 3.35.9; 6.23.1
 ṛṇutam havām me 1.181.7; 3.62.2; 6.69.7;
 ṛṇutemam havām me 6.52.13
 yat te asme 1.165.3; 10.95.13
 dhattam asme 6.52.16; 69.6
 viṣyatu nābhim asme 2.3.9; viṣyatām nābhim
 asme 2.40.4

ye

yāmann iṣṭaye 1.112.1; 5.44.4
 sumnam iṣṭaye 6.70.4; 10.36.6
 uḥmasiṣṭaye 1.129.4; 5.74.3
 vājasya sātaye 5.9.7; 9.7.9; 10.93.10
 prāva sātaye 1.102.3; 10.38.1
 ā vaha somapitaye 1.44.9; 48.12
 sutasya pitaye 1.5.6; 3.42.9; 4.48.1-4; 5.51.1
 somasya pitaye 1.16.3, &c.; 22.1, &c.; 47.9,
 &c.; 8.12.12; 34.10
 ṣardhāya vītaye 9.104.3; 105.3
 deva vītaye 2.2.6; 6.16.7 (devavītaye is com-
 mon cadence)
 havyāni vītaye 1.74.4; 135.3, 4; 142.13;
 8.101.7, 10
 yāhi vītaye 1.135.1; 5.51.5; 6.16.10
 kṛṇuhi vītaye 1.13.2; 6.53.10
 havanta ūtaye 1.23.3; 8.1.3; 15.12; 68.5
 ahva ūtaye 2.32.8; 8.38.9; 42.6
 asmabhyam ūtaye 8.83.1; 10.126.7
 savitāram ūtaye 1.35.1; 5.46.3
 agnim ūtaye 1.106.1; 3.27.6; 10.64.8
 maghavan maghattaye 8.24.10; 70.9
 upa praçastaye 1.74.6; 4.56.5; 5.39.4
 devāyāgnaye 3.13.1; 5.16.1
 rathe hiraṇyaye 8.1.24, 25
 vājāya ghr̥ṣvaye 4.32.6, 9
 nitya ā çaye 1.140.7; 141.2

1. List of Repeated Cadences

o

tvā cātakrato 1.10.1; 6.45.25; 8.92.12
 tvañ cātakrato 8.33.11; 10.134.4
 yajamānāya sukrato 7.16.6; 10.122.6
 sahaso yaho 1.26.10; 74.5; 79.4; 7.15.11;
 8.19.12; 84.5

āu

uśaso vyaṣṭāu 1.118.11; 4.14.4; 39.3; 5.62.8;
 7.69.5; 10.6.3; aśyā uśaso vyaṣṭāu 3.15.2;
 4.1.5; 23.5. Cf. uśaso vyaṣṭiṣu.
 avatha vājasātāu 6.66.8; 10.35.14; 63.14
 sūryasya sātāu 2.19.4; 6.20.5; 7.30.2
 turvaçe yadāu 8.9.14; 10.5; 45.27
 samidhāneagnāu 1.124.1; 3.30.2; 4.6.4; 6.51.17

CADENCES ENDING IN VISARGA (h)

kah

deva ekah 1.32.12; 10.51.1; 81.3; 104.9
 savitā bhagaḥ 4.55.10; 5.82.3; 7.15.12; 66.4;
 8.18.3
 rathaspatir bhagaḥ 10.64.10; 93.7
 na vañsagaḥ 1.55.1; 130.2; 6.16.39; iva vañ-
 sagaḥ 1.7.8; 8.33.2
 cakrma kac cid āgaḥ 1.185.8; 2.27.14; 4.12.4
 (manīṣam) ucatim ajigaḥ 6.47.3; (dhiyaḥ)
 ucatir ajigaḥ 7.10.1
 navyasā vacaḥ 2.31.5; 6.48.11; 8.39.2
 madhumad vacaḥ 1.78.5; 8.8.11
 ṛtuthā vi vocaḥ 6.18.3; 10.28.5
 abhiṣaster amuñcaḥ 7.13.2; 10.104.9
 viṣvam ā rajah 5.48.2; 7.66.15; 9.68.9
 pārthivam rajah 1.81.5; 90.7; 9.72.8; 107.24
 ruçad aśya pājah 1.115.5; 3.29.3
 viçvā abhiyujah 3.11.6; 8.45.8
 astu çreṣṭhaḥ 6.16.26; 26.8
 indra girvanah 1.5.7, 10; 3.41.4; 4.32.8, 11;
 6.46.10; 8.3.18; 13.4.22; 32.7; 49.3; 51.6;
 52.8; 90.3; 93.10; 94.2; 98.7
 abhavad vicakṣanaḥ 1.112.4; 10.92.15
 pathikrd viçakṣanaḥ 2.23.6; 9.106.5
 pradiva urānaḥ 4.6.4; 7.8
 savanam juṣānaḥ 3.43.4; 4.32.5; 10.160.2
 sakhyam juṣānaḥ 7.7.2; 8.48.2; 9.97.11
 bahavo manīṣinaḥ 9.72.2; 85.3
 amṛtasya cārunaḥ 9.70.2, 4; 108.4; 110.4
 mitrasyaṛyamnaḥ 1.41.7; 10.185.1
 arunaḥ suparnaḥ 10.30.2; 55.6

taḥ

vṛtrasya dodhataḥ 1.80.5; 8.6.6
 vājasya gomataḥ 1.11.3; 79.4; 4.32.7; 5.23.2;
 6.45.23; 8.25.20; 45.23, 28
 sutasya gomataḥ 8.13.14; 82.6; 92.30; 94.6
 indra gomataḥ 4.32.6; 8.3.1; 45.10
 vanavad vanuṣyataḥ 2.25.1, 2; 26.1
 vahantu bibhrataḥ 6.55.6; 8.65.4

varuṇo dhṛtavrataḥ 1.44.14; 141.9; 2.1.4;
 10.66.5
 rājeva suvrataḥ 9.20.5; 57.3
 viprasya māvataḥ 1.17.2; 129.11; 142.2
 mātariçvā parāvataḥ 3.9.5; 6.8.4
 tisraḥ parāvataḥ 8.5.8; 32.22
 soma viçvataḥ 1.91.8; 9.33.6; 40.3; 41.6;
 61.6; 86.38; 10.25.7
 upa yanti viçvataḥ 1.125.4; 3.51.2
 pary eṣi viçvataḥ 9.83.1; 106.14
 pari pātu viçvataḥ 6.75.14; 10.37.2
 sadane vivasvataḥ 1.53.1; 10.75.1
 çavaso napātaḥ 1.161.14; 4.35.1, 8; 37.4
 bhuvaneṣv arpitaḥ 9.86.39, 45
 bādhatām itaḥ 7.50.2; 10.162.1
 iva tritaḥ 1.52.5; 5.86.1
 deva savitaḥ 1.24.3; 5.82.4, 5; 9.67.25, 26;
 10.93.9
 dhiyā hitaḥ 9.25.2; 44.2
 dhitiḥ hitaḥ 8.60.4; 9.9.4
 hotā manurhitaḥ 1.13.4; 14.11; 6.16.9; 8.34.8
 bāhvor hitaḥ 1.51.7; 2.36.5
 vardhasva suṣṭutaḥ 8.6.12; 74.8
 mitro adbhutaḥ 1.94.13; 6.8.3
 indro marutaḥ 1.90.4; 8.3.21
 aśi çrutaḥ 4.30.2; 32.17; 7.32.17; 8.24.2
 dhārayā sutaḥ 9.72.5; 84.3; 100.6; 108.5
 vṛṣā sutaḥ 9.27.3; 37.5; 40.2; 61.28
 pavate sutaḥ 9.3.10; 6.7, 8; 42.2; 63.13;
 106.2
 pitaye sutaḥ 1.137.3; 9.38.6
 somo ayañ sutaḥ 5.40.2; 8.13.32; 94.4
 devebhyah sutaḥ 9.3.9; 28.2; 99.7; 103.6
 adribhiḥ sutaḥ 8.22.8; 82.5; 9.24.5; 86.34;
 109.18
 nr̥bhiḥ sutaḥ 1.137.3; 9.62.5
 camvoḥ sutaḥ 9.36.1; 108.10
 dymny āhutaḥ 1.36.8; 8.103.9
 ghr̥tebhir āhutaḥ 2.7.4; 8.19.22, 23
 purvañika hotaḥ 6.5.2; 10.2; 11.6
 adhvarasya hotaḥ 4.6.1; 6.15.14; 7.14.2

prasavaḥ sargataktah 3.33.4; 11
 dhruva ā niṣattah 3.6.4; 6.9.4
 vavre antah 4.1.13; 5.31.3; 7.104.3; 10.8.7
 pakvam antah 1.62.9; 6.44.24
 maruta rṣṭimantah 3.54.13; 5.60.3
 abhi vājayantah 6.5.7; 22.2
 manasā devayantah 3.8.4; 9.74.8
 prathamam devayantah 4.11.5; 6.1.2; 7.47.1
 vayam indravantah 1.105.19; 136.7
 bhuvaneṣv antah 1.157.5; 164.31; 8.101.14;
 10.177.3; 183.3
 apsv antah 1.116.24; 182.6; 2.35.7; 3.1.3;
 4.13.4; 10.27.17; 30.4; 45.3

thah

savanāni gachathah 4.45.4; 10.41.3
 vṛṣā rathah 2.16.6; 9.38.1
 indra te rathah 2.16.3; 8.13.31
 mahi çarma saprathah 7.82.10; 9.85.8; çarma
 saprathah 1.22.15; 142.5; 8.30.4; 47.7;
 9.74.1
 anv eti pāthah 1.113.8; 9.63.5
 asurah sunithah 1.35.7; 10
 etave krthah 1.112.8; 10.39.8
 vṛṣā madah 1.80.2; 5.40.2; 8.13.32; 9.64.2;
 80.2
 priyo madah 9.79.5; 85.2
 matsaro madah 1.175.1; 9.17.3; 27.5
 cakrire sadah 1.85.2; 7
 usriyā havyasūdah 1.93.12; 4.50.5
 vasāu dadhah 1.81.3; 8.13.22
 asunvato vadhah 1.101.4; 8.62.12
 abhi grṇanti rādhaḥ 1.100.17; 10.7.2
 apa sridhah 1.48.8; 7.81.6; 8.18.8, 9; 9.27.1;
 63.28
 ati sridhah 1.36.7; 3.9.4; 10.7; 9.66.22;
 10.126.5
 amater uta kṣudhah 8.66.14; 10.43.3
 abhi somam ūdhah 3.48.3; 4.23.1
 mātūr ūdhah 10.20.2; 32.8
 abhi sprdhah 6.45.18; 9.7.5; 20.1
 sunvato vṛdhah 5.34.6; 8.12.18

nah

abhito janah 7.55.5; 10.133.4
 antar açmanah 6.43.3; 9.108.6
 marutām iva svanaḥ 1.143.5; 9.70.6; iva
 svanaḥ 9.41.3; 70.6
 juṣasva nah 3.52.1, 4; 62.4; 8.44.5
 sumatiḥ cakānah 5.27.3; 10.148.3
 çociṣā çoçucānah 7.5.4; 13.2
 āngirobhir grṇānah 2.15.8; 4.16.8; 10.111.4

adhi vocatā nah 2.27.6; 8.48.14; 10.128.4
 takṣatā nah 3.54.17; 4.36.9
 pitṛbhiḥ saṁvidānah 8.48.13; 10.14.4; 169.4
 tanvā vāvṛdhānah 3.34.1; 10.54.2; tanvā
 vṛdhānah 7.99.1
 çrava ichamānah 1.126.1; 6.58.3; 10.102.4
 brahmaṇā vandamānah 1.24.11; 3.18.3
 duritā bādhāmānah 1.35.3; 6.47.30
 sahasā jāyamānah 1.96.1; 6.44.22
 bhavati jāyamānah 3.8.4; 10.85.19
 prathamam jāyamānah 1.163.1; 4.17.7; 50.4
 mitrāvaruṇā pūyamānah 9.97.42, 49
 camvoḥ pūyamānah 9.97.2, 48
 soma pariçicyamānah 9.68.10; 97.14
 rajaso vimānah 3.26.7; 7.87.6; 10.121.5;
 139.5

jujuṣur yuvānah 1.152.5; 165.2
 indra vājinah 1.11.2; 7.32.23
 pra vājinah 9.22.1; 9.64.4
 indra sominah 8.17.3; 45.16; 10.56.1
 pitāsī nah 1.31.10; 10.186.2
 yaçasam kṛdhi nah 3.1.19; 7.42.5
 tuce tu nah 6.48.9; 8.27.14
 manah punah 1.94.12; 10.57.4
 harivo mā vi venah 5.31.2; 36.4; 6.44.10
 jivase nah 2.39.6; 7.62.5
 grṇato maghonaḥ 4.17.5; 10.22.15
 uta no maghonaḥ 1.140.12; 7.12.2
 atithiḥ çivo nah 5.1.8; 7.9.3
 krṇuhi vasyaso nah 4.2.20; 8.48.6
 trāsithām nah 4.55.1; 5.41.1; 7.62.4; 71.2

paḥ

imā apah 1.80.4; 131.4; 10.43.8
 samudriyā apah 8.76.3; 9.62.26
 parvatāḥ apah 5.46.3; 10.65.11
 riṇann apah 2.22.4; 8.7.28; 32.2; 9.109.22;
 10.138.1
 mahir apah 8.3.10; 6.16; 12.3; 9.61.22;
 10.64.8
 viver apah 10.76.3; 147.1
 yad rapah 10.59.8-10; 137.2, 3.
 ati kṣapah 8.26.3; 10.77.2
 tan na āpah 7.34.23; 10.37.6
 prthivi dyām utāpah 3.54.19; 10.88.2
 oṣadhīr utāpah 3.51.5; 55.22
 tasthur āpah 2.35.3; 5.47.5
 sasrur āpah 7.90.4; 101.4; 10.111.8
 daça kṣipah 9.8.4; 15.8; 46.6; 61.7; 80.4, 5;
 85.7
 vṛṣabho viçvarūpah 3.56.3; 6.41.3
 bhuvanasya garbhah 10.45.6; 168.4
 jyotiṣā tamah 4.52.6; 5.14.4; 6.8.3; 9.108.12
 bādhate tamah 1.56.4; 10.127.2

1. List of Repeated Cadences

no antamah 5.24.1; 8.45.18
 apasām apastamah 1.160.4; 10.53.9
 bṛhan namaḥ 1.136.1; 6.75.15
 vṛṣabho na bhīmaḥ 7.19.1; 10.103.1
 dasra mantumamah 1.42.5; 6.56.4
 abhi pra nonumamah 1.11.2; 78.1-5; 8.6.7
 gūra nonumamah 7.32.22; 8.63.11
 suta indra somah 3.35.7; 10.112.5; indra
 somah 1.177.4; 8.17.11; 9.87.4; 97.46

ayah

pañca kṛṣṭayah 8.74.10; 10.60.4; AV. 3.24.3;
 12.1.42
 namanta kṛṣṭayah 7.31.9; 8.6.4
 maruto viçvakṛṣṭayah 3.26.5; 10.92.6
 soma tiṣṭhantu kṛṣṭayah 9.69.7; 86.37
 maruto bhrājadṛṣṭayah 1.31.1; 64.11; 168.4;
 5.55.1
 yanti vṛṣṭayah 5.53.6, 10; 9.57.1
 no arāṭayah 10.57.1; 174.2
 indrasya rātayah 1.11.3; 8.62.1-12; 99.4
 sapta dhīṭayah 9.8.4; 15.8
 yanti dhīṭayah 1.25.16; 3.12.7; 10.25.4
 na saptayah 1.85.1; 9.65.26
 uta praçastayah 6.45.3; 8.12.21; 19.19; 40.9;
 45.33
 gr̥ṇanti vahnayah 1.48.11; 5.79.4
 vahanti vahnayah 1.14.6; 8.3.23
 çakmanā payah 9.34.3; 110.3
 madhunā payah 1.23.16; 9.11.2
 it payah 9.42.4; 10.17.14
 ghṛtaṁ payah 9.31.5; 62.9; 74.4; 86.37;
 AV. 7.73.4; 20.48.3
 dāçuse mayah 1.93.1; 7.81.3
 normayah 1.168.2; 8.103.11
 sapta raçmayah 1.105.9; 2.5.2
 na raçmayah 4.52.5; 9.64.7
 vahantu harayah 1.16.1; 8.6.42
 ye ca sūrayah 5.16.5; 7.66.13
 vayah ca sūrayah 5.66.6; 9.98.12
 sacanta sūrayah 5.17.5; 7.74.5
 santu sūrayah 7.16.7; 8.60.6
 uru jrayah 4.52.5; 5.44.6; 8.36.1-6; 9.68.2;
 10.92.5
 abhi prayah 1.45.8; 119.1; 134.1; 4.46.3;
 5.51.5-7; 8.6.42; 13.28; 74.14
 yuvad vayah 1.111.1; 10.39.8
 bṛhad vayah 1.136.2; 8.102.1
 sa kṣayah 7.66.5; 8.63.7
 asya rāyah 5.12.3; 6.22.3
 puruṣcandrasya rāyah 7.100.2; 9.89.7
 çagdhī rāyah 4.21.10; 10.147.5

iyah

sādhayā dhiyah 1.94.3, 4
 sanīṣanta no dhiyah 9.79.1; 10.142.2
 pinvatam dhiyah 1.151.6; 7.82.3; 10.39.2
 vāco agriyah 1.16.7; 8.26.25
 adhi priyah 8.64.11; 9.25.3
 asi priyah 1.75.4; 8.19.31
 adhi çriyah 1.139.3; 8.20.12; 92.20
 abhi çriyah 3.44.2; 8.102.9; 9.16.6
 prtanāsu dūdhyaḥ 3.16.2; 7.82.1
 mā riṣanyah 2.11.1; 7.9.5
 hotā varenyah 1.26.2; 2.7.6; 5.13.4
 mado varenyah 1.175.2; 8.46.8; 9.61.19

tyah

devo amartyah 3.27.7; 9.3.1; VS. 21.14 et al.
 içīta martyah 4.15.5; 8.23.15
 cana martyah 8.28.4; 68.19
 devo na martyah 8.14.4; 10.22.5; TA. 1.5.1
 sa martyah 5.53.15; 8.46.4; 101.1; 10.93.2
 namasopasadyah 2.23.13; 3.59.5; 10.47.6
 sakhyam sakhibhyaḥ 4.23.5, 6
 pari dattāt pitṛbhyaḥ 10.16.2; 17.3
 rāyo aryah 4.48.1; 6.14.3; 36.5; 47.9
 devo aryah 7.64.3; 86.7
 devo na sūryah 9.54.3; 63.13; 64.9
 ud eti sūryah 1.157.1; 10.35.8; 37.2; eti
 sūryah 6.48.21
 ucathasya navyah 5.12.3; 7.18.5
 iva havyah 8.20.20; 71.15
 viçvāsu havyah 5.17.4; 8.90.1
 (vāji) na kṛtyah 6.2.8; (açvo) na kṛtyah
 9.101.2
 asi pūrvyah 1.94.6; 8.39.3
 anṇāni meṣyah 9.86.47; 107.11

arah

prtanāsu duṣṭarah 4.36.6; 8.46.8
 rihanti mātarah 9.100.1, 7
 sukrte sukrṭtarah 1.31.4; 156.5
 yathā narah 5.54.8; 7.31.2
 svapasyayā narah 1.110.8; 161.11
 abhī narah 5.9.7; 9.101.3
 sute narah 7.94.10; 8.33.2
 divo narah 1.64.4; 2.36.2; 5.54.10; 6.2.3
 adribhir narah 2.36.1; 8.38.3; 65.8
 vāvṛdhur narah 5.55.3; 59.5
 sakhyam āvarah 8.13.21; 19.30
 soma matsarah 9.63.24; 107.23
 indrāya matsarah 9.13.8; 34.4; 66.7

irah

ṛṇudhī girah 8.84.3; ṛṇuhī girah 1.82.1
te girah 1.9.4; 5.10.4; 8.84.7
me girah 1.10.9; 25.18; 8.32.23
girvaṇo girah 1.10.12; 6.45.28
no girah 3.40.8; 5.13.3; 7.15.6; 9.61.23
naksanta no girah 8.92.27; 103.1
vardhantu no girah 1.5.8; 3.10.6; 8.13.6;
44.19; 92.21; 9.61.14
sūnavo girah 1.37.10; 6.52.9
agne aṅgirah 5.10.7; 8.74.11; 8.4.4
vanataṁ girah 1.3.2; 93.9; 7.94.2
yajñam aṅgirah 1.1.6; 4.9.7
abhinae chirah 1.52.10; 8.76.2
yac chirah 1.84.14; 8.91.6
deveṣu medhirah 1.105.14; 142.11; 8.29.2
indra dhīrah 1.62.12; 10.89.8
prataraṇaḥ suvirah 1.91.19; 6.47.26; AV.
12.2.49

urah

dadhire purah 1.13.1; 5.16.1; 8.12.12, 25
naḥ purah 2.41.11; 8.61.15
abhinat purah 1.53.8; bhinat purah 8.1.8
ratham purah 1.102.9; 8.45.9
navatiṁ purah 3.12.6; 8.93.2
varanta āmuraḥ 4.31.9; 8.24.5
dhāyī pajrah 1.158.3; 8.63.12
na mitrah 1.91.3; 2.38.9
guṣṇam indrah 1.33.12; 6.18.8; MS. 4.14.7;
225.9
somam indrah 3.22.1; 4.18.3
vṛtram indrah 1.33.13; 61.10
taviṣibhir indrah 4.19.4; 5.32.3
pradiṣas catasrah 1.164.42; 10.51.9; 128.1.
Very frequent in AV. and the rest of
Mantra literature.

avaḥ

amavac chavaḥ 5.86.3; 8.75.13
pari yanti ketavaḥ 9.86.5, 6
varanta vaḥ 2.24.5; 5.55.7
madhumanta indavaḥ 9.68.1; 86.1
sutāsa indavaḥ 8.6.21; 13.16; 49(Vāl. 1).3;
50(Vāl. 2).3
suvanāsa indavaḥ 8.3.6; 6.38; 51(Vāl. 3).10;
9.17.2
asṛgram indavaḥ 9.12.1; 62.1; 63.26
samudram indavaḥ 9.64.17; 66.12
sapta sindhavaḥ 8.54(Vāl. 6).4; 69.12; 9.66.6;
10.43.3
na sindhavaḥ 1.143.3; 10.124.7
yanti sindhavaḥ 8.40.8; 10.92.5

arṣanti sindhavaḥ 1.105.12; 125.5; 9.2.4;
31.3; 62.27; 66.13
ūti sudānavaḥ 1.172.1; yuṣmākotī sudānavaḥ
7.59.10
marutaḥ sudānavaḥ 1.40.1; 44.14; 64.6;
85.10; 8.20.18; AV. 6.30.1, et al.
vaḥ sudānavaḥ 1.172.2; 8.7.19; 67.16; 83.6
vasavaḥ sudānavaḥ 3.26.5; 10.66.12
na dhenavaḥ 9.13.7; 68.1; 100.7; 10.96.12
gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28; 9.96.12
yanti dhenavaḥ 5.6.1; 9.69.4
upa dasyanti dhenavaḥ 1.135.8; 5.55.5
vām avaḥ 1.119.4; 8.73.1-18
vi caranti tanyavaḥ 5.63.2, 5
marutaḥ samanyavaḥ 2.34.5, 6
viprā avasyavaḥ 8.13.17; 9.17.7; 63.20
na ṛvasyavaḥ 1.48.3; 9.10.1; 66.10
ṛṇanti kāravaḥ 2.43.1; 6.45.33; 8.46.3;
54(Vāl. 6).1; 94.3
aṣvinor avaḥ 1.46.12; 8.9.13
ivoravaḥ 5.57.4; 9.22.2
uta ṛvavaḥ 5.7.9; 9.1.4; 6.3; 51.5; 63.12
mahī ṛvavaḥ 1.79.4; 160.5; 5.18.5; 8.55(Vāl.
7).5; 9.4.1; 9.9; 61.10; 80.2; 100.8
ṛūra ṛvavaḥ 6.19.6; 10.148.4
asṛgram āṇavaḥ 9.17.1; 23.1; 63.4
indra te ṛvavaḥ 8.62.8, 10
vṛṣṇi te ṛvavaḥ 5.35.4; 8.3.10
vāvṛdhe ṛvavaḥ 1.52.7; 81.4; 10.23.5
vṛṣṇyaṁ ṛvavaḥ 8.3.8; 51(Vāl. 3).10; 9.64.2
asya gāvaḥ 3.36.5; 5.47.4
varuṇa svadhāvaḥ 7.86.8; 88.5

ivaḥ

dūhitā divaḥ 1.48.8; 7.81.1. Cf. duhitar
divaḥ
rocanaḥ divaḥ 3.12.9; 8.14.9; 94.9; 9.37.3
tmanā divaḥ 5.25.8; 52.6
pivate divaḥ 1.54.7; 5.63.1
rocane divaḥ 1.105.5; 8.10.1; 69.3; 82.4;
97.5; 9.86.27
madhyamādivaḥ 8.1.29; 13.13; 27.19
br̥hato divaḥ 6.2.4; 8.25.7
maruto divaḥ 5.53.8; 8.7.13
maho divaḥ 1.105.10; 2.1.6; 5.52.7; 9.48.1;
72.7; 86.8
ārodhanam divaḥ 4.8.2, 4
duhitar divaḥ 1.30.22; 48.1, 9; 49.2; 5.79.2,
3, 8, 9; 7.81.3; 8.47.14, 15; 10.127.8. Cf.
duhitā divaḥ
patir divaḥ 8.13.8; 98.4; 9.86.33; vṛdhah
patir divaḥ 8.89.5, 6
puruḥita vajrivaḥ 8.66.6, 11

çūra vajrivah 10.22.10, 11
te adrivah 1.80.14; 5.38.3; 8.21.7; yas te
adrivah 3.37.11; 8.92.18
id adrivah 1.80.7; 5.36.3
cid adrivah 1.129.10; 133.2; 5.39.3; 6.45.9;
8.24.11; 46.11; 62.11; 92.27; 10.147.1

uvah

no duvah 1.36.14; 6.15.6
vidathesv abhuvah 1.64.1, 6
yajniyo bhuvah 8.23.18; 75.3
rathesu vah 1.64.9; 166.9; 5.57.6; 8.20.12
dade vah 1.126.5; 4.37.3
soma midhvah 9.85.4; 113.2
indra midhvah 8.76.7; 10.85.25, 45
yajā cikivah 3.17.5; 25.1
prabhrtasya madhvah 4.20.4; 7.91.6; 10.96.12;
116.4
bhūri paçvah 3.54.15; 6.13.5; AV. 7.14.3,
et al.
apah svah 5.14.4; 7.44.1

çaḥ

naitaçah 1.168.5; 9.108.2
vīravada yaçah 4.32.12; 5.79.6; 7.15.12; 8.23.21;
103.9; 9.61.26; 106.13; 10.36.10
brhad yaçah 5.79.7; 9.20.4
devānām viçah 1.50.5; 8.69.3; 75.8
janayann iṣah 9.3.10; 66.4
sahasrinir iṣah 1.188.2; 9.40.4; 61.3
gomatir iṣah 1.48.15; 2.6.5; 5.79.8; 8.5.9;
23.29; 9.62.24
brhatir iṣah 9.13.4; 42.6; 49.1; 10.134.3
pīvarir iṣah 8.5.20; 22.9
apa dviṣah 1.90.3; 8.11.3; 43.23, 26
viçvā apa dviṣah 6.60.6; 8.45.40; 9.8.7; 63.26
veviṣad viṣah 8.19.11; 10.109.5
ati dviṣah 6.45.6; 8.26.5; 10.126.1-7;
10.137.1-5
viçvā ati dviṣah 5.25.9; 6.61.9; 8.16.11;
69.14
pari dviṣah 6.51.16; 8.45.10
vṛko hi saḥ 6.51.14; 9.79.3
no araruṣah 7.94.8; 9.29.5
deva eṣah 6.73.3; 10.168.4

saḥ

pratimānam ojaṣah 1.52.12; 102.8
ca pracetasah 8.47.4; 83.2
hi pracetasah 8.67.17; 83.5
dhunayo riçādasah 1.64.5; 5.60.7
manave viçvavedasah 8.27.4, 21

maruto viçvavedasah 4.26.4; 5.60.7; AV.
3.3.1; 6.92.1; 93.3
vasavo viçvavedasah 8.27.2, 20
indra rādhah 1.15.5; 5.38.1
madhvo andhasah 1.85.6; 135.4; 3.40.1;
5.34.2; 8.1.25
jātam andhasah 9.18.2; 55.2; 61.10
mandānam andhasah 8.88.1; 10.167.2
çipry andhasah 8.33.7; 92.4
vidmanāpasah 1.31.1; 111.1
maryā arepasah 5.53.3; 10.78.1
asya varpasah 5.48.4; 8.46.16
te rasah 9.61.17; 67.15; 74.9
indriyo rasah 8.3.20; 9.47.3; 86.10
jagmur āçasah 5.56.2; 8.24.11
avatā sajoṣasah 2.31.2; 10.35.11
viçve sajoṣasah 1.43.3; 131.1; 5.21.3; 8.27.5;
54.3; 9.18.3
maruto rukmavakṣasah 2.34.2, 8
no aṇhasah 1.136.5; 7.15.13; 8.18.10
trivarūtham aṇhasah 4.53.6; 10.66.5
pātva aṇhasah 1.18.5; 5.51.13; 7.15.3; 10.4.23;
10.36.3; 164.4
pāhy aṇhasah 1.91.5; 6.48.8; 9.56.4; nah
pāhy aṇhasah 6.16.30, 31; 7.15.15
subhvah parvatāṣah 4.17.2; 6.52.1
maghavānam sūtāṣah 7.26.1, 2
dadhire yajniyāṣah 1.73.7; 148.3
kavayo yajniyāṣah 6.49.11; 10.88.13
pitarah somyāṣah 6.75.10; 10.15.1, 5, 8
divyāḥ pārthivāṣah 6.50.11; 7.35.14
madhva utsah 1.154.5; 10.3.8

haḥ

rādhaso mahah 6.55.2; 8.50(Vāl.2).6; 8.61.14;
9.46.5; 81.3; 10.140.5
çavaso mahah 8.25.5; 90.2
sahasā sahaḥ 1.51.10; 80.10; 8.4.5
dadhiṣe sahaḥ 8.4.4, 10
devāso adruhaḥ 1.19.3; 8.27.9; 9.102.5

kāḥ

çucayah pāvakāḥ 4.51.2; 7.49.2; 56.12; 57.5;
10.46.7
yudhā gāḥ 1.174.4; 4.17.10
abhikanikradad gāḥ 9.97.13; 10.67.3
vidad gāḥ 1.62.3; 2.19.3; 10.68.11
svar gāḥ 9.90.4; 91.6
yantu vājāḥ 1.91.18; 167.1; 3.30.21; 10.31.5
ṛtapā ṛtejāḥ 1.113.12; 6.3.1; 7.20.6
amṛtā ṛtajnāḥ 5.57.8; 58.8; 7.35.15; 38.8;
10.65.14
pitarah padajñāḥ 1.62.2; 3.55.2; 9.97.39

irah

gr̥udhī girah 8.84.3; gr̥nuhī girah 1.82.1
te girah 1.9.4; 5.10.4; 8.84.7
me girah 1.10.9; 25.18; 8.32.23
girvaṇo girah 1.10.12; 6.45.28
no girah 3.40.8; 5.13.3; 7.15.6; 9.61.23
naksanta no girah 8.92.27; 103.1
vardhantu no girah 1.5.8; 3.10.6; 8.13.6;
44.19; 92.21; 9.61.14
sūnavo girah 1.37.10; 6.52.9
agne aṅgīrah 5.10.7; 8.74.11; 84.4
vanataṁ girah 1.3.2; 93.9; 7.94.2
yajñam aṅgīrah 1.1.6; 4.9.7
abhinac chīrah 1.52.10; 8.76.2
yac chīrah 1.84.14; 8.91.6
deveṣu medhīrah 1.105.14; 142.11; 8.29.2
indra dhīrah 1.62.12; 10.89.8
prataraṇaḥ suvirah 1.91.19; 6.47.26; AV.
12.2.49

urah

dadhīre purah 1.131.1; 5.16.1; 8.12.12, 25
nah purah 2.41.11; 8.61.15
abhinat purah 1.53.8; bhinat purah 8.1.8
rathaṁ purah 1.102.9; 8.45.9
navatīm purah 3.12.6; 8.93.2
varanta āmurah 4.31.9; 8.24.5
dhāyī pajrah 1.158.3; 8.63.12
na mitrah 1.91.3; 2.38.9
ṣuṣṇam indrah 1.33.12; 6.18.8; MS. 4.14.7:
225.9
somaṁ indrah 3.22.1; 4.18.3
vṛtram indrah 1.33.13; 61.10
taviṣṭbhir indrah 4.19.4; 5.32.3
pradiṣas catasrah 1.164.42; 10.51.9; 128.1.
Very frequent in AV. and the rest of
Mantra literature.

avah

amavac chavaḥ 5.86.3; 8.75.13
pari yanti ketavaḥ 9.86.5, 6
varanta vah 2.24.5; 5.55.7
madhumanta indavaḥ 9.68.1; 86.1
sutāsa indavaḥ 8.6.21; 13.16; 49(Vāl. 1).3;
50(Vāl. 2).3
suvanāsa indavaḥ 8.3.6; 6.38; 51(Vāl. 3).10;
9.17.2
asṛgram indavaḥ 9.12.1; 62.1; 63.26
samudram indavaḥ 9.64.17; 66.12
sapta sindhavaḥ 8.54(Vāl. 6).4; 69.12; 9.66.6;
10.43.3
na sindhavaḥ 1.143.3; 10.124.7
yanti sindhavaḥ 8.40.8; 10.92.5

arṣanti sindhavaḥ 1.105.12; 125.5; 9.2.4;
31.3; 62.27; 66.13
ūtī sudānavaḥ 1.172.1; yuṣmākotī sudānavaḥ
7.59.10
marutaḥ sudānavaḥ 1.40.1; 44.14; 64.6;
85.10; 8.20.18; AV. 6.30.1, et al.
vah sudānavaḥ 1.172.2; 8.7.19; 67.16; 83.6
vasavaḥ sudānavaḥ 3.26.5; 10.66.12
na dhenavaḥ 9.13.7; 68.1; 100.7; 10.96.12
gāvo na dhenavaḥ 6.45.28; 9.96.12
yanti dhenavaḥ 5.6.1; 9.69.4
upa dasyanti dhenavaḥ 1.135.8; 5.55.5
vām avah 1.119.4; 8.73.1-18
vi caranti tanyavaḥ 5.63.2, 5
marutaḥ samanyavaḥ 2.34.5, 6
viprā avasyavaḥ 8.13.17; 9.17.7; 63.20
na ṣravasyavaḥ 1.48.3; 9.10.1; 66.10
gr̥ṇanti kāravaḥ 2.43.1; 6.45.33; 8.46.3;
54(Vāl. 6).1; 94.3
aṣvinor avah 1.46.12; 8.9.13
ivoravaḥ 5.57.4; 9.22.2
uta ṣravaḥ 5.7.9; 9.1.4; 6.3; 51.5; 63.12
mahī ṣravaḥ 1.79.4; 160.5; 5.18.5; 8.55(Vāl.
7).5; 9.4.1; 9.9; 61.10; 80.2; 100.8
gūra ṣavaḥ 6.19.6; 10.148.4
asṛgram ācavaḥ 9.17.1; 23.1; 63.4
indra te ṣavaḥ 8.62.8, 10
vṛṣṇi te ṣavaḥ 5.35.4; 8.3.10
vāṽrdhe ṣavaḥ 1.52.7; 81.4; 10.23.5
vṛṣṇyaṁ ṣavaḥ 8.3.8; 51(Vāl. 3).10; 9.64.2
asya gāvaḥ 3.36.5; 5.47.4
varuṇa svadhavaḥ 7.86.8; 88.5

ivah

dūhitā divaḥ 1.48.8; 7.81.1. Cf. duhitar
divaḥ
rocanā divaḥ 3.12.9; 8.14.9; 94.9; 9.37.3
tmanā divaḥ 5.25.8; 52.6
pīnvate divaḥ 1.54.7; 5.63.1
rocane divaḥ 1.105.5; 8.10.1; 69.3; 82.4;
97.5; 9.86.27
madhyamādivaḥ 8.1.29; 13.13; 27.19
br̥hato divaḥ 6.2.4; 8.25.7
maruto divaḥ 5.53.8; 8.7.13
maho divaḥ 1.105.10; 2.1.6; 5.52.7; 9.48.1;
72.7; 86.8
ārodhanam divaḥ 4.8.2, 4
duhitar divaḥ 1.30.22; 48.1, 9; 49.2; 5.79.2,
3, 8, 9; 7.81.3; 8.47.14, 15; 10.127.8. Cf.
dūhitā divaḥ
patir divaḥ 8.13.8; 98.4; 9.86.33; vṛdhah
patir divaḥ 8.89.5, 6
puruḥūta vajrivaḥ 8.66.6, 11

gūra vajrivah 10.22.10, 11
te adrivah 1.80.14; 5.38.3; 8.21.7; yas te
adrivah 3.37.11; 8.92.18
id adrivah 1.80.7; 5.36.3
cid adrivah 1.129.10; 133.2; 5.39.3; 6.45.9;
8.24.11; 46.11; 62.11; 92.27; 10.147.1

uvah

no duvah 1.36.14; 6.15.6
vidatheṣv ābhuvah 1.64.1, 6
yajñiyo bhuvah 8.23.18; 75.3
ratheṣu vah 1.64.9; 166.9; 5.57.6; 8.20.12
dade vah 1.126.5; 4.37.3
soma mīdhvah 9.85.4; 113.2
indra mīdhvah 8.76.7; 10.85.25, 45
yajñ cikitvah 3.17.5; 25.1
prabhṛtasya madhvah 4.20.4; 7.91.6; 10.96.12;
116.4
bhūri paçvah 3.54.15; 6.13.5; AV. 7.14.3;
et al.
apah svah 5.14.4; 7.44.1

çaḥ

naitaçaḥ 1.168.5; 9.108.2
vīravat yaçaḥ 4.32.12; 5.79.6; 7.15.12; 8.23.21;
103.9; 9.61.26; 106.13; 10.36.10
br̥had yaçaḥ 5.79.7; 9.20.4
devānām viçaḥ 1.50.5; 8.69.3; 75.8
janayann iṣaḥ 9.3.10; 66.4
sahasrīṇīr iṣaḥ 1.188.2; 9.40.4; 61.3
gomatīr iṣaḥ 1.48.15; 2.6.5; 5.79.8; 8.5.9;
23.29; 9.62.24
br̥hatīr iṣaḥ 9.13.4; 42.6; 49.1; 10.134.3
pīvarīr iṣaḥ 8.5.20; 22.9
apa dviṣaḥ 1.90.3; 8.11.3; 43.23, 26
viçvā apa dviṣaḥ 6.60.6; 8.45.40; 9.8.7; 63.26
veviṣad viṣaḥ 8.19.11; 10.109.5
ati dviṣaḥ 6.45.6; 8.26.5; 10.126.1-7;
10.187.1-5
viçvā ati dviṣaḥ 5.25.9; 6.61.9; 8.16.11;
69.14
pari dviṣaḥ 6.51.16; 8.45.10
vr̥ko hi ṣaḥ 6.51.14; 9.79.3
no araruṣaḥ 7.94.8; 9.29.5
deva eṣaḥ 6.73.3; 10.168.4

saḥ

pratimānam ojaṣaḥ 1.52.12; 102.8
ca pracetasah 8.47.4; 83.2
hi pracetasah 8.67.17; 83.5
dhunayo riçādasah 1.64.5; 5.60.7
manave viçvavedasah 8.27.4, 21

maruto viçvavedasah 4.26.4; 5.60.7; AV.
3.3.1; 6.92.1; 93.3
vasavo viçvavedasah 8.27.2, 20
indra rādhasaḥ 1.15.5; 5.38.1
madhvo andhasah 1.85.6; 135.4; 3.40.1;
5.34.2; 8.1.25
jātam andhasah 9.18.2; 55.2; 61.10
mandānam andhasah 8.88.1; 10.167.2
çipry andhasah 8.33.7; 92.4
vidmanāpasah 1.31.1; 111.1
maryā arepasah 5.53.3; 10.78.1
asya varpasah 5.48.4; 8.46.16
te rasah 9.61.17; 67.15; 74.9
indriyo rasah 8.3.20; 9.47.3; 86.10
jagmur āçasaḥ 5.56.2; 8.24.11
avatā sajoṣasaḥ 2.31.2; 10.35.11
viçve sajoṣasaḥ 1.43.3; 131.1; 5.21.3; 8.27.5;
54.3; 9.18.3
maruto rukmavakṣasaḥ 2.34.2, 8
no añhasah 1.136.5; 7.15.13; 8.18.10
trivarūtham añhasah 4.53.6; 10.66.5
pātv añhasah 1.18.5; 5.51.13; 7.15.3; 10.4.23;
10.36.3; 164.4
pāhy añhasah 1.91.5; 6.48.8; 9.56.4; nah
pāhy añhasah 6.16.30, 31; 7.15.15
subhvaḥ parvatāsaḥ 4.17.2; 6.52.1
maghavānam sūtasaḥ 7.26.1, 2
dadhire yajñiyāsaḥ 1.73.7; 148.3
kavayo yajñiyāsaḥ 6.49.11; 10.88.13
pitarah somyāsaḥ 6.75.10; 10.15.1, 5, 8
divyāḥ pārthivāsaḥ 6.50.11; 7.35.14
madhva utsah 1.154.5; 10.3.8

haḥ

rādhaso mahaḥ 6.55.2; 8.50(Vāl.2).6; 8.61.14;
9.46.5; 81.3; 10.140.5
çavaso mahaḥ 8.25.5; 90.2
sahasā sahaḥ 1.51.10; 80.10; 8.4.5
dadhise sahaḥ 8.4.4, 10
devāso adruhaḥ 1.19.3; 8.27.9; 9.102.5

kāḥ

çucayah pāvakāḥ 4.51.2; 7.49.2; 56.12; 57.5;
10.46.7
yudhā gāḥ 1.174.4; 4.17.10
abhikanikradad gāḥ 9.97.13; 10.67.3
vidad gāḥ 1.62.3; 2.19.3; 10.68.11
svar gāḥ 9.90.4; 91.6
yantu vājāḥ 1.91.18; 167.1; 3.30.21; 10.31.5
rtapā r̥tejāḥ 1.113.12; 6.3.1; 7.20.6
amrtā r̥tajnāḥ 5.57.8; 58.8; 7.35.15; 38.8;
10.65.14
pitarah padajñāḥ 1.62.2; 3.55.2; 9.97.39

santu yajñāḥ 4.37.2; 7.35.7
matibhir vasiṣṭhāḥ 7.12.3; 77.6
gravaṣo bhikṣamānāḥ 4.41.9; 7.90.7; 91.7
sumatiḥ bhikṣamānāḥ 1.73.6, 7; 7.6.6

tāḥ

gucayo dhārapūtāḥ 2.27.2, 9
asi pracetāḥ 3.25.1; 10.110.1
amṛto vicetāḥ 2.10.1, 2; 4.5.2
ye ca martāḥ 1.60.2; 2.27.10
rbhavaḥ suhastāḥ 4.35.3; 10.66.10
astu panthāḥ 3.54.21; 10.108.6
asya pādāḥ 1.163.9; 4.58.3
mā parā dāḥ 1.104.8; 7.46.4; 10.128.8
nihito jātavedāḥ 3.1.20, 21; 29.2
rayim dāḥ 1.169.4; 2.4.8; 5.24.2; 33.6;
10.47.1-8
sātaye dhāḥ 3.31.19; 36.1
iṣe dhāḥ 1.54.11; 7.20.10; 21.10
jīvase dhāḥ 1.72.7; 3.36.10
stuvate vayo dhāḥ 4.17.18; 10.46.10
vṛṣabho vayo dhāḥ 3.31.18; 5.43.13
gravo dhāḥ 1.171.5; 10.69.3

nāḥ

aditiḥ pañca janāḥ 1.89.10; 6.51.11; pañca
janāḥ 6.11.4
retaso dughānāḥ 1.100.3; 3.31.10
vṛṣaṇo yujānāḥ 6.29.2; 44.19
maruto grānāḥ 5.55.10; 59.8
tanayaḥ dadhānāḥ 7.60.8; 10.39.14
maruto vāvṛdhānāḥ 8.96.8; 10.78.8
draviṇam ichamānāḥ 4.41.9; 10.45.11
tanvaḥ cumbhamānāḥ 1.165.5; 7.56.11; 59.7
payasā pinvamānāḥ 3.33.4; 7.50.4; 10.169.3
manasā didhyānāḥ 4.33.9; 7.90.5; 10.181.3
dhenavo vāvaṇānāḥ 1.73.6; 3.57.3; 9.97.35
savitā damūnāḥ 1.123.3; 6.71.4
viṣāṃ damūnāḥ 7.9.2; 10.46.6

pāḥ

satya somapāḥ 1.29.1; 6.45.10; 8.92.18; 98.5
indra somapāḥ 1.10.3; 4.32.14
uta gopāḥ 10.7.7; 69.5
bhuvanasya gopāḥ 1.164.21; 2.27.4; 5.62.9;
7.51.2; 10.17.3
santi gopāḥ 5.12.4; 7.56.18
bodhi gopāḥ 2.9.2; 3.15.2; 4.16.17
naḥ paraspāḥ 2.9.2, 6
br̥had bhāḥ 4.5.1; 7.8.4
ṣatam himāḥ 1.64.14; 5.54.15

yāḥ

açivasya māyāḥ 1.117.3; 6.44.22
paya usriyāyāḥ 1.121.5; 10.87.17
payasa usriyāyāḥ 1.153.4; 10.61.26
tama ūrmyāyāḥ 6.10.4; 65.2
vahatum sūryāyāḥ 1.184.3; 10.85.14
sīdantu yajñiyāḥ 1.142.9; 2.41.21
divyāso atyāḥ 1.163.10; 181.2
suvitāya gamyāḥ 1.181.3; 5.41.18
vara ā prthivyaḥ 3.23.4; 53.11
diva ā prthivyaḥ 4.21.3; 6.58.4; 7.6.7; 39.5
mahinā prthivyaḥ 3.6.2; 7.10
varimann ā prthivyaḥ 3.59.3; 10.29.7
nābhā prthivyaḥ 3.5.9; 10.1.6
agne prthivyaḥ 3.17.2; 10.7.1
indrah prthivyaḥ 3.46.3; 6.30.1
varimānam prthivyaḥ 6.47.4; 8.42.1
pratimānam prthivyaḥ 1.52.13; 10.111.5
nūnam agyāḥ 5.42.1, 14
viçvāny agyāḥ 1.69.6; 70.1
viçvadhā syāḥ 1.174.10; 4.16.18
trasadasyum asyāḥ 4.42.8, 9
iha syāḥ 7.1.8, 9; 10.11.9

rāḥ

sudughāḥ sudhārāḥ 7.36.6; 9.96.24
pūrvo aṅgirāḥ 1.139.9; 10.92.15
vidattheṣu dhīrāḥ 3.26.6; 28.4
sapta viprāḥ 3.7.7; 31.5; 4.2.15; 9.92.2
anumadanti viprāḥ 3.47.4; 10.120.4
na çubhrāḥ 2.11.3; 5.41.12; 7.56.16
anūṣata vrāḥ 4.1.16; 10.123.2
iva vrāḥ 1.124.8; 126.5
vasta usrāḥ 4.25.2; 6.3.6; 7.69.5; 8.46.26

vāḥ

viçve ca devāḥ 9.109.2; 10.157.1
raṇayanta devāḥ 1.147.1; 3.57.2; 4.7.7
janayanta devāḥ 3.49.1; 6.7.1, 2
ajanayanta devāḥ 8.100.11; 10.88.8
bhuvanāya devāḥ 10.88.1, 12
varuṇasya devāḥ 7.104.11; 10.36.13
yasya devāḥ 1.190.1; 10.121.2
varuṇa mitra devāḥ 2.29.1; 5.46.2
putra devāḥ 4.18.11; 5.3.1
indra devāḥ 6.17.8; 18.15; 10.28.7; 64.12
deva devāḥ 5.3.4; 6.18.14
yad avanti devāḥ 1.179.3; 2.23.19; avanti
devāḥ 4.50.9
santi devāḥ 1.164.50; 3.6.8; 7.39.4
varivasyantu devāḥ 1.122.3, 14; 6.52.15
avantu devāḥ 3.8.8; 8.63.12

astu devāḥ 10.51.8; 85.23
 pitaro navagvāḥ 6.22.2; 10.14.6
 daṣa māso navagvāḥ 5.45.7, 11
 suyamāso aṣvāḥ 1.180.1; 3.61.2
 aruṣāso aṣvāḥ 7.75.6; 97.6
 pathyā anu svāḥ 3.35.8; 7.7.2; 10.14.2

cāḥ

draviṇaṁ vīrapeṇāḥ 4.11.3; 10.80.4
 mīdhuse sajoṣāḥ 4.5.1; 5.41.2
 varuṇaḥ sajoṣāḥ 1.186.2; 6.3.1
 ūtibhiḥ sajoṣāḥ 7.24.4; 8.48.15
 agne vasubhiḥ sajoṣāḥ 7.5.9; 10.4; 10.110.3
 pavamāno akṣāḥ 9.89.1; 110.10
 somo akṣāḥ 9.18.1; 10.89.6

tiḥ

prtanā abhiṣṭiḥ 3.34.4; 10.104.10
 agne samdr̥ṣṭiḥ 4.10.5; 6.16.25
 mṛdho vicarṣaṇiḥ 2.22.3; 9.40.1
 vājānām patiḥ 9.31.2; 10.26.7
 na viṣpatiḥ 1.128.7; 9.108.10
 iva viṣpatiḥ 1.27.12; 37.8
 parvatāso vanaspatiḥ 8.20.5; 54(Vāl.6).4
 bhuvanasya yas patiḥ 5.51.12; 10.128.7
 manasas patiḥ 9.11.8; 28.1
 devo br̥haspatiḥ 10.17.13; 173.5
 vasur dadīḥ 1.110.7; 8.24.3
 varuṇo mitro agniḥ 1.3.38; 3.4.2; 5.49.3;
 6.49.1; 51.10; 7.34.25; 39.7; 40.7; 56.25;
 62.3
 yahvo agniḥ 3.1.12; 4.5.2; 7.11
 manuṣyebhir agniḥ 3.4.8; 29.2; 7.2.8

bhiḥ

sapta dhāmabhiḥ 1.22.16; 4.7.5
 soma dhāmabhiḥ 9.66.5; 67.26
 vipra manmabhiḥ 1.127.2; 10.87.24
 soma dharmabhiḥ 9.86.5; 107.24
 janayata svadhābhiḥ 1.95.4; 9.95.1
 carati svadhābhiḥ 1.113.13; 10.16.5
 amṛtasya nābhiḥ 4.58.1; 8.101.15; AV.6.44.3
 pr̥ṣatibhir r̥ṣtibhiḥ 1.37.2; 64.8; 2.36.2
 avase suvr̥ktibhiḥ 1.52.1; 168.1; 6.61.2
 citrābhir ūtibhiḥ 5.40.3; 9.62.25
 viṣvābhir ūtibhiḥ 1.23.6; 4.31.12, 32; 6.44.3;
 8.8.1, 18; 32.12; 37.1, 2-6; 61.5; 87.3;
 10.134.3
 agne tavotibhiḥ 6.8.6; 8.19.30; tavotibhiḥ
 9.4.5, 6
 agne agnibhiḥ 1.26.10; 10.141.6
 sūryo na raṣmibhiḥ 1.84.1; 8.43.32; 9.41.5

sūryasya raṣmibhiḥ 1.47.7; 137.2; 5.79.8;
 8.12.9; 101.2; 9.61.8; 10.35.5; AV.6.108.1, 5
 hinvanty adribhiḥ 9.26.5; 30.5; 32.2; 38.2;
 39.6; 50.3; 65.8; 101.3
 indra keṣibhiḥ 1.16.4; 8.97.4
 nāsatyā ṣacibhiḥ 1.116.22, 23; 8.57(Vāl.9).1
 abhi caṣṭe ṣacibhiḥ 1.164.44; 10.139.3
 adhi ṣṇubhiḥ 5.60.7; 87.4
 cakṛmā tanūbhiḥ 4.2.14; 7.86.5
 dhāyi dhātṛbhiḥ 4.7.1; 8.92.29
 iva ṣṭṛbhiḥ 1.87.1; 166.11; 4.7.3
 pathibhiḥ sugebhiḥ 1.35.11; 162.21; 163.6
 viṣvebhīr devebhiḥ 3.40.3; 5.51.8; 8.71.3
 ūhathū rajobhiḥ 1.116.20; 6.62.6
 uṣijo namobhiḥ 10.46.2, 4
 rocāmānā mahobhiḥ 4.14.1; 6.64.2
 saganō marudbhiḥ 1.101.9; 3.47.2, 4; 52.7
 10.157.3
 namasā havirbhiḥ 2.35.12; 4.50.6; 7.97.3
 yajamāno havirbhiḥ 1.24.11; 3.1.15

riḥ

camvor viṣad dharīḥ 9.103.4; 107.10
 vṛṣā hariḥ 9.2.6; 5.9; 27.6; 82.1; 86.44
 aruṣo hariḥ 9.8.6; 111.1
 prati muṇcate kaviḥ 4.53.2; 5.81.2
 divaḥ kaviḥ 9.9.1; 64.30; 71.7
 juhutā haviḥ 7.15.1; 10.14.13
 hūyate haviḥ 1.26.6; 34.10; 36.6; 10.151.1
 devebhyo haviḥ 1.13.11; 5.5.11
 uttamam haviḥ 9.67.28; 107.1
 soma jāgrviḥ 9.36.2; 106.4; 107.6
 gavām ṛṣiḥ 8.4.20; 51(Vāl.3).2
 asi sāsaḥ 10.133.4; 145.5
 prtanāsu sāsaḥ 1.102.9; 2.23.11

iḥ

iyam giḥ 1.165.15-168.10; 183.2, 4; 4.7.8
 adhithā indra kr̥ṣṭiḥ 4.17.6, 7; 6.31.1
 sapta vāpiḥ 1.164.24; 3.1.6; 7.1; 8.59(Vāl.11).3
 divo duhitaro vibhātīḥ 4.51.1, 11
 uṣaso vibhātīḥ 1.113.17; 123.6; 4.2.19;
 7.35.10; 78.3, 5; 10.88.12
 aryo arātīḥ 6.16.27; 8.39.2
 svadhayā madantiḥ 7.47.3; 10.124.8
 janayo na patniḥ 1.62.10; 186.7
 apo ajayad (8.96.18, ajayo) dāsapatniḥ 5.30.5;
 8.96.18
 apaṣ ca devīḥ 3.34.8; 10.30.6
 ṣaradaṣ ca pūrvīḥ 4.16.19; 18.4; 7.91.2
 yasya pūrvīḥ 3.54.14; 4.21.1; 7.26.4
 cūra pūrvīḥ 2.11.2; 7.21.3; 10.98.10
 indra pūrvīḥ 6.34.1; 10.111.10

çurudhaḥ santi pūrvīḥ 3.38.5; 4.23.8
yaçasaḥ saṁ hi pūrvīḥ 3.1.11; 10.46.10
sapta yāvīḥ 1.71.7; 72.8; 3.1.4; 4.13.3;
9.92.4

uh

vratā guḥ 1.65.3; 3.7.7
bhrgavo vi rurucuḥ 4.7.1; 10.122.5
arkam ānreḥ 1.19.4; 8.51(Vāl.3).10
tanvī ni māmṛjuḥ 10.65.7; 66.9
hotā kavikratuḥ 1.1.5; 6.16.23
ca sukratuḥ 1.141.11; 8.25.2; 33.13
amimīta sukratuḥ 6.7.7; 8.2
sapta tasthuḥ 1.164.3; 8.96.1
viçvāni (1.35.5, viçvā) bhuvanāni tasthuḥ
1.35.5; 7.101.4; 10.82.6
yathā viduḥ 5.59.7; 8.67.2
darçatām vapuḥ 1.102.2; 7.66.14
tad id vapuḥ 1.144.3; 8.69.13
antam āpuḥ 1.33.10; 100.15; 167.9; 179.2;
10.54.3
çatrum ādabbuḥ 3.16.2; 6.46.10
viçvathā vibhuḥ 1.141.9; 2.24.11
na vājayuh 5.10.5; 19.3; 9.103.6; 106.12
yāhy asmayuḥ 1.135.2; 9.14.8; 64.18
ya āyayuḥ 5.53.3; 10.130.1
indav indrayuḥ 9.2.9; 54.4
pavasva devayuḥ 9.6.1; 106.14
pra tiranta āyuḥ 1.113.16; 125.6; 8.48.11;
10.107.2
pratiranti na āyuḥ 7.77.5; pra tiratām na
āyuḥ 8.59(Vāl.11).7; pra tirā na āyuḥ
10.59.5
dirgham āyuḥ 1.96.8; 116.25; 10.36.14; 85.19;
95.10
viçvam āyuḥ 1.73.5; 2.38.5; 6.16.27; 52.15;
7.90.6
aramatir vasūyuḥ 7.1.6; 34.21
viprā acucyavuh 1.45.8; 8.42.4
ye ca tuṣṭuvuḥ 8.6.12, 18
amṛtatvam ānaçuḥ 1.110.4; 164.23; 10.53.10;
63.4
agne vibhāvasuḥ 8.43.32; 44.24
maghavā purūvasuḥ 8.49(Vāl.1).1; 52(Vāl.4).5
vṛdhe bhūḥ 1.178.5; 6.33.4

eh

putrāso aditeḥ 8.18.5; 10.72.8; 185.3
varuṇasya bhūreḥ 1.184.3; 2.28.1
bhuvanasya bhūreḥ 2.33.9; 7.95.2
deva bhūreḥ 6.13.2; 71.6
vivratā veḥ 1.63.2; 10.105.2
yathā veḥ 1.173.1; 3.54.6

nihitam padam veḥ 1.164.7; 3.7.7; 10.5.1;
padam veḥ 1.164.7; 3.5.5; 4.5.8
sthavirasya ghrṣveḥ 3.46.1; 6.18.12

āih

asya çākāih 5.30.10; 6.19.4
sumanā anikāih 4.10.3; 7.8.5
çucayadbhir arkāih 4.56.1, 2
pipayanta vājāih 1.169.4; 181.5, 6
pathibhiḥ rajisthāih 1.79.3; 8.101.10
çiṇnatho hathāih 8.70.10; çiṇnatham hathāih
10.49.3
vipra ukthāih 4.3.16; 6.10.3
vahnir ukthāih 1.184.1; 3.20.1
gīrbhir ukthāih 3.51.4; 6.1.10; 13.4; 10.88.5
pathibhir devayānāih 1.183.6; 184.6; 3.58.5;
4.37.1; 5.43.6; 7.38.8. Frequent cadence
in the other Samhitās, especially AV. 2.34.5;
9.4.3; 12.2.41; 18.4.2; 19.27.9
anamam vadhasnāih 1.165.5; anamayad, &c.
7.6.5; namayan &c. 9.97.15
sakhibhir nikāmāih 4.16.6; 10.73.6
pāyubhiḥ pāhi çagmāih 1.130.10; 143.8
daçabhiḥ sahasrāih 5.27.1; 8.1.33; 96.13
puruḥūta evāih 1.100.11, 18
cid evāih 3.58.4; 8.103.13; 10.73.2
svebhīr evāih 1.62.8; 100.2; 10.67.11
vahamāno aḡvāih 7.45.1; 10.11.7
gobhir aḡvāih 3.30.20; 50.4; 7.18.2; 41.3
ṛtayugbhir aḡvāih 4.51.5; 7.71.3
etarī na çuṣāih 5.41.10; 6.12.4
narām na çauṣāih 1.173.9, 10

oh

pade goḥ 1.158.2; 163.7; 3.55.1
uṣaso yāmann aktoḥ 3.30.13; 6.38.4
pary āpa āyoḥ 1.178.1; 4.38.4
yajamānāya çam yoh 1.93.7; 3.17.3; 10.182.1-3
tanayāya çam yoh 1.189.2; 4.12.5; 6.50.7
adha dyoh 4.27.3; 6.66.8
iva dyoh 4.38.8; 6.67.6; 10.68.4
bhiyasā svasya manyoh 4.17.2; 6.17.9
janitā rodasyoh 1.96.4; 9.90.1
mānyasya kārōḥ 1.165.15 ff.; 175.5; 184.4
suṣutasya cārōḥ 3.50.2; 5.33.7; 7.29.1
nṛvataḥ puruḥṣoh 6.22.3; 50.11

āuh

manyata dyāuh 4.17.1, 4
prthivī uta dyāuh 1.94.16 ff.; 7.5.4; 10.10.5
stanayann iva dyāuh 10.45.4; 67.5; iva dyāuh
1.130.10; 4.17.13

CADENCES ENDING IN OTHER CONSONANTS

(k, ñ, ṭ; t, n, m)

k

rathyāso (10.91.7, rathyo) yathā pṛthak 9.86.2;
10.91.7
prāg apāg udak 3.53.11; 8.4.1; 65.1
viçvam ānuṣak 1.52.14; 8.26.6; 10.83.1
yātam arvāk 1.118.2; 2.39.5; 3.58.2; 5.43.8;
7.64.2; 67.7; 69.3; 72.2; 91.5
avasopa madrik 1.177.1; 6.31.5
yo asmadhruk 1.36.16; 176.3; 8.60.7
yonim arāik 1.113.1; 124.8

ñ

yāhy arvāñ 1.177.1, 2, 5; 2.18.5, 6; 3.6.9;
6.41.5; 10.44.2; 89.16
ehy arvāñ 3.35.6; 10.83.6

ṭ

vidatheṣu samrāt 3.55.7; 56.5

at

viçvam idam jagat 8.40.4; 10.58.10; 173.4;
AV. 6.44.1; 77.1. Very frequent in Yajus
texts.
ka iha pra vocat 1.164.18; 3.54.5; 10.10.6;
114.7; 129.6
apaḥ sṛjat 1.55.6; 10.124.7
prathamō adhy atīṣṭhat 1.163.2, 9
vaṣṭy etat 10.10.2, 12
eti nānadat 1.140.5, 8
vṛṣabhaḥ kanikradat 1.128.3; 9.76.5
pathibhiḥ kanikradat 9.86.33; 10.6.6
sadhastham āsadat 3.62.15; 9.1.2; 16.4; 107.5
yonim āsadat 9.19.3; 62.4
gā avindat 1.101.5; 5.29.3; 45.7
yathā dadhat 4.54.1; 10.39.5
vayo dadhat 6.45.2; 10.156.5
yas te 'vidhat 2.1.7, 9
vṛtrāṇi jaṅghanat 4.24.10; 6.16.34
deveṣv ā yamat 9.44.5; 10.14.14
āre asmat 8.2.20, 26
sūryam arocayat 8.3.6; 9.28.5
juṣanta yat 8.13.6; 9.102.5
guhā yat 10.61.13; 68.7; paramaḥ guhā yat
10.45.2; 181.2

nāma bibhrat 1.103.4; 5.30.5
āyudhāni bibhrat 4.16.14; 9.96.19
soma vīravat 9.42.6; 63.18
çatavat sahasravat 8.24.29; 10.94.2
eti rovuvat 1.140.6; 9.71.2; 85.9; 86.7
agham naçat 2.41.11; 8.47.1
tathed asat 8.20.17; 28.4; 61.4
aditiḥ çarma yaṁsat 1.107.2; 4.25.5; 54.6;
çarma yaṁsat 4.25.4; 5.2.12; 6.49.7; 7.101.2;
10.128.8. Cf. çarma yachatu.
avo mahat 8.83.1; 97.8
vīryam mahat 2.17.3; 9.113.1
nākam āruhat 3.2.12; 8.41.8
uceyate brhat 5.25.8; 10.64.15; 100.8; 170.3
çravo brhat 1.9.7, 8; 44.2; 3.37.10; 5.86.6;
8.9.17; 65.9; 9.44.6; 83.5; 86.40
ṛtam brhat 1.75.5; 4.40.5; 5.68.1; 9.56.1;
66.24; 107.15; 108.8

āt

parivṛta āgāt 3.8.4; 4.1.7
jyotiṣāgāt 4.14.3; 5.80.5; 10.1.1
jānatī gāt 1.104.5; 3.51.6; 5.45.2
abhy eti paçcāt 1.115.2; 124.9; 10.3.3; 117.8
adharād udaktāt 7.72.5; 73.5; 104.19;
10.87.20, 21
samanā purastāt 1.124.3; 4.51.8
dadṛçe purastāt 8.1.34; 57(Vāl. 9).2
uṣasaḥ purastāt 4.51.2; 7.76.2
yuvatiḥ purastāt 1.123.10; 124.11
uṣasām upasthāt 7.9.1; 63.3
adhvareṣv asthāt 6.63.4; 7.92.2
garbham adhāt 1.164.33; 6.66.3
cano dhāt 1.107.3; 6.4.2; 49.14; 7.38.2
vayo dhāt 6.40.4; 10.30.12; 68.12
vimuco napāt 1.42.1; 6.55.1
nir avadyāt 1.115.6; 3.31.8
antito na dūrāt 2.27.13; 3.59.2
varuṇasya paçcāt 6.74.4; 10.85.24

it

tvam eka it 5.81.5; 8.36.7; 37.7; 10.91.3;
eka it 4.30.5; 5.81.1; 8.14.1; 24.19; 90.5
dāsasya nāma cit 5.33.4; 10.23.2
kayasya cit 1.27.8; 129.5; 8.25.15
purā cit 6.22.4; 65.4; 7.56.23; 88.5
kāni cit 1.105.7; 8.102.20

karhi cit 1.105.7; 5.74.10; 8.73.5
 kāsū cit 1.129.2, 4; 8.31.15
 nū cit 6.18.8, 11
 stuvate kīraye cit 6.23.3; 7.97.10
 vrādhataṣ cit 1.100.9; 10.69.10
 pavate sahasrajit 9.78.4; 84.4
 sam apsujit 8.13.2; 9.106.3
 tad abravīt 1.191.16; 8.33.17
 yukta āsit 8.58 (Vāl.10).1; 10.102.6
 apihitam yad āsit 1.32.11; 10.129.3
 carvā ni barhit 1.100.18; 4.28.3
 abhi varpasā bhūt 10.3.2; 99.3, 11
 rte bhūt 2.29.4; 6.67.8
 didhiṣāyo bhūt 1.73.2; 2.4.1
 çambaram bhet 1.59.6; 7.18.20
 prthivyām pājo acret 3.14.1; 7.3.4; pājo acret
 3.61.5; 7.10.1
 savitā devo acret 4.13.2; 14.2; 7.72.4; 76.1
 bhānum acret 1.92.5; 7.79.1
 namasā vivāset 6.16.46; 10.31.2

an

yeṣu cākan 2.11.3; 10.148.4
 yasmiñ cākan 1.33.14; 174.5; 10.95.4
 kāma āgan 1.179.4; 10.10.7
 goṣu gachan 4.38.4; 5.45.9
 sutasomam ichan 5.30.1; 3.1.12; 7.98.1
 pratna rājan 6.39.5; 10.4.1
 bhīma rājan 1.95.7; 4.38.8
 patir dan 1.153.4; 10.99.6; 105.2
 vidathāni sādhan 3.1.18; 4.16.3
 sasminn ūdhan 1.152.6; 186.4; 4.7.7; 10.8;
 7.36.3
 taviṣim avaradhan 3.32.3; 5.29.11
 carati prajānan 3.54.2; 10.17.6; 88.6
 nayaṭu prajānan 2.3.10; 4.1.10
 varuna mitrāryaman 5.67.1; 7.59.1; 8.19.35;
 67.4; 10.126.2; mitrāryaman 8.18.21
 parame vyoman 1.62.7; 164.39, 41; 3.32.10;
 4.50.4; 5.15.2; 10.5.7; 14.8; 109.4; 123.5;
 129.7. Cf. parame vyomani
 iva gman 4.34.5; 10.29.5
 padāir anu gman 1.65.2; 10.46.2
 amrtatvam āyan 6.7.4; 9.94.4
 marutaḥ pari khyan 1.162.1; 7.93.8
 subhago nāma puṣyan 2.27.15; 5.37.4
 pavitre akṣaran 9.30.1; 9.98.11
 amrtā akr̥ṣvan 1.72.10; 4.1.10
 vasavo ny r̥ṣvan 7.1.2; 5.6
 amrtāya bhūṣan 3.25.2; 34.2
 çarma yaṣan 1.90.3; 136.7; 6.75.11
 nivacanāni çanṣan 9.97.2; 10.113.10
 priyaḥ san 7.68.5; 88.6; 10.123.5

kavibhiḥ kaviḥ san 1.76.5; 6.32.3; kaviḥ san
 1.71.10; 7.18.2; 9.96.17
 sasminn ahan 4.12.1; 10.95.11
 ca vtrahan 3.40.8; 4.30.19; 7.31.6; 8.1.14;
 54 (Vāl.6).5; 62.11; 82.1; 93.4
 indra vtrahan 4.32.1; 10.152.3
 savanāni vtrahan 7.32.6; 8.33.14
 asi vtrahan 4.30.7; 32.19
 ava dānavam han 5.29.4; 32.1

ān

sudinā vy uchān 7.18.21; 30.3
 çūra vājān 3.30.11; 4.3.15
 upa no māhi vājān 7.26.5; 10.28.12; upa
 māhi vājān 4.22.10
 çasad avratān 1.51.8; 130.8
 vi jmo antān 4.50.1; 10.89.1; jmo antān
 6.62.1
 mahato manyamānān 1.187.5; 7.98.4
 vāta iva dhrājimān 1.79.1; 163.11
 rāye asmān 1.189.1; 7.18.2; 10.112.10
 pātām asmān 1.112.25; 2.39.4; 8.40.12
 pāhy asmān 1.95.9; 2.28.10; 4.4.15
 devatātā yajiyān 3.19.1; 4.6.1; 10.53.1
 iṣito yajiyān 3.4.3; 10.110.9
 manaso javiyān 1.117.2; 181.3; 9.97.28;
 10.112.2
 tavasas taviyān 6.20.3; 7.100.3; 10.83.3
 asurasya virān 2.30.4; 7.99.5
 maghavann amitrān 6.44.17; 7.32.25
 çnathihy amitrān 1.63.5; 7.25.2
 martyāya svadhāvān 4.5.2; 12.3
 yajathāya devān 3.5.9; 17.1; 5.1.2; 7.10.5
 deva devān 6.2.11; 8.75.2; 10.7.6
 yakṣi devān 3.14.5; 17.2; 6.4.1; 7.11.3; 17.3;
 10.70.4
 matsi devān 9.90.5; 94.5
 jātavedaḥ cikivān 3.17.2; 4.3.8; 5.12; 12.1
 vṛṣabho marutvān 2.33.6; 3.50.1; 6.47.5
 asya vidvān 10.1.3; 102.7
 viçvā vayunāni vidvān 6.15.10; 75.14; vayu-
 nāni vidvān 1.152.6; 189.1; 3.5.6; 7.100.5
 yakṣi vidvān 3.17.3; 10.110.9
 upa yāhi vidvān 5.4.5; 6.21.11; 7.28.1

in

yajñe asmin 1.109.5; 185.7; 3.29.16; 4.34.11;
 7.69.5; 95.4; 10.70.7
 antar asmin 7.87.5; 10.124.4
 maghavann r̥jṣin 3.32.1; 36.10; 43.5
 sapta sindhūn 1.32.12; 35.8; 2.12.3, 12;
 4.28.1; 10.67.12
 triṇr uta dyūn 2.27.8; 5.69.1

1. List of Repeated Cadences

abhi dyūn 1.33.11; 190.4
 anu dyūn 1.71.6; 113.13; 121.3.7; 148.4;
 167.10; 180.8; 2.13.13; 14.12; 28.2; 3.23.2;
 4.4.8, 9; 5.86.5; 6.67.6; 10.45.11
 indra dasyūn 4.28.4; 6.23.2
 soma çatrūn 9.94.5; 110.12
 indra çatrūn 1.178.5; 10.112.5
 ni riṇāti çatrūn 1.61.13; 10.120.1
 jesi çatrūn 2.30.8, 9; 3.54.22
 pṛtanāsu çatrūn 6.19.8; 9.90.3
 sapta hotṛīn 10.35.10; 61.1
 tvāvato nṛīn 2.20.1; 10.29.4
 sūryo nṛīn 1.146.4; 3.14.4
 divo nṛīn 5.80.6; 6.2.11; 51.4
 tūvirādhaso nṛīn 4.21.2; 5.58.2
 nṛbhīr nṛīn 1.73.9; 6.35.2

kam

madāya kam 8.82.5; 9.8.5; 45.1; 62.20
 uśaso na pratikam 6.50.8; 10.88.19
 marutām anikam 1.168.9; 6.47.28; 8.96.9
 çubhe kam 7.57.3; 87.5; 88.3
 dr̥çe kam 1.123.11; 124.6; 6.29.3; 8.94.2;
 10.5.5; 123.7
 akr̥nod u lokam 7.33.5; 9.92.5; 10.30.7; 104.10
 açvīnā bhagam 1.44.3; 10.35.11
 pūṣaṇām bhagam 1.14.3; 10.125.2
 pinvasi tvacam 1.129.3; pinvasi tvacam
 9.74.5
 ud iyarti vācam 3.8.5; 6.47.3
 vīryāni pra vocam 1.32.1; 154.1
 karaṇāni vocam 2.15.1; 5.31.6
 vātu bheṣajam 1.89.4; 10.186.1
 sanitota vājam 4.17.8; 10.61.9
 sanuyāma vājam 1.100.19; 101.11; 106.11;
 7.25.5
 abhi vakṣi vājam 3.15.5; 6.21.12
 hotāram rtvijam 1.44.11; 45.7; 8.44.6
 devam rtvijam 1.1.1; 5.22.2; 26.7
 dhiyaṁ manoyujam 8.13.26; 9.100.3
 upa yāhi yajūam 6.41.1, 4; 7.92.5
 mārutām gaṇam 1.14.3; 38.15; 64.12;
 5.52.13, 14; 6.16.24; 8.94.12; 10.36.7
 kaṁ cid atrīṇam 8.19.15; 9.104.6; 105.6
 viçvam atrīṇam 1.86.10; 10.36.4
 ny atrīṇam 6.16.28; 10.118.1
 çatinām sahasrīṇam 6.8.6; 8.88.2

tam

açvīnā gatam 1.112.1-23; 8.5.16; 22.10
 tābhīr ā gatam 6.60.8; 8.22.12
 avasā gatam 7.82.8; 94.7

ihā gatam 4.46.5; 8.26.9
 çarma yachatam 1.17.8; 21.6; 46.15; 7.83.9;
 94.8
 paribhūṣati vratam 1.136.5; pari bhūṣasi
 vratam 1.31.2
 anu vratam 1.128.1; 136.5; 8.40.8; 41.3, 7;
 10.122.2
 vi parvatam 1.85.10; 2.24.2; 10.39.13
 te çatam 4.31.10; 8.70.5
 mahyaṁ çikṣatam 8.26.12; 10.39.6
 nāsatyopa yātam 1.183.5; 4.44.4; 7.71.4;
 8.57(Vāl.9).4
 ihopa yātam 3.25.4; 10.106.11
 guhā hitam 1.23.14; 2.24.6; 4.7.6; 5.11.6;
 9.10.9; 10.39.9
 te hitam 8.95.2; 10.16.3
 prayo hitam 2.37.4; 8.32.29; 93.24
 koçam madhuçcutam 9.12.6; 23.4; 36.2;
 66.11; 103.3; 107.12
 camū sutam 8.4.4; 76.10; 10.24.1
 savanaṁ sutam 1.16.5, 8; 21.4; 6.60.9
 imaṁ sutam 3.12.2; 6.68.10
 adribhiḥ sutam 3.44.5; 5.40.1; 9.51.1
 indrasya niṣkṛtam 9.13.1; 15.1; 61.25; 86.16
 eti niṣkṛtam 3.62.13; 8.80.7; 9.101.16; 10.65.6
 ety āvṛtam 1.164.14; 2.36.6
 taviṣibhiḥ āvṛtam 1.51.2; 3.3.5; 8.88.2
 gobhīr āvṛtam 6.47.27; 9.86.27
 tamaśā parivṛtam 2.23.18; 10.113.6
 açvīnāv adattam 1.116.13; 117.7
 draṇām ca dhattam 6.69.1; 8.35.10
 açvīnāv adhattam 1.117.17; 118.7
 asmāsu dhattam 4.57.8; 8.59(Vāl.11).7
 sūryam uccarantam 4.25.4; 6.52.5; 7.104.24;
 10.59.4, 6
 uçatīr uçantam 1.62.11; 71.1; 9.95.3
 ṛṣvaṁ br̥hantam 7.77.6; 99.2
 yathā ratham 9.107.13; 10.23.3; 39.4
 açvīnā ratham 1.46.7; 157.2; 161.6; 8.73.1;
 10.40.6
 adhi tiṣṭhato ratham 5.63.1; 8.10.6
 vahato ratham 8.13.23; 33.18
 sukhaṁ ratham 1.20.3; 49.2; 82.4
 navam ratham 8.69.15; 10.135.3
 yonim āsadam 3.62.13; 9.8.3; 25.6; 50.4;
 64.22; 101.14, 15
 barhīr āsadam 4.9.1; 8.1.8
 tvā vasuvidam 8.23.16; 9.104.4
 barhīr edam 2.3.8; 7.91.4; 10.30.15

nam

vi bhajāti (10.48.1, bhajāmi) bhojanam 2.26.1;
 10.48.1
 dāivyam janam 1.31.17; 44.6; 45.9, 10;

2.30.11; 5.13.3; 6.16.6; 52.12; 8.5.33;
44.9; 9.71.8; 80.5; 84.3; 10.53.6; 63.9
yajñasya sādhanam 1.44.11; 3.27.2; 8.6.3
vidathasya sādhanam 3.3.3; 10.92.2
mahad dhanam 8.19.18; 68.9
hitam dhanam 6.45.2, 12, 15; 8.80.8
ca vardhanam 2.13.6; 8.1.3
yathā vanam 5.78.8; 7.104.21; 10.23.4
vo maruto mahitvanam 5.54.5; 55.4; maruto
mahitvanam 1.166.12
ca vājinam 2.32.3; 10.39.10; 141.5
vāṇṣu vājinam 1.4.8, 9; 176.5; 9.65.11
gomantam aṣvinam 8.6.9; 9.62.12; 63.12;
67.6; 10.25.5; 62.7; 156.3
indra nūnam 6.25.9; 60.2; 10.89.17
bradhñasya viśtapam 8.69.7; 9.113.10
na rūpam 1.166.44; 10.168.4
bhūri vānam 1.33.3; 124.12; 6.64.6; 71.4;
10.42.8
avṛṇīta somam 1.32.3; 3.36.8
sunavāma somam 1.99.1; 103.6; 3.53.4
gūra somam 1.32.12; 2.11.11
iha pāhi somam 3.51.7; 10.160.2; pāhi somam
3.47.3

yam

vāram avyayam 9.37.3; 67.20; 69.4; 86.31.
Cf. vāram avyayam.
vy avyayam 9.49.4; 100.4
rādho ahṛayam 5.79.5; 8.54(Vāl.6).8 (cf. 1)
yujā vayam 8.21.11; 92.32; 102.3; tvayā
yujā vayam 1.8.4; 10.84.4
tvā vayam 1.82.3; 91.11; 130.1; 8.65.6;
9.8.9; 10.26.4; 158.5
īmahe vayam 3.26.5; 7.81.4
hūmahevayam 1.89.3, 5; 6.46.3; 8.51(Vāl.3).5
divi kṣayam 3.2.13; 10.63.5
nāma yajñīyam 1.6.4; 6.48.21; 8.80.9
mahimānam indriyam 8.3.13; 59(Vāl.11).5;
10.113.1, 3
iva priyam 8.84.1; 9.32.5; 10.22.3; 119.4
iha priyam 1.13.3; 142.4; 5.5.3
abhi priyam 9.8.1; 38.6; 10.53.7
madhu priyam 9.75.2; 86.10, 48; 107.5;
10.138.2
manma nu priyam 6.68.9; 10.96.11
bhāgam ṛtviyam 10.100.2; 179.1
haribhir yāhi tūyam 3.43.3; 7.29.2; yāhi
tūyam 10.10.8; 104.1
anu svarājyam 1.80.1-16; 84.10.12; 2.8.5
mṛjanti marjyam 9.15.7; 46.6; 63.20
pratnam idyam 3.9.8; 8.23.20
avo vareṇyam 5.35.3; 8.27.1
soma vṛṣṇyam 1.91.16; 9.19.7; 31.4

yāsi dūtyam 1.12.4; 44.12; 74.7
martā amartyam 5.14.2; 10.118.6
gūra martyam 1.129.3; 131.7
yad ukthyam 1.52.9; 9.110.8
citram ukthyam 8.67.3; 9.19.1
na āpyam 7.32.19; 8.97.7
paṇyamānāsa āpyam 7.83.1; 9.110.6
asty āpyam 1.105.13; 142.1; 8.27.10
indra tubhyam 3.51.6; 52.8; 6.17.11
indra ṇavāpyam 5.38.2; 10.38.2
dāti vāryam 5.48.5; 7.15.12
ta indra vīryam 1.80.8; 8.54(Vāl.6).1; 62.7
rāsva suvīryam 5.13.5; 8.23.12; 98.12; 9.43.6
yāmi suvīryam 8.3.9, 11
vidhate suvīryam 2.1.5; 7.16.12
agne suvīryam 3.13.7; 6.16.12
asme suvīryam 3.10.8; 5.6.10; 6.70.5. Cf.
rayim asme suvīram.
stotre suvīryam 9.20.7; 40.5; 45.6; 62.30;
66.27; 67.19
indra sūryam 4.30.4, 6
iva sūryam 1.130.2; 8.6.20; 99.3; 10.171.4
brahma navyam 4.16.21, &c.; 10.84.3
vāram avyam 9.97.4; 109.16. Cf. vāram
avyayam.
gavyam aṣvyam 8.21.10; 9.108.6
asya pāuṇsya 1.80.10; 155.3; 2.13.10; 8.63.6
indra pāuṇsya 4.30.23; 5.35.4; 8.3.20; 15.8;
32.3

ram

prtsu dūṣṭaram 1.64.14; 79.8; 2.26.1
agne adhvaram 6.52.12; 8.43.20
gachatho vītho adhvaram 1.151.7; 7.82.7
cārum adhvaram 1.19.1; 5.71.1; 9.44.4
indra gavācīram 3.42.1, 7
rayim asme suvīram 9.68.10; 10.45.12; 91.15.
Cf. asme suvīryam.
madhvo agram 7.91.5; 10.83.7
abhibhūtim ugram 1.118.9; 4.38.1
ṇavasā hanti vṛtram 6.13.3; 68.3; hanti
vṛtram 2.19.4; 5.37.4; 7.58.4; 10.42.5
nāma bhadrām 1.108.3; 4.39.4
ṇarma bhadrām 3.54.20; 5.1.10; 7.60.8
achā samudram 2.19.3; 6.30.4
soma indram 6.38.9; 10.42.1
puruḥitām indram 4.20.5; 6.47.11
tumram indram 4.17.8; 18.10
ṇatavat sahasram 10.102.5, 9

vam

samudram arṇavam 1.19.7; 10.58.5
ṇṇavad dhavam 8.33.9; 43.22; me ṇṇavad
dhavam 5.14.5; 8.61.10

2.30.11; 5.13.3; 6.16.6; 52.12; 8.5.33;
44.9; 9.71.8; 80.5; 84.3; 10.53.6; 63.9
yajñasya sādhanam 1.44.11; 3.27.2; 8.6.3
vidathasya sādhanam 3.3.3; 10.92.2
mahad dhanam 8.19.18; 68.9
hitam dhanam 6.45.2, 12, 15; 8.80.8
ca vardhanam 2.13.6; 8.1.3
yathā vanam 5.78.8; 7.104.21; 10.23.4
vo maruto mahitvanam 5.54.5; 55.4; maruto
mahitvanam 1.166.12
ca vājinam 2.32.3; 10.39.10; 141.5
vājesu vājinam 1.4.8, 9; 176.5; 9.65.11
gomantam aṣvinam 8.6.9; 9.62.12; 63.12;
67.6; 10.25.5; 62.7; 156.3
indra nūnam 6.25.9; 60.2; 10.89.17
bradhñasya viṣṭapam 8.69.7; 9.113.10
na rūpam 1.166.44; 10.168.4
bhūri vāmam 1.33.3; 124.12; 6.64.6; 71.4;
10.42.8
avāṇṇita somam 1.32.3; 3.36.8
sunavāma somam 1.99.1; 103.6; 3.53.4
çūra somam 1.32.12; 2.11.11
iha pāhi somam 3.51.7; 10.160.2; pāhi somam
3.47.3

yam

vāram avyayam 9.37.3; 67.20; 69.4; 86.31.
Cf. vāram avyayam.
vy avyayam 9.49.4; 100.4
rādho ahrayam 5.79.5; 8.54(Vāl.6).8 (cf. 1)
yujā vayam 8.21.11; 92.32; 102.3; tvayā
yujā vayam 1.8.4; 10.84.4
tvā vayam 1.82.3; 91.11; 130.1; 8.65.6;
9.8.9; 10.26.4; 158.5
īmahe vayam 3.26.5; 7.81.4
hūmahe vayam 1.89.3; 5; 6.46.3; 8.51(Vāl.3).5
divi kṣayam 3.2.13; 10.63.5
nāma vajñīyam 1.6.4; 6.48.21; 8.80.9
mahimānam indriyam 8.3.13; 59(Vāl.11).5;
10.113.1, 3
iva priyam 8.84.1; 9.32.5; 10.22.3; 119.4
iha priyam 1.13.3; 142.4; 5.5.3
abhi priyam 9.8.1; 38.6; 10.53.7
madhu priyam 9.75.2; 86.10, 48; 107.5;
10.138.2
manma nu priyam 6.68.9; 10.96.11
bhāgam ṛtviyam 10.100.2; 179.1
haribhir yāhi tūyam 3.43.3; 7.29.2; yāhi
tūyam 10.10.8; 104.1
anu svarājyam 1.80.1-16; 84.10.12; 2.8.5
mṛjanti marjyam 9.15.7; 46.6; 63.20
pratnam idyam 3.9.8; 8.23.20
avo vareṇyam 5.35.3; 8.27.1
soma vṛṣnyam 1.91.16; 9.19.7; 31.4

yāsi dūtyam 1.12.4; 44.12; 74.7
martā amartyam 5.14.2; 10.118.6
çūra martyam 1.129.3; 131.7
yad ukthyam 1.52.9; 9.110.8
citram ukthyam 8.67.3; 9.19.1
na āpyam 7.32.19; 8.97.7
paçyamānāsa āpyam 7.83.1; 9.110.6
asty āpyam 1.105.13; 142.1; 8.27.10
indra tubhyam 3.51.6; 52.8; 6.17.11
indra çravāyā 5.38.2; 10.38.2
dāti vāryam 5.48.5; 7.15.12
ta indra vīryam 1.80.8; 8.54(Vāl.6).1; 62.7
rāsva suvīryam 5.13.5; 8.23.12; 98.12; 9.43.6
yāmi suvīryam 8.3.9, 11
vidhate suvīryam 2.1.5; 7.16.12
agne suvīryam 3.13.7; 6.16.12
asme suvīryam 3.10.8; 5.6.10; 6.70.5. Cf.
rayim asme suvīryam.
stotre suvīryam 9.20.7; 40.5; 45.6; 62.30;
66.27; 67.19
indra sūryam 4.30.4, 6
iva sūryam 1.130.2; 8.6.20; 99.3; 10.171.4
brahma navyam 4.16.21, &c.; 10.84.3
vāram avyam 9.97.4; 109.16. Cf. vāram
avyayam.
gavyam aṣvyam 8.21.10; 9.108.6
asya pāuṇsya 1.80.10; 155.3; 2.13.10; 8.63.6
indra pāuṇsya 4.30.23; 5.35.4; 8.3.20; 15.8;
32.3

ram

ṛtsu duṣṭaram 1.64.14; 79.8; 2.26.1
agne adhivaram 6.52.12; 8.43.20
gachatho vitho adhivaram 1.151.7; 7.82.7
cārum adhivaram 1.19.1; 5.71.1; 9.44.4
indra gavāçiram 3.42.1, 7
rayim asme suvīryam 9.68.10; 10.45.12; 91.15.
Cf. asme suvīryam.
madhvo agram 7.91.5; 10.83.7
abhibhūtim ugram 1.118.9; 4.38.1
çavasā hanti vṛtram 6.13.3; 68.3; hanti
vṛtram 2.19.4; 5.37.4; 7.58.4; 10.42.5
nāma bhadram 1.108.3; 4.39.4
çarma bhadram 3.54.20; 5.1.10; 7.60.8
achā samudram 2.19.3; 6.30.4
soma indram 6.38.9; 10.42.1
puruḥūtam indram 4.20.5; 6.47.11
tumram indram 4.17.8; 18.10
çatavat sahasram 10.102.5, 9

vam

samudram arṇavam 1.19.7; 10.58.5
çṛṇavad dhavam 8.33.9; 43.22; me çṛṇavad
dhavam 5.14.5; 8.61.10

çrutā havam 1.23.8; 10.63.2
 çrñudhī havam 4.9.7; 8.3.18; 52(Vāl.4).8;
 74.11
 çrudhī havam 1.2.1; 10.9; 45.3; 142.13;
 5.24.3; 6.45.11; 8.6.18; 74.11
 çrñutām havam 1.47.2; 6.60.15; 8.38.8; 85.2
 çrutām havam 2.41.4; 5.75.1-9
 ma imām havam 2.41.13; 6.52.7; 8.73.10;
 imām havam 5.74.10; 8.45.18; 73.5
 sadma pārthivam 1.38.10; 5.87.7
 vahatam açvinā yuvam 1.34.4.5; 92.17;
 157.4; açvinā yuvam 1.34.3; 5.75.8; 78.6;
 8.8.10; 9.1
 partrbhiṣ tvam 6.48.10; 7.16.10
 yathā tvam 4.30.1; 8.14.1
 tan mahitvam 1.115.4; 3.32.9
 uṣas tvam 1.48.12; 49.2; 5.79.10
 ṛbhavo mādayadhvam 3.54.12; 4.34.2
 tavase (6.66.9, svataavase) bharadhvam 6.66.9;
 7.5.1
 namobhir ā krñudhvam 1.77.2; 10.6.5
 avase krñudhvam 1.186.10; 4.3.1; 10.74.5
 prṣatir ayugdhvam 1.39.6; 85.4.5; 5.55.6;
 57.3

çam

sūra etaçam 8.1.11; 9.63.8
 pipyusīm iṣam 8.7.3; 54(Vāl.6).7; 72.16;
 9.61.15; 86.18
 mahīm iṣam 2.34.8; 4.32.7; 8.6.23; 9.41.4;
 65.13; 10.140.5
 anu joṣam 5.33.2; 6.66.4
 rodasī antarikṣam 1.73.8; 5.85.3; 10.139.2
 rajo antarikṣam 6.61.11; 10.66.11
 urv antarikṣam 1.91.22; 3.54.19; 5.1.11;
 6.47.4; 7.98.3; 9.81.5; 10.124.6
 adhvarasya pracetasam 7.16.12; 10.140.5
 vajram āyasam 1.52.8; 81.4; 10.113.5
 viçvaha didivāṁsam 2.35.14; 6.1.3; 10.88.14
 apo vavivāṁsam 2.14.2; 6.20.2
 somino gr̥ham 1.22.4; 49.1
 dāçuṣo gr̥ham 1.110.2; 7.74.4; 8.5.5; 22.3;
 85.6

gām

uṣasām sūryam gām 7.44.3; 10.67.5
 pipyathur gām 1.116.22; 6.62.7
 pitur jām 9.89.2; 10.3.2
 janima mānuṣāṇām 6.18.7; 7.62.1
 havayā mānuṣāṇām 1.128.7; 5.7.3
 pati rayiṇām 1.68.7; 9.101.6
 rayipatī rayiṇām 1.60.4; 72.1; 2.9.4; 9.97.24

sadanām rayiṇām 1.96.7; 6.7.2; AV. 7.40.2;
 11.1.34
 iṣām rayiṇām 1.181.1; 6.60.13
 sthātār rayiṇām 8.24.17; 33.12; 46.1
 asi mānuṣiṇām 1.59.5; 3.34.2
 gr̥natām r̥ṣiṇām 6.44.13; 10.89.16
 çūra nr̥ṣām 7.32.11; 8.66.5
 apasī svasr̥ṇām 3.1.3, 11
 eha gachatām 1.21.4; 22.1
 asunītim etām 10.15.14; 16.2
 vṛṣaṇā juṣethām 1.93.7; 7.70.7 ff.
 indra panthām 6.17.12; 47.20

nām

prayujo janānām 10.33.1; 96.12
 atithim janānām 6.7.1; 10.1.5
 sanaye dhanānām 1.31.8; 124.7; 4.20.3;
 6.26.8; 9.96.20; 10.30.11
 devānām uta martyānām 4.12.5; 9.97.24;
 10.88.15; AV. 4.14.5, et al.; Kāuṣ. 106.7
 vṛṣabha carṣaṇiṇām 3.6.5; 8.96.18; 10.180.3
 vṛṣabham carṣaṇiṇām 3.62.6; 6.1.8; 18.1;
 8.96.4; TA. 3.15.2
 jagataç carṣaṇiṇām 6.30.5; 7.27.3; MS.
 4.14.13; 236.5
 havyo matinām 3.5.3; 49.3
 achoktibhir matinām 1.61.3; 184.2
 pañca kṣitiṇām 1.7.9; 5.35.2
 vṛṣabha kṣitiṇām 1.177.3; 6.32.4
 garbham oṣadhīnām 7.101.1; 102.2
 padaviḥ kavīnām 3.5.1; 9.96.6, 18
 kavitamām kavīnām 5.42.3; 6.18.14
 vasupate vasūnām 1.170.5; 3.30.19; 10.47.1
 dāvane vasūnām 2.11.1; 9.93.4
 içe vasūnām 1.127.7; 7.75.5
 vasupatim vasūnām 3.36.9; 5.4.1
 nāma gonām 5.3.3; 9.87.3
 çūra gonām 8.78.1; 10.47.1
 kṣaye maghonām 5.64.4, 5
 agre ahnām 5.1.4, 5; 80.2; 10.110.4
 sudinatve ahnām 3.8.5; 23.4; 7.88.4; 10.70.1
 abhipitve ahnām 1.126.3; 4.34.5; 35.6
 ketum ahnām 3.34.4; 7.5.5
 pr̥thivīm dyām utemām 3.32.8; 34.8; 10.88.3, 9;
 121.1

yām

vimadāya jāyām 1.116.1; 117.20
 prāvṛṣy āgatāyām 7.103.3, 9
 sambhṛtam usriyāyām 3.30.14; 39.6
 pr̥thivīm uta dyām 1.154.4; 3.30.11; 59.1;
 5.62.3; 85.4; 6.47.29; 51.8; 9.97.13;
 10.81.6; 89.4

iva dyām 1.127.2; 173.6
 nakṣati dyām 4.43.5; 10.3.5
 harivo haribhyām 3.30.2; 10.104.6
 yat prthivyaṁ 1.108.11; 4.5.11
 amṛtatvam aṣyām 5.4.10; 10.62.1
 ayaso na dhārām 6.3.5; 47.10
 kṛṇvata trām 1.100.7; 4.24.3

vām

aṣvinā vām 1.120.1, 6
 mahinā vām 1.180.5; 6.59.2
 suteṣu vām 6.59.1, 4; 8.59(Vāl.11).1
 vartate vām 4.43.5; 5.62.4; 77.3
 huve vām 6.60.13; 10.61.4
 ratho vām 1.108.1; 116.18; 183.3
 kṛtaṁ vām 1.117.8; 8.57(Vāl.9).3
 viçpatim viçām 3.13.5; 10.92.1
 eka eṣām 1.164.44; 7.103.6
 agna eṣām 5.10.3; 16.4
 iça eṣām 1.165.10; 6.51.8
 jānam eṣām 1.37.9; 5.53.1
 nūnam eṣām 5.56.5; 61.14; 8.18.1
 dadhiṣe svarṣām 5.45.11; 10.8.6

im

jagatas tasthuṣas patim 1.89.5; 7.66.15
 çavasas patim 3.4.5; 6.44.4
 hṛdā matim 1.105.15; 10.119.5
 abhi devavītim 9.89.7; 97.21

varuṇaṁ mitram agnim 4.39.4; 6.50.1
 amṛtasya nābhim 2.40.1; 3.17.4; 5.47.2
 madhva ūrmim 3.47.1; 6.41.2
 madhumantam ūrmim 4.57.2; 10.30.7, 8
 gātum ūrmim 1.95.10; 7.47.4
 manyase rayim 5.20.1; 10.21.4
 sahasriṇaṁ rayim 9.13.5; 98.4
 sānasim rayim 1.8.1; 10.140.5
 parvataṁ girim 5.56.4; 8.64.5
 sahasrasām ṛsim 1.10.11; 9.54.1
 indra sānasim 8.21.2; 10.63.14
 prtanāsu sāsahim 8.61.12; 70.4
 prtsu sāsahim 8.15.4; 61.3

im

uṣasaṁ vibhātīm 3.61.5; 7.78.4
 viçvataḥ sīm 1.33.9; 100.14; 116.20; 122.6;
 5.47.2

um

uta kratum 1.80.15; 8.7.24; 15.7; 23.8;
 9.4.3; 10.25.1
 anu kratum 8.63.5; 10.11.3
 mahām urum 1.57.6; 2.22.1; 8.65.3
 aṣvyaṁ paçum 5.61.5; 8.34.16; 10.48.4
 abhi mātara (9.86.36, mātaraḥ) çiçum 1.140.3;
 9.86.36
 divaḥ çiçum 4.15.6; 9.1.9
 dugdham aṇçum 5.36.1; 7.98.1

2. LIST OF LINES REPEATED IN ONE AND THE SAME HYMN

WHEN verses are repeated in contiguous or nearly contiguous stanzas of the same hymn these repetitions encroach upon the domain of concatenation. This latter kind of repetition does not in general figure here, because it is outside of the proper limits of our theme. Sufficient reference to it is made above, on pages 5 ff. Some of the repeated lines below are clearly catenary; others, less obviously, may be the same. Thus 1.101.8^d, 9^b, or 9.67.31^{ab}, 32^{ab}, and others. It is not easy to draw the line.

In a few cases the present repetitions approach refrains in character. Thus 8.8.8^d, 15^b, 19^d, gīrbhīr vatso avīrḍhat, if it occurred at the end of successive stanzas would be counted a refrain. The same impression, rather than that of concatenation, is produced by 1.191.5^c, 6^c, adṛṣṭā viçvadrṣṭāḥ.

In two cases, 8.97.7^a, 7^d and 8.97.8^a, 8^d, we have the suggestion of a type of repetition which occurs in a completed fashion when the refrain appears first at the beginning of the first stanza and again at its end, and then continues to reappear at the end of each stanza of the remainder of the hymn; see the introduction to the next list (3).

The lines repeated in the same hymn now follow:

- | | |
|---|---|
| 1.12.3 ^a , 10 ^b (<i>et al.</i>), agne devān ihā vaha | 1.164.30 ^d , 38 ^b , amartyo martyenā sayoniḥ |
| 1.13.3 ^b , 7 ^b , asmin yajña upa hvaye | 1.164.43 ^d , 50 ^b , tāni dharmāni prathamāny āsan |
| 1.36.2 ^c , 6 ^c , sa tvam no adya sumanā ihāvitā (6 ^c , utāparam) | 1.191.1 ^d , 4 ^d , ny adṛṣṭā alipsata |
| 1.37.1 ^a , 5 ^b , krīṣṇaḥ vaḥ çardho (5 ^b , krīṣṇaḥ yac çardho) mārutam | 1.191.5 ^c , 6 ^c , adṛṣṭā viçvadrṣṭāḥ |
| 1.47.3 ^b , 5 ^d (<i>et al.</i>), pātāni somam ṛtāvṛdhā | 3.21.1 ^c , 4 ^b , stokānām (4 ^b , stokāso) agne medaso ghṛtasya |
| 1.47.3 ^c , 6 ^a , athādya (6 ^a , sudāse) dasrā vasu bibhratā rathe | 3.28.1 ^b , 6 ^b , puroḷāçam jātavedaḥ |
| 1.52.5 ^a , 14 ^c , abhi (14 ^c , nota) svavṛṣṭim made asya yudhyataḥ | 3.53.5 ^c , 6 ^c , yatrā rathasya brhato nidhānam |
| 1.101.8 ^d , 9 ^b , tvayā haviḥ cakṛmā satyarādhaḥ (9 ^b , brahmavāhaḥ) | 4.15.7 ^b , 9 ^b , kumārāḥ sādadevyāḥ; 4.15.8 ^b , kumārāt sādadevyāt |
| 1.122.3 ^d , 14 ^b , tan no viçve varivasyantu devāḥ | 4.45.2 ^d , 6 ^b , svar na çukraḥ tanvanta ā rajah |
| 1.135.3 ^c , 4 ^c , vāyo havyāni vītaye | 5.1.5 ^d , 6 ^a , agniḥ hotā niṣasādā (6 ^a , ny asīdad) yajīyān |
| 1.135.3 ^d , 6 ^b , adhvaryubhirbharamānāyānsata | 5.12.2 ^d , 6 ^b , ṛtāni sa pāty (2 ^d , sapāmy) aruṣasya vṛṣṇaḥ |
| 1.137.1 ^c , 3 ^d , asmatrā gantam upa naḥ | 5.40.5 ^b , 9 ^b , tamasāvidhyad āsurah |
| 1.161.4 ^a , 13 ^a , cakṛvāṇsa (13 ^a , suṣupvāṇsa) rbhavas tad aprçhata | 5.44.14 ^d , 15 ^d , tavāham asmi sakhye nyokāḥ |
| 1.162.6 ^d , 12 ^d , uto teṣām abhigūrtir na invatu | 5.79.3 ^b , 9 ^a , vy uchā duhitar divaḥ |
| | 5.79.6 ^c , 7 ^c , ye no rādhaṇsy ahrayā (7 ^d , açvyā) |

iva dyām 1.127.2; 173.6
 nakṣati dyām 4.43.5; 10.3.5
 hariṇo hariḥbyām 3.30.2; 10.104.6
 yat prthivyaṁ 1.108.11; 4.5.11
 amṛtatvam aṇyām 5.4.10; 10.62.1
 ayaso na dhārām 6.3.5; 47.10
 kṛṇvata trām 1.100.7; 4.24.3

vām

aṇvinā vām 1.120.1, 6
 mahinā vām 1.180.5; 6.59.2
 suteṣu vām 6.59.1, 4; 8.59(Vāl.11).1
 vartate vām 4.43.5; 5.62.4; 77.3
 huve vām 6.60.13; 10.61.4
 ratho vām 1.108.1; 116.18; 183.3
 kṛtām vām 1.117.8; 8.57(Vāl.9).3
 viṇpatim viṇām 3.13.5; 10.92.1
 eka eṣām 1.164.44; 7.103.6
 agna eṣām 5.10.3; 16.4
 iṇa eṣām 1.165.10; 6.51.8
 jānam eṣām 1.37.9; 5.53.1
 nūnam eṣām 5.56.5; 61.14; 8.18.1
 dadhiṣe svarsām 5.45.11; 10.8.6

im

jagatas tasthuṣas patim 1.89.5; 7.66.15
 ṇavasas patim 3.4.5; 6.44.4
 hṛdā matim 1.105.15; 10.119.5
 abhi devavītim 9.89.7; 97.21

varuṇām mitram agnim 4.39.4; 6.50.1
 amṛtasya nābhim 2.40.1; 3.17.4; 5.47.2
 madhva ūrmim 3.47.1; 6.41.2
 madhumantam ūrmim 4.57.2; 10.30.7, 8
 gātum ūrmim 1.95.10; 7.47.4
 manyase rayim 5.20.1; 10.21.4
 sahasraṇām rayim 9.13.5; 98.4
 sānasim rayim 1.8.1; 10.140.5
 parvataṁ girim 5.56.4; 8.64.5
 sahasrasām ṛṣim 1.10.11; 9.54.1
 indra sānasim 8.21.2; 10.63.14
 prtanāsu sāsaḥim 8.61.12; 70.4
 prtsu sāsaḥim 8.15.4; 61.3

im

uṣasām vibhātīm 3.61.5; 7.78.4
 viṇvataḥ sīm 1.33.9; 100.14; 116.20; 122.6;
 5.47.2

um

uta kratum 1.80.15; 8.7.24; 15.7; 23.8;
 9.4.3; 10.25.1
 anu kratum 8.63.5; 10.11.3
 mahām urum 1.57.6; 2.22.1; 8.65.3
 aṇvyām paṇum 5.61.5; 8.34.16; 10.48.4
 abhi mātārā (9.86.36, mātaraḥ) ṇiṇum 1.140.3;
 9.86.36
 divaḥ ṇiṇum 4.15.6; 9.1.9
 dugdham aṇṇum 5.36.1; 7.98.1

2. LIST OF LINES REPEATED IN ONE AND THE SAME HYMN

WHEN verses are repeated in contiguous or nearly contiguous stanzas of the same hymn these repetitions encroach upon the domain of concatenation. This latter kind of repetition does not in general figure here, because it is outside of the proper limits of our theme. Sufficient reference to it is made above, on pages 5 ff. Some of the repeated lines below are clearly catenary; others, less obviously, may be the same. Thus 1.101.8^d, 9^b, or 9.67.31^{ab}, 32^{ab}, and others. It is not easy to draw the line.

In a few cases the present repetitions approach refrains in character. Thus 8.8.8^d, 15^b, 19^d, gīrbhīr vatso avīrḍhat, if it occurred at the end of successive stanzas would be counted a refrain. The same impression, rather than that of concatenation, is produced by 1.191.5^c, 6^c, adṛṣṭā viçvadrṣṭāh.

In two cases, 8.97.7^a, 7^d and 8.97.8^a, 8^d, we have the suggestion of a type of repetition which occurs in a completed fashion when the refrain appears first at the beginning of the first stanza and again at its end, and then continues to reappear at the end of each stanza of the remainder of the hymn; see the introduction to the next list (3).

The lines repeated in the same hymn now follow:

- | | |
|--|---|
| 1.12.3 ^a , 10 ^b (<i>et al.</i>), agne devān ihā vaha | 1.164.30 ^d , 38 ^b , amartyo martyenā sayoniḥ |
| 1.13.3 ^b , 7 ^b , asmin yajña upa hvaye | 1.164.43 ^d , 50 ^b , tāni dharmāni prathamāny āsan |
| 1.36.2 ^c , 6 ^c , sa tvañ no adya sumanā ihāvitā (6 ^c , utāparam) | 1.191.1 ^d , 4 ^d , ny adṛṣṭā alipsata |
| 1.37.1 ^a , 5 ^b , krīṣaṁ vaḥ çardho (5 ^b , krīṣaṁ yac chardho) mārutam | 1.191.5 ^c , 6 ^c , adṛṣṭā viçvadrṣṭāh |
| 1.47.3 ^b , 5 ^d (<i>et al.</i>), pātāṁ somam ṛtāvṛdhā | 3.21.1 ^c , 4 ^b , stokānām (4 ^b , stokāso) agne medaso ghṛtasya |
| 1.47.3 ^c , 6 ^a , athādya (6 ^a , sudāse) dasrā vasu bibhratā rathe | 3.28.1 ^b , 6 ^b , puroḷāçāṁ jātavedaḥ |
| 1.52.5 ^a , 14 ^c , abhi (14 ^c , nota) svavṛṣṭīm made asya yudhyataḥ | 3.53.5 ^c , 6 ^c , yatrā rathasya bṛhato nidhānam |
| 1.101.8 ^d , 9 ^b , tvayā haviç cakṛmā satyarādhaḥ (9 ^b , brahmavāhaḥ) | 4.15.7 ^b , 9 ^b , kumārāḥ sāhadevyāḥ; 4.15.8 ^b , kumārāt sāhadevyāt |
| 1.122.3 ^d , 14 ^b , tan no viçve varivasyantu devāḥ | 4.45.2 ^d , 6 ^b , svar na çukraṁ tanvanta ā rajah |
| 1.135.3 ^c , 4 ^c , vāyo havyāni vītaye | 5.1.5 ^d , 6 ^a , agnir hotā niṣasādā (6 ^a , ny asīdad) yajīyān |
| 1.135.3 ^f , 6 ^b , adhvaryubhirbharamānā ayañsata | 5.12.2 ^d , 6 ^b , ṛtāṁ sa pāty (2 ^d , sapāmy) aruṣasya vṛṣṇaḥ |
| 1.137.1 ^c , 3 ^d , asmatrā gantam upa naḥ | 5.40.5 ^b , 9 ^b , tamasāvidhyad āsurah |
| 1.161.4 ^a , 13 ^a , cakṛvāṁsa (13 ^a , suṣupvāṁsa) rbhavas tad aprchata | 5.44.14 ^d , 15 ^d , tavāham asmi sakhye nyokāḥ |
| 1.162.6 ^d , 12 ^d , uto teṣām abhigūrtir na invatu | 5.79.3 ^b , 9 ^a , vy uchā duhitar divaḥ |
| | 5.79.6 ^c , 7 ^c , ye no rādhānsy ahrayā (7 ^d , açvyā) |

- 6.15.6^d, 6^e, devo deveṣu vanate hi vāryam
(6^e, no duvaḥ)
6.16.29^b, 36^b (*et al.*) jātavedo vicarsaṇe
6.50.4^b, 15^c, adyā (15^c, gnā) hutāso vasavo
dhr̥ṣṭāḥ
6.53.5^b, 7^b, ārayā (7^b, paṇinām) hṛdayā kave
6.53.7^a, 8^d, ā rikha kikirā kṛṇu
6.69.4^d, 7^d, upa brahmāṇi ṛṇutam giro (7^d,
havaṁ) me
6.71.1^a, 4^a (*et al.*), ud u śya devaḥ savitā
hiranyayā (4^a, damūnāḥ)
6.75.12^d, 17^d (*et al.*), aditiḥ ṣarma yachatu
7.33.9^c, 12^c, yamena tataḥ paridhiṁ vayantaḥ
(12^c, vayiṣyan)
8.5.20^a, 30^a, tena no vājiniṣasū
8.6.21^b, 43^c, kaṇvā ukthena vāvṛdhuḥ
8.7.8^c, 36^c, te bhānubhir vi tasthire
8.8.1^a, 18^a (*et al.*), ā no (18^a, vām) viṣvābhir
ūtibhiḥ
8.8.4^b, 8^c, putraḥ kaṇvasya vām iha (8^c, ṛṣiḥ)
8.8.8^d, 15^b, 19^d, gīrbhir vatso avivṛdhat
8.8.11^{ab}, 14^{cd}, ataḥ sahasranirmijā rathenā
yātam aṣvinā
8.9.3^c, 9^c (*et al.*), evet kāṇvasya bodhatam
8.40.10^c, 11^c, uto nu cid ya ojasā (11^c, ohate)
8.40.10^d, 11^d, uto nu cid ya ojasā (11^d, ohate)
āṇḍā ṣuṣṇasya bhedati
8.40.10^e, 11^e (*et al.*), jeṣat (11^e, ajāiḥ) svarva-
tīr apah
8.43.18^b, 29^b, viṣvāḥ suksitayaḥ prthak
8.47.15^c, 17^c, trite (17^c, evā) duṣvapnyam
sarvam
8.67.1^c, 10^c, sumṛṭikāḥ (10^c, sumṛṭikām) abhi-
ṣṭaye
8.87.2^{ab}, 4^{ab}, pibatam gharman madhumantam
aṣvinā barhiḥ sīdataṁ narā (4^b, sumat)
8.92.14^c, 22^c, na tvām indrāti ricyate
8.94.3^c, 9^c (*et al.*), marutaḥ somapītaye
8.97.7^a, 7^d, mā na indra parā vṛnak
8.97.8^a, 8^d, asme indra sacā sute
8.101.7^d, 10^b, prati havyāni vitaye
9.4.5^b, 6^a, tava kratvā tavotibhiḥ
9.6.2^a, 3^a, abhi tyam madyaṁ (3^a, pūrvyam)
madam
9.63.10^b, 17^c (*et al.*), gira (17^c, indum) indrāya
matsaram
9.67.31^{ab}, 32^{ab}, yaḥ pāvamānir (32^{ab}, pāva-
mānir yo) adhyety ṛṣibhiḥ sambhṛhaṁ
rasam
9.96.6^d, 17^d, somaḥ pavitram aty eti re-
bhan
9.97.16^d, 19^b, adhi (19^b, pari) ṣṇunā dhanva
sāno avye
9.97.42^b, 49^b, matsi (49^b, abhi) mitrāvaruṇā
pūyamānaḥ
9.100.2^d, 8^d, viṣvāni dāṣuṣo grhe
9.108.1^a, 15^c (*et al.*) pavasva madhumatta-
maḥ
10.10.13^d, 14^b, pari śvajāte libujeva vṛkṣam
10.61.10^a, 11^a, makṣū kanāyāḥ sakhyam navag-
vāḥ (11^a, naviyāḥ)
10.72.2^d, 3^b, asataḥ sad ajāyata
10.86.16^b, 17^d, antarā sakhyā kapṛt
10.86.16^d, 17^b, niṣeḍuṣo vijrmbhate
10.87.4^c, 13^d, tābhīr (13^d, tayā) vidhya hṛdaye
yātudhānān
10.90.8^a, 9^a, tasmād yajñāt sarvahutah
10.97.4^d, 8^d, ātmānam tava pūruṣa
10.97.19^d, 21^d, asyāi sam dhata vīryam
10.119.2^b, 3^a, un mā pītā ayaṁsata
10.173.3^b, 6^a, dhruvaṁ dhruveṇa haviṣā
10.175.1^b, 4^b, devaḥ suvatu dharmanā

3. LIST OF REFRAIN-LINES

REGULAR refrain-lines occur at the end of two or more successive stanzas in the same hymn, or at the end of a number of stanzas in more or less contiguous hymns in the same book. There are also quite a number of obvious refrain-lines which betray their character in that they occur a fair number of times scatteringly throughout the collection, but every time at the end of stanzas. These are not included in the present List, because they are on their face not sufficiently differentiated from many other formulaic verses which are certainly not refrains.

Thus *br̥had vadema vidathe suvīrāḥ* is a regular refrain at the end of many verses of the second book (see 2.1.16^d ff.). This refrain does not differ in spirit from *suvīrāso vidatham ā vadema*, which occurs thrice scatteringly as the last verse of 1.117.25; 2.12.15; 8.48.14; or from *suvīryasya patayaḥ syāma*, which occurs scatteringly four times at the end of stanzas (see under 4.51.10^d); or from *vayaṁ syāma patayo rayīnām*, which occurs scatteringly five times at the end of stanzas (see under 4.50.6^d).

Similarly the type, *rayīm dhattam vasumantam çatagvinam*, 1.159.5^d ff. (q.v.), though somewhat varied in its several recurrences, occurs every time at the end of a stanza, and is distinctly in the nature of a refrain. Cf. also the type, *tasya vayan̥ sumatāu*, &c., under 3.1.21^{cd}, and many others. Thus the question as to the character and extent of refrain in the RV. is really an open one, to be determined by intrinsic as well as extrinsic consideration, and not marked off by hard and fast lines from other kinds of formulaic repetition.

On the other hand there is a second type of refrain, namely that of entire stanzas repeated at the end of hymns. These are considered and listed by themselves on pp. 493 ff.; they are, of course, to be treated in connexion with the present list.

In three cases we have a type of refrain in which a verse is repeated, first at the beginning and the end of a first stanza, and then continued at the end only of the remaining stanzas. This peculiar rhetoric appears in 1.97.1^a, 1^c-8^c, *apanaḥ çoçucad agham*; in 8.93.31^a, 31^c-33^c, *upa no haribhiḥ sutam*; and in 9.58.1^a, 1^c-4^c, *tarat sa mandī dhāvati*. See also 8.97.7^a, 7^d and 8.97.8^a, 8^d, and the remark at the end of the introduction to the preceding List (2). This type, if it continues at all, is sporadic in Vedic literature, not destined to survive in spite of a certain rhetorical effectiveness.

The refrains of the hymn 8.35 constitute themselves the verse-lines of a continuous new hymn of the Rig-Veda, whose verses are plucked apart, padded, and made to serve as refrains of the existing hymn. See especially the sequence beginning with 8.35.4^b-6^b. Both the existing hymn and the refrain-hymn are Aṣvin hymns, and each of the stanzas ends with the word aṣvinā :

viçveha devāu savanāva gachatam,
iṣam no vjham aṣvinā
somañ sutañ mahiṣeva gachathah,
trir vartir yātam aṣvinā
prajāñ ca dhattam draviṇam ca dhattam,
ūrjam no dhattam aṣvinā
marutvantā jaritur gachatho havam,
ādityāir yātam aṣvinā
hatañ raksāñsi sedhatam amivāh,
somañ sunvato aṣvinā

The refrain-lines now follow :

1.19.1^c-9^c, marudbhīr agna ā gahi
1.28.1^{cd}-4^{cd}, ulūkhalasutānām aved v indra
jalgulah
1.29.1^{cd}-7^{cd}, ā tū na indra çaṁsaya goṣv
aṣveṣu çubhriṣu sahasreṣu tuvimagha
1.58.9^d; 60.5^d; 61.16^d; 62.13^d; 64.15^d; 8.80.10^d;
9.93.5^d, prātar makṣū dhiyāvasur jagamyāt
1.78.1^c-5^c, dyumnāir abhi pra nonumah
1.80.1^c-16^c, arcann anu svarājyam
1.82.1^c-5^c, yojā nv indra te harī
1.84.10^c-12^c, vasvīr anu svarājyam
1.94.1^d-14^d, agne sakhye mā riṣāma vayan
tava
1.94.16^d; 95.11^{cd}; 96.9^{cd}; 98.3^{cd}; 100.19^{cd};
102.11^{cd}; 103.8^{cd}; 105.19^{cd}; 106.7^{cd}; 107.3^{cd};
108.13^{cd}; 109.8^{cd}; 110.9^{cd}; 111.5^{cd}; 112.25^{cd};
113.20^{cd}; 114.11^{cd}; 115.6^{cd}; 4.97.5^{cd}, tan
no mitro varuṇo māmahantām aditiḥ sin-
dhuh prthivī uta dyāuh
1.96.1^d-7^d, devā agniñ dhārayan draviṇodām
1.97.1^a, 1^c-8^c, apa nah çoçucad agham
1.100.1^d-15^d, marutvāñ no bhavāt v indra ūti
1.101.1^d-7^d, marutvantam sakhyāya havāmahe
1.105.1^c-18^c, vittam me asya rodasī
1.106.1^{cd}-6^{cd}, ratham na durgād vasavaḥ sudā-
navo viçvasmāñ no añhaso niṣ pipartana
1.108.1^d, 6^d-12^d, athā somasyapibatam sutasya
1.108.7^c-12^c, atah pari vṛṣanāv ā hi yātam
1.112.1^d-23^d, tābhīr ūṣv ūtibhīr aṣvinā gatam
1.113.4^d-6^d, uṣā ajigar bhuvanāni viçvā
1.162.8^d, 9^d, 14^d, sarvā tā te api deveṣv asti
1.165.15^d; 166.15^d; 167.11^d; 168.10^d; 169.8^d;
171.6^d; 173.13^d; 174.10^d; 175.6^d; 176.6^d;
177.5^d; 178.5^d; 180.10^d; 181.9^d; 182.8^d;

183.6^d; 184.6^d; 185.11^d; 186.11^d; 189.8^d;
190.8^d, vidyāmeṣam vṛjanam jiradānum
1.185.2^d-8^d, dyāvā raksatam prthivī no abhvāt
1.191.10^c-f, 11^c-f, so cin nu na marāti no vayan
marāmāre asya yojanam hariṣṭhā madhu
tvā madhulā cakāra; 1.191.12^c-f, tāç cin
nu na maranti no vayan, &c.; 1.191.13^{de},
āre asya yojanam, &c.
2.1.16^d; 2.13^d; 11.21^d; 13.13^d; 14.12^d; 15.10^d;
16.9^d; 17.9^d; 18.9^d; 20.9^d; 23.19^d; 24.16^d;
27.17^d; 28.11^d; 29.7^d; 33.15^d; 35.15^d; 39.8^d;
40.6^d; 42.3^d; 9.86.48^d, bṛhad vadema vi-
dathe suvirāh
2.13.2^d-4^d, yas tākṛṇoh prathamam sāsy uk-
thyah
2.15.2^d-9^d, somasya tā mada indraç cakāra
2.22.1^d-3^d, sāinam saçcad devo devam satyam
indram satya induh
2.23.19^{cd}, 24.16^{cd}; 35.15^{cd}, viçvam tad bhad-
ram yad avanti devā bṛhad vadema vidathe
suvirāh. Cf. under 2.1.16^d
2.25.1^d-5^d, yañ-yañ yujam kṛṇute brah-
manas patih
3.55.1^d-22^d, mahad devānām asuratvam
ekam; 10.55.4^d, mahan mahatyā asurat-
vam ekam
4.16.21^d; 17.21^d; 19.11^d; 20.11^d; 21.11^d;
22.11^d; 23.11^d; 24.11^d; 56.4^d, dhiyā syāma
rathyah sadāsah
4.42.1^{cd}, 2^{cd}, kratum sacante varuṇasya devā
rajāñi kṛṣṭer upamasya vavreh
4.48.1^{cd}-4^{cd}, vāyav ā candreṇa rathena yāhi
sutasya pītaye
5.6.1^c-10^c, iṣam stotṛbhya ā bhara

- 5.9.7^e; 10.7^e; 16.5^e; 17.5^e, utāidhi prīsu no
vrdhe
5.40.1^e-3^e, vṛṣann indra vṛṣabhir vṛtrahantama
5.42.16^{cd}; 43.15^{cd}, devo-devaḥ subhavo bhūtu
mahyaṁ mā no mātā prthivī durmatāu
dhāt
5.51.8^e-10^e, ā yāhy agne atrivat sute rapa
5.55.1^d-9^d, ṣubhaṁ yātām anu rathā avṛtsata
5.72.1^e-3^e, ni barhiṣi sadatām (3^e, sadatām)
somapītaye
5.75.1^e-9^e, mādhvī mama cṛutaṁ havam
5.78.1^e-3^e, haṁsāv iva patatām ā sutān upa
5.79.1^{de}-3^{de}, satyaçravasi vāyve sujāte açva-
sūnṛte
5.79.1^e-10^e, sujāte açvasūnṛte
6.2.11^e; 14.6^e; 15.15^e, tā tarema tavāvasā
tarema
6.4.8^d; 10.7^d; 12.6^d; 13.6^d; 17.15^d; 24.10^d;
madema çatahimāḥ suvirāḥ
6.43.1^e-4^e, ayaṁ sa soma indra te sutaḥ piba
6.44.1^{cd}-3^{cd}, somaḥ sutaḥ sa indra te'sti
svadhāpate madah
6.53.5^e-7^e, athem asmabhyāṁ randhaya
7.1.20^d, 25^d, &c. (see p. 306), yūyaṁ pāta
svastibhiḥ sadā naḥ
7.49.1^d-3^d, tā āpo devīr iha mām avantu
7.50.1^d-3^d, mā mām padyena rapasā vidat
tsaruḥ
7.55.3^{cd}, 4^{cd}, stotṛn indrasya rāyasi kim asmān
duchunāyasi ni śu svapa
7.89.1^e-4^e, mṛṣā suksatra mṛṣaya
8.12.25^e-27^e, ād it te haryatā harī vavakṣatuḥ
8.12.28^e-30^e, ād it te viçvā bhuvanāni yemire
8.31.15^{cd}-18^{cd}, devānām ya in mano yaja-
māna iyakṣaty abhīd ayajvano bhuvat
8.34.1^{cd}-15^{cd}, divo amuṣya çasato divaṁ yaya
divāvaso
8.35.1^e-21^e, sajoṣasā uṣasā sūryeṇa ca
8.35.1^d-3^d, somaṁ pibatam açvinā
8.35.4^b-6^b, viçveha devāu savanāva gachatam
8.35.4^d-6^d, iṣaṁ no voḷham açvinā
8.35.7^b-9^b, somaṁ sutaṁ mahiṣevāva gacha-
thah
8.35.7^d-9^d, trir vartir yātam açvinā
8.35.10^b-12^b, prajāṁ ca dhattam draviṇaṁ ca
dhattam
8.35.10^d-12^d, ūrjaṁ no dhattam açvinā
8.35.13^b-15^b, marutvantā jaritur gachatho
havam
8.35.13^d-15^d, ādityair yātam açvinā
8.35.16^b-18^b, hataṁ rakṣāṁsisedhatam amivāḥ
8.35.16^d-18^d, somaṁ sunvato açvinā
8.35.19^b-21^b, çyāvāçvasya sunvato madacyutā
8.35.19^d-21^d, açvinā tiroahnyam
8.35.22^{cd}-24^{cd}, ā yātam açvinā gatam avas-
yur vām ahaṁ huve dhattam ratnāni dā-
çuṣe. Cf. note under this item on p. 372
8.36.1^b-6^b, pibā somaṁ madāya kaṁ çata-
krato, yaṁ te bhāgam adhārayan viçvāḥ
sehānāḥ prtanā uru jrayaḥ sam apsuḥ
marutvān indra satpate.
8.37.1^{cd}, 2^{bed}-6^{bed}, indra viçvābhir ūtibhiḥ
mādhyamīnāsya savanasya vṛtrahann
anedya pibā somasya vajrivaḥ. Cf. under
8.32.12^e
8.38.1^e-3^e, indrāgni tasya bodhatam
8.38.4^e-6^e, indrāgni ā gataṁ narā
8.38.7^e-9^e (*et al.*), indrāgni somapītaye
8.39.1^f-40.11^f; 41.1^f-10^f; 42.4^d-6^d, nabhan-
tām anyake same
8.42.4^e-6^e, nāsatyā somapītaye
8.45.1^e-3^e, yeṣāṁ indro yuvā sakḥā
8.45.40^e-42^e, vasu spārhaṁ tad ā bhara
8.47.1^{ef}-18^{ef}, anehaso va ūtayaḥ suūtayo va
ūtayaḥ. Cf. 5.65.5^e
8.62.1^e-6^e, 7^d-9^d, 10^e-12^e, bhadra indrasya
rātayaḥ
8.73.1^e-18^b, anti śad bhūtu vām avah
8.82.7^b-9^b, pibed asya tvam içiṣe
8.85.1^e-9^e (*et al.*), madhvaḥ somasya pītaye
8.86.1^e-3^e, tā vām viçvako havate tanūkṛthe
8.86.1^d-5^d, mā no vi yāuṣṭāṁ sakhyā mumo-
catam
8.93.28^e-30^e, yad indra mṛṣayāsi naḥ
8.93.31^e, 31^e-33^e, upa no haribhiḥ sutam
8.94.10^e-12^e (*et al.*), asya somasya pītaye
8.102.4^e-6^e, agniṁ samudravāsasam
9.4.1^e-10^e, athā no vasyasas kṛdhi
9.18.1^e-7^e, madesu sarvadhā asi
9.58.1^a, 1^e-4^e, tarat sa mandī dhāvati
9.65.28^e-30^e, pāntam ā purusprham
9.67.10^e-12^e, ā bhakṣat kanyāsu naḥ
9.112.1^e-4^e; 113.1^e-11^e; 114.2^e-4^e (*et al.*).
indrāyendo pari srava
9.113.8^d-11^d, tatra mām amṛtaṁ kṛdhi
10.35.5^d-12^d, svasty agniṁ samidhānam
īmahe
10.36.2^d-12^d, tad devānām avo adyā vṛṇi-
mahe
10.47.1^d-8^d, asmabhyāṁ citraṁ vṛṣaṇaṁ
rayiṁ dāḥ
10.58.1^{bed}-12^{bed}, mano jagāma dūrakam, tat
ta āvartayāmasiḥa kṣayāya jīvase
19.59.1^d-4^d, parātaram su nirṭtir jīhitām
10.59.8^{cd}, 9^{def}, 10^{cd}, bharatām apa yad rapo
dyāuḥ prthivī kṣamā rapo mo śu te kiṁ
canāmamat. Cf. 9.114.4^d, mo ca naḥ kiṁ
canāmamat

10.60.8^{ode}, 9^{ode}, evā dādhāra te mano jīvātave
na mṛtyave 't'ho ariṣṭatātaye; 10.60.10^{od},
the same, minus the first pāda
10.62.1^d-4^d, prati grbhñīta mānavam sume-
dhasaḥ
10.85.43^d, 44^d (*et al.*), çam no bhava dvipade
çam catuṣpade
10.86.1^c-23^c, viçvasmād indra uttarah
10.100.1^d-11^d, ā sarvatātīm aditiṁ vṛṇīmahe
10.119.1^c-13^c, kuvit somasyāpām iti
10.121.1^d-9^d, kasmāi devāya haviṣā vidhema
10.126.3^b-7^b (*et al.*), varuṇo mitro aryamā

10.133.1^{fs}-3^{fs}; 4^{ef}-6^{ef}, nabhantām anyakeṣām
jyākā adhi dhanvasu
10.134.1^{ef}-6^{ef}, devī janitry ajiṇanad bhadra
janitry ajiṇanad
10.162.3^d-6^d, tam ito nāçayāmasi
10.163.5^{od}, 6^{od}, yakṣmaṁ sarvasmād ātmanas
tam idaṁ vi vṛhāmi te
10.181.1^c-3^c, dhātur dyutānāt savituḥ ca
viṣṇoḥ
10.182.1^{od}-3^{od}, kṣipad açaṣtim apa durmatīm
hann athā karad yajamānāya çam yoh
10.187.1^c-5^c, sa naḥ parṣad ati dviṣaḥ

4. INDEX OF SANSKRIT WORDS

| | PAGE | | PAGE |
|---|----------|--|-------------|
| akra | 191 | uktham madaṣ ca | 103 |
| ajuryamur | 245 | udara (not to be emended in 1.25.15) | 59 |
| adābhyagraha | 315 | upasti | 71 |
| aditi = go | 317 | uṣṇan : iṣṇan : muṣṇan | 88 |
| adyūtya | 66 | ūrṇute, in relation to ṛṇvati | 132 |
| adhapriyā | 70 | ūrmyā : rāmyā | 294 |
| adhvaraṣṛī | 80 | ūrvāḥ (sc. pitarah) | 319 |
| anācāstāḥ = aprācāstāḥ | 62 | ṛghāyamāna | 39 |
| anika | 180 | ṛciṣama | 21, 639 |
| anya, expletive (Greek ἄλλο-) | 226 | ṛṇvati, in relation to ūrṇute | 132 |
| appatissavāsa (Pāli) | 81 | esa | 264 |
| apya | 317 | omāsaḥ | 31 |
| apracāstāḥ = anācāstāḥ | 62 | ohate | 327 |
| abja | 317 | ohire, ohise | 131 |
| abhiṣṭi | 71 | āurvāḥ (sc. pitarah) | 319 |
| ambara | 79 | kadhapri and kadhapriyā | 70, 71 |
| aradhra | 288 | kāvyaḥ (sc. pitarah) | 319 |
| ari : viṣva | 225, 291 | kīri | 282 |
| arya ā | 292 | √kṛp + anu | 346 |
| arvāvat : parāvat | 79 | kṛṣṇe, elliptic dual | 194 |
| avamāḥ : ūmāḥ (sc. pitarah) | 319 | kratu and mada | 130 |
| açmānam svaryam | 70 | krāṇā | 136, 435 |
| açvabudhya | 105 | kṣapāvan and kṣapāvan | 90 |
| asaçcat | 44 | kṣumant | 370, 403 |
| asuraḥ pitā = dyāuṣ pitā | 207 | khila and khilya | 14, 17 note |
| asthūri | 221 | gandharva | 284 |
| ā dhāvati : ā dhūnoti | 315 | go-jāta | 316, 317 |
| āyu | 145 | go-duḥ | 31 |
| ārupita | 184 | go-bandhu | 362 |
| āryā vratā = dhāmāny āryā | 425 | grābha | 403 |
| āskra | 159 | ghṛtāci | 247 |
| indro aṅga | 35 | carkṛtya | 125 |
| iṣukṛt and dhanuṣkṛt | 77 | | |
| iṣudhya- | 132 | | |
| iṣkartā (noun and verb) | 336 | | |
| iṣṇan : uṣṇan : muṣṇan | 88 | | |
| iṣmin | 272 | | |
| √īd (= iṣ-d) : √vī | 86 | | |
| irmānta | 151 | | |

| | PAGE | | PAGE |
|---|--------------------|---|---------------|
| citra | 106, 142 | pratidoṣam | 67 |
| chadis and chardis | 82, 277 | prapitva | 113 |
| chandas (in 1.92.6) | 105 | pravadyāman | 124 |
| chardis and chadis | 106, 142 | pravācyam and pravācyah | 116 |
| | | praṣṭi | 71 |
| jāṭhala | 157 | πράσβυς | 71 |
| janman: manman | 405 | | |
| √jar, 'sing' | 126, 129 | bandhura | 236 |
| jūrṇa viṣṭap | 77 | baps- | 323 |
| johūtra | 124 | | |
| | | bhid- (na bhido) | 154 |
| tarutra | 123 | bhujyu | 363 |
| tiraç cid aryaḥ | 226 | | |
| tiraç cid aryaḥ pari | 268 | maṇḍukaṇṭaka (Pāli) | 81 |
| | | mada and kratu | 130 |
| dakṣiṇā (Uṣas) | 126, 287 | manman: janman | 405 |
| dan, 'in the house' | 307 | miho napāt | 70 |
| dano (√dan: √han) | 153 | mīlhwāṇs- | 171 |
| daçasya-: namasya | 216 | muṣṇan: uṣṇan: iṣṇan | 88 |
| √dāgh, with paçcā(t) | 126 | | |
| dānā (instrumental of dāman) | 272 | yajña and stoma | 143 |
| divisprç | 143 | √yat | 121, 219, 312 |
| | | yuga | 106 |
| | | | |
| dhanuskṛt and iṣukṛt | 77 | ratho navah and navyah | 157 |
| dhāma: nāma | 46, 245 | radhra | 286 ff. |
| dhāmāny āryā = āryā vratā | 425 | rāmyā: ūrmyā | 294 |
| dhenā | 155 | rūçadūrme (accent) | 86 |
| | | rip and rup | 184 |
| namasya-: daçasya | 216 | | |
| navyam sanyase | 20, 359 | vaḥ, ethical dative | 69, 262, 310 |
| nary apāṇsi = naryāpāṇsi | 85 | √vat | 307 |
| nāma: dhāma | 46, 245 | -vat, 'like', at the end of Rishi names | 20, note 3 |
| nireka | 43 | vadhīm: vadhīt | 220 |
| nṛçakṣas | 361 | vanuṣ- | 60 |
| nṛṇ | 125 | vandhura, vandhur | 236 |
| | | vam for varam | 220 |
| papi, type of stingy | 287 | vayā(s) and vayāvant | 164 |
| parāvat: arvāvat | 79 | √varj, 'do', 'perform' | 128, 137, 248 |
| paritakmyā | 253 | √vas (vastoh) | 156 |
| paribhū-phrases | 29 | vasiṣṭhadveṣinyah (sc. rcaḥ) | 646 |
| pariṣṭi | 71 | vasudhiti, metre of | 29, 31, 132 |
| parvata giri | 70 | vasudhiti, elliptic dual | 194 |
| pastyā and pastya | 58 | vahni | 46 |
| purukṣu | 149 | vāna and vānī | 362 |
| purūtama | 33 | vāvāta | 80 |
| purogava | 17 | -vin, suffix, related to -vant | 273 |
| pūsarātayah | 56 | vicarṣaṇi | 164 |
| prkṣa | 132, 159, 208, 235 | vidharman | 248 |
| prçanāyu | 101 | vibhṛtaḥ: viṣṭah | 90 |
| prṣati and prṣadaçva | 71 | viçva: ari | 226, 291 |
| poṣayitnv ā, perhaps for poṣayitnvā | 51 | viçvasuvid | 81 |
| pāura, in double sense | 386 | viṣurūpa | 247 |
| pratigara | 204 | | |

4. Index of Sanskrit Words

| | PAGE | | PAGE |
|------------------------------|--------------|---|------|
| viṣṭaḥ : vibhrtah | 90 | sadaspati | 52 |
| visrṣṭadhenā | 155 | sahasrasāva | 204 |
| √vr : iḍ (= iṣ-d) | 86 | silikamadyama | 151 |
| vedi, 'altar' | 274 | suniraja | 38 |
| vedhas | 171 | supratūr, supratūrti | 72 |
| | | sūdadohas | 101 |
| çaci, inflexion of | 308 | stoma and yajña | 143 |
| çacīva indram | 308 | sthāraçmānaḥ | 273 |
| çardhas, locative | 285 | sthūri | 221 |
| çavas | 36 | somo retodhāḥ | 107 |
| çipra | 262 | smāne smanam (MS. 4.8.7) | 92 |
| çigna | 115 | svadhā : svāhā | 118 |
| çuṣma | 59 | | |
| çūraṇās | 151 | hari-words | 36 |
| çrutya | 106, 123 | havāmahe : hvaye | 36 |
| | | huve (hieratic) : hvaye (popular) | 191 |
| saṁsava | 92, 217, 579 | hvārya | 245 |

5. INDEX OF SUBJECTS

- accent, indication of relative chronology, 48, 86, 108, 117.
- Açvins, their repetitions, 602; with other divinities, 619; their imitative hymns, 18; in relation to Sūryā and Pūṣan, 76.
- adaptation of lines to secondary uses, 55, 142, 143.
- additions to verses: see expansion.
- adhavana-rite, 315.
- Aditi, 326, 605.
- Ādityas, their repetitions, 605; with other divinities, 620; with Aditi, 326.
- Agastya Māitravaruṇi's hymns, relative chronology of, 649.
- Agni, his repetitions, 589; with other divinities, 611; Agni and Indra, 571; Agni and Soma, 586; Agni Somagopāh, 152.
- Ahi Buddhya, his repetitions, 608.
- alliteration, 198 (bis); as indication of prior date, 171. See puns.
- anacoluthon, 22, 43, 48, 70, 90, 91, 117, 154, 165, 182, 191, 213, 214, 217, 221, 229, 231, 235, 237, 262, 313, 321, 345, 376, 412, 635. Cf. imperfect sequence.
- Aṅgiras, 303.
- antithesis, 310, 635; as indicating priority, 106.
- Anukramaṇī and Sarvānukramaṇī, 1, 634.
- aorist, prophetic, 15, 204.
- Apām Napāt, 152, 186, 628.
- Āprī divinities, their repetitions, 608; with other divinities, 626; āprī-hymns, 16 ff, 18, 44, 127, 128.
- articular relative, separated by pāda division from its noun, 157.
- artificial beginning of stanzas, 109.
- Aryaman, 173, 605, 621.
- asyndeton, 205.
- ātmanstuti (self-praise), 221, 222, 233, 384, 476; sign of late date, 397; of dual divinities, 233. Cf. also under 2.28.1^b and 4.26.2^d.
- atyāṣṭi-rhyme, irregular appearance of, 47.
- authorship, criterion of relative chronology, 194, 318; author-names, critical estimate of, 634.
- barhis, 608, 627; act of piety, 578; imagery of, assimilated to Uṣas imagery, 128.
- Bhaga, his repetitions, 606.
- Bhārṣhari's Centuries, share strophes with Çakuntalā, 19.
- blend of two statements, 216.
- Brahmans, needy, 114, 283, 287.
- brahmodya, 35, 58, 77, 125, 151, 213, 464.
- Brhaddiva, 195.
- Brhaspati, his repetitions, 607; with other divinities, 624; relation to purohita, 351.
- cadences (final), repeated, 1, 4, 10, 36; long, approximating repetitions, 11; in ninth book, 11; illustrative examples of, 12; complete list of, 653 ff.
- Çakra hymns, contrasted with Indra hymns, 13.
- call upon the gods, 578.
- case-forms, miscellaneous in interchange, 568.
- catalectic pāda, 32.
- Çatarudriya formulas, 77, 273.
- Çavasī, 276, 377.
- chiasmus, 233, 245.
- chronology of repetitions, 1, 5; chronological criteria applied to entire books, 635. See relative chronology.
- Coda, name of a protégé of Indra, 168.
- competition for gods, 92, 217, 579.
- concatenation, 5, 37, 109, 240, 675; illustrative examples of, 5 ff.; in AV., 5, note 2; differing in order of words, 7; of distichs, 8.
- condensation (shortening) of verses, 22, 115, 171, 356, 625.
- conflicting prayers and sacrifices, 92, 217, 579.
- contamination (blend), of words, 153, 277, 278; of verses, 147; of readings, 212; con-

- taminated readings in SV., 40, 80, 100, 400; in AV., 147 (under 1.154.2); in TS., 387 (under 8.64.4).
- cosmic activities of the gods, repetitious, 571, 575, 586.
- Çunaḥçepa Ājigarti's hymns, relative chronology of, 644.
- Çyāvāçva Ātreya, 16.
- Dadhikrā, his repetitions, 608.
- Dadhyañe, 102.
- Dakṣiṇā, epithet of Uṣas, 126, 287.
- dānastuti, their repetitions, 608; in miscellaneous relations, 627.
- Devaka Mānyamāna, 'little tin god on wheels', 84.
- Devapatnyah, their repetitions, 608.
- differences in worship of different Rṣis, 18.
- dilation of a shorter to a longer verse or stanza, 22, 41, 57, 66, 235, 244, 260, 635. Cf. expansion.
- dipodies, appended: see refrain.
- Dīrghatamas Aucathya's hymns, relative chronology of, 649.
- distichs repeated without change, 501 ff.
- division of verses that belong together, as sign of lateness, 61.
- Dravinodās (Agni), 176.
- dual divinities, their repetitions, 609; in relation to others, 628; ritual character of, 609.
- Dvita, 113.
- Early and late hymns, and books, 19, 638.
- eighth book, late, 641; sporadically early, 642; massing of repetitions in, 638; relation of to SV., 638.
- Ekata, 113.
- ellipsis, 22, 90, 164, 165, 169, 250, 269, 377, 415, 426, 635.
- elliptic dual, 194.
- elliptic plural, 173, 230.
- epigonal character of RV., 21, 636, 640.
- Etaça and the sun's wheel, 125.
- exegesis, promoted by repetitions, 22, 568 ff., 571 ff.
- expansion, sign of lateness, 22, 37, 66, 210, 318, 356, 359, 508. Cf. dilation.
- expiatory formulas, 579.
- false division of words, sign of redactional misunderstanding, 197.
- 'false' jagatī or triṣṭubh, 535.
- fame, obtained, 582.
- family books, relative chronology of, 644, 646.
- fifth book, relative chronology of, 645.
- figures of speech (similes), 41, 42, 128, 574, 582, 583, 586.
- fingers (ten), different designations of, 404, 413.
- finite verbs and participles interchange, 566.
- first book, strophic collections, chronology of, 643; non-strophic collections, chronology of, 647.
- first persons and other persons interchange, 564.
- formulaic pādas, 42, 46, 58, 93, 136, 147, 175, 205, 292, 304, 327, 345, 346, 469, 572, 582, 583.
- fourth book, relative chronology of, 645.
- funeral-stanzas, 21, 649.
- Gandharva, 284.
- genders, in interchange, 569.
- Ghoṣā Kākṣivati, 18.
- gods, five races of, 317; source of inspiration, 578; repetitions relating to, 584 ff.
- goods and blessings obtained, 581.
- Gotama Rāhūgaṇa's hymns, relative chronology of, 648.
- grammatical criteria of relative chronology: see relative chronology; grammatical ūha, 562.
- gratuitous variation of word-forms, 562, 570.
- Grāvan, Grāvāṇāu, Grāvāṇah, repetitions pertaining to, 608; with other divinities, 626.
- groups of stanzas repeated, 492.
- haplogy, 81, 137, 245, 273, 416.
- hendiadys, 110.
- 'Henotheism', 575 ff.
- hieratic and popular forms, 36, 649.
- Hiraṇyastūpa Āṅgīrasa's hymns, relative chronology of, 644.
- hymns, entire examined for indications of relative date, 634.
- hypotaxis, as criterion of relative date, 72, 93. Note also p. 560, fourth line from top.
- identical words at the beginning of successive pādas and stanzas, 34.
- imitative, hymns, 12, 13, 16, 18, 19; successive stanzas, 14, 15, 39, 170; strophes, 14; gnomic texts, 20; Buddhist texts, 20.
- imperfect sequence of ideas, criterion of late date, 110, 113, 122. Cf. anacoluthon.
- incidental as compared with direct statements, sign of later date, 215, 222, 231, 560.

- inconsistent renderings, 22, 33, 39, 72, 84, 85, 91, 93, 99, 150, 165, 169, 170, 173, 180, 201, 217, 221, 225, 231, 254, 256, 281, 291, 297, 312, 316, 318, 327, 337, 363, 365, 368 (bis), 401, 418 (bis), 425, 439.
- Indra, his repetitions, 592; with other divinities, 615; as 'dancer', 283; Indra and Agni as war gods, 571; Indra: Indu, 344, 356, 369, 372, 386, 615; Indra and Viṣṇu, 222; Indra-Varuṇā's ātmastuti (self-praise), 233.
- Indu: Indra: see preceding item.
- infixion of four syllables in dimeter pādas, 37, 38, 545.
- instability of verses in repetition, 571.
- inverted order, 41, 244.
- iteration as criterion of relative chronology, 397.
- jingle, sign of later date, 126, 155, 406.
- Ka, a god, 19.
- Kakṣivat Dāirghatamasa's hymns, relative chronology of, 648.
- Kalidāsa's Çakuntalā, shares strophes with Bhartṛhari's Centuries, 19.
- Kamadyū, 122.
- Kaṇva and Kaṇvids, 21.
- Kaṇva Ghāura's hymns, relative chronology of, 644.
- Kātya poet, 37.
- Kavaṣa Āilūṣa, 114.
- Kāutsavya's Nirukta, 19.
- kennings, 106, 123.
- Kuruçravaṇa, a king, 114.
- Kutsa, 648; Kutsa Āṅgīrasa's hymns, relative chronology of, 648.
- lack of conclusion in a stanza, sign of lateness, 98, 378. Cf. omission of verb.
- Laghucāṇakya, 22 note.
- 'leitmotifs', 185, 192, 584.
- lexical variations in repeated pādas, 1, 548 ff.
- long life, 581.
- m and v, interchange of, 60.
- Madhuchandas Vaiçvāmītra's hymns, relative chronology of, 643.
- madhu-hymn, and madhu-stanza, 66.
- Māmateya, a metronymic of Dīrghatamas, 145, 649.
- Manyu, God 'Wrath', 399; in relation to other divinities, 626; in relation to Agni, 184.
- Maṇḍalas or books, relative chronology of, 21, 634 ff.
- Maruts, their repetitions, 604; with other divinities, 622.
- massing of repetitions as indicating relative date, 638.
- Mātariçvan in relation to Agni, 91.
- Medhātithi Kāṇva's hymns, relative chronology of, 643.
- metaphors, mixed or unrestrained, 245, 416.
- metonymy, 39 note.
- metre, criterion of relative chronology: see relative chronology.
- metrical variations, 1, 2, 523 ff.
- metrical 'vox media', 30, 159.
- min, suffix, related to -mant, 273.
- minor divinities in relation to major, 627.
- misfortune, getting over, 580.
- multiple criteria, showing relative chronology, 47, 48, 67.
- Namuci, 253.
- Nārada, author of a pair of imitative hymns, 12, 13.
- nati (change of s: ṣ), suspended by dissimilation, 428, 570.
- ninth book, 585; relative chronology of, 644; āpri-hymn of, 17.
- Nodhas Gāutama's hymns, relative chronology of, 647.
- nominatives and accusatives interchange, 567.
- non-synonymous pādas, 559.
- numbers, interchange, 569; in verb and participle, interchange, 565.
- octosyllabic pādas with four syllables prefixed, 9, 543.
- omission of verb, 46 (bis), 49. Cf. lack of conclusion.
- order of words, unstable, 434, 552.
- pādas repeated in the same hymn, 4, 6.
- Parāçara Çāktya's hymns, relative chronology of, 90, 647.
- paradox, sign of late date, 112, 190, 213, 248 (under 5.17.2^d), 377 (under 8.45.11^o).
- parenthesis, 22, 37, 39 (bis), 42, 43, 49, 58, 127, 136, 154, 191, 240, 248, 425, 635, 638.
- Parjanya, his repetitions, 607; with other divinities, 625; relation to Indra, 343.
- partial repetitions, described, xviii, 4.
- Parucchea Dāivodāsi's hymns, relative chronology of, 648.

- Parvata, author of a pair of imitative hymns, 12, 13.
 patchwork stanza, 37.
 patronage, liberal, 582.
 Pāura, name of a protégé of Indra, 168.
 pavamāna-stotras, 585.
 Pavanandi, a Tamil writer justifies plagiarism, 20.
 phrase-inflexion, 9, 30, 33, 37, 40, 42, 48, 232.
 piety and service of the gods, 577.
 Pitarah, three classes of, 319; their repetitions, 608; with other divinities, 626.
 'plagiarism' in Hindu literature, 19 ff.
 plots and hostilities avoided, 580.
 popular (in distinction from hieratic) hymns, 36, 649.
 positive and negative statements, 150 (under 1.162.1), 300 (under 6.60.14).
 pragātha-hymns, 21.
 Praskanva's hymns, 30, 74, 638; their relative chronology, 644.
 praugaṣastra, 17, 138 (bis).
 prefixion of four syllables to a dimeter line, 30, 36, 187, 543.
 Priyamedha, 14.
 pronouns, interchanging, 569.
 protection of gods, 580.
 proverb (quasi), 58.
 Ṛṇi, 213, 362.
 puns and punning allusions, 168, 230, 404.
 See alliteration.
 puroḍāṣa-offerings, 17.
 Pūṣan and other divinities, 625; relation of to Sūryā and Aṅvins, 76.
 Rbhus, their repetitions, 607; with other divinities, 624.
 refrain lines, 1, 22, 35, 56, 64, 677; refrain-like pādas, 123, 238, 239; refrain dipodies, 164, 187, 536, 537; refrain stanzas, 493.
 relative chronology, criteria of, 640; of books in general, 634; determined by grammatical considerations, 1, 82, 95 (bis), 99, 104, 134, 137, 160, 182, 218, 221, 229, 241, 254, 259, 262, 285, 295, 298, 325, 370, 399, 561, 637; by lexical considerations, 316; by metre, 22, 30 (bis), 31, 32, 41, 47, 49, 62, 63, 69, 73, 74, 75, 76, 85, 88, 90, 91, 98, 108, 132, 138, 141, 142, 145, 146, 156, 158, 161, 171, 182 (bis), 187, 214, 232, 255, 257, 261, 265, 270, 293, 313, 339, 340, 344, 347, 356, 381, 389, 395, 435, 437, 467, 635; by ritual considerations, 203, 209; by secondary comparison, 269; by sense, 45, 111, 118, 128, 130, 138, 139, 145, 146, 147, 148, 158, 160, 167, 168, 171, 180, 181, 184, 186, 188, 190, 193, 195 (bis), 202, 203, 204, 209, 210, 212, 214, 219, 220, 227, 230, 231, 235, 237, 242, 245, 247, 270, 272, 289, 290, 291, 293, 298, 299, 300, 303, 309, 310, 317, 326, 331, 339, 340, 341, 343, 344, 345, 346, 348, 351, 354, 358, 360, 361, 363, 368, 369, 372, 379, 381, 386, 389, 393, 395, 398, 399, 404, 410, 413, 424, 425, 434, 435, 436, 439, 482. See also under accent; adaptation; alliteration; anacoluthon; antithesis; asyndeton; authorship; chiasm; chronology; condensation; dilution; division of verses; ellipsis; false division; hypotaxis; imperfect sequence; incidental statements; inverted order; iteration; jingle; lack of conclusion; multiple criteria; paradox; parenthesis; solecism; tautology.
 Repetitions of the RV. (the present work), parts and sources and purpose of, 1 ff.; general statements on character and scope of, 3; mass or amount of, 4; repetitions and similarities, boundary-line ill-defined of, 8; word-for-word repetitions distinguished from partial, 10; quasi-repetitions due to long cadences, 10, 11; avoided at times in hymns of like tenor, 12; containing questions and answers, 7; critical and historical value of, 5, 22; pertaining to the gods, in three classes, 587; to different gods, 585; to two gods, 610; to more than two gods, 631.
 Reverse Concordance, xvii, 1; present status and description of, 2, 3.
 rhetoric of RV., 8.
 rhyme, assimilates forms of words, 163.
 ritual character of RV., 17, 636.
 ritualistic similarity of pādas, 211.
 rivalry for the favour of gods: see conflicting prayers.
 rtuyāja and rtuprāṣa, 17, 17 note, 48.
 Rudra, his repetitions, 607; with other divinities, 625; Rudra as archer, 273.
 Sadaspati, 52.
 Sāma-Veda, relation of to book eight, 21, 639; its readings compared with those of RV., 406; contaminated readings in, 40, 80, 100, 400.
 Sarasvant, 152.
 Sarasvatī, her repetitions, 608; with other divinities, 625; relation of to Brhaspati, 172.

- Under 4.56.2, in the third stanza, read *devéṣu* for *déveṣu*
 Under 5.3.1 the second *bhavasi* is to be changed to *bhavati*
 For root *varj* in the note to 5.20.3 see now Bloomfield, JAOS. xxxv. 273 ff.
 After 5.40.1^b insert the item: 5.40.1^c-3^c, *vṣṣann indra vṣṣabhir vṛtrahantama*
 Under 5.75.7^b, in the last line of the note, read *aryá* for *arya*
 Under 6.1.12, in the second stanza, read *jīradāno* for *jiradāno*
 To the note on *radhracódana* under 6.44.10 add: *pátiṃ devi rádhase codayasva* AV. 7.46.3,
 and the expression *yájamānasya coditá* RV. 1.51.8; 10.49.1: *radhrásya coditá* RV.
 10.24.3
 After 6.49.14^b insert the item: [6.49.5^c, *viṣa ádevīr abhy açnavāma*: 8.96.15^c, *viṣo ádevīr*
abhy ácārantīh]
 On p. 300, line 4, read *GASI* for *JSAI*
 On p. 309, line 1, change (the first) *ksápāvān* to *ksápāvān*
 Under 7.18.12 insert 1.52.15^b; 103.7^d, after the colon (:)
 Under 7.44.1^d read in that stanza *açvinósasam* for *açvinósasam*
 Under 7.60.4^a read *mádhumanto* for the first *mádhumanta*
 Under 8.1.4 in the first stanza read *cikítvánā* for *cikítván ā*
 Under 8.1.25 last line read 8.35.22^{ode} for 8.25.22^{ode}
 Under 8.3.20, in the second stanza, and again under 8.32.3, read *indra* for *indra*
 Under 8.6.26, in the second stanza, read *yāmañ* for *yāmañ*
 Under 8.23.30 read in that stanza *mitrávárūnā* for *mitrávárūnā*
 Under 8.26.9 read in the first heading *Viçvamanas* for *Viçvamanas*
 Under 8.26.11 the *r* of *aryamá* has dropped out.
 Under 8.45.21 read *puruhūtāya* for *puruhutāya*
 Under 8.50(Vāl.2).7, in the third line, read *ugrá* for *úgra*
 Under 8.51(Vāl.3).6, in the heading of the third stanza, the *t* of *to* has dropped out.
 Under 8.52(Vāl.4).6 read in the first heading *Āyu* for *Ayu*
 Under 8.84.3 read *rákṣā* for *rákṣa*
 Under 9.13.3 cf. for the second *pāda* of the last stanza 9.23.1^c
 On p. 416, l. 2, read *mrjanti* for *mrjanti*
 Under 9.60.3, in the second stanza, read *krāṇā* for *krāṇā*
 Under 9.61.3^c read *iṣaḥ* for *iṣaḥ*
 Under 9.64.28 read *gāvāçirah* for *gāvāçirah*
 Under 9.70.5 read twice *dhāyase* for *dhāyase*
 Under 9.74.9^d, and again under 9.86.3^d, read in that stanza *sá* for *sa*; and in the heading of
 the second stanza *Çaktya* for *Çaktya*
 After 9.86.21 insert the item: 9.86.23^d; 1.51.3^a, *sóma* (1.51.3^a, *tvám*) *gotrám āngīrobhyo*
'vṛṇor āpa
 Under 9.103.2^b, in the first heading, read *Āptya* for *Aptya*
 Under 9.107.10 read *vārāny* for *vārāny*
 Under 10.45.9, in the second line read *no* for *tām*
 Under 10.68.1 read *giribhrájo* for *giribhrájo*
 Page 495, line 3, read *Āpri* for *Apri*
 Page 495, line 10, read *Rāhūgaṇa* for *Rahūgaṇa*
 Page 497, middle, under 8.38.9, read *yathāhuvanta* for *yathāhuvanta*
 Page 503, line 5, read *Viçvāmitra* for *Viçvāmitra*
 Page 523, second paragraph, note the relation of 1.162.1^{ab} to 7.93.8^c
 Page 549, line 10 ff.: the statement there is only faintly relevant

HARVARD ORIENTAL SERIES

Harvard Oriental Series. Edited, with the coöperation of various scholars, by CHARLES ROCKWELL LANMAN, A.B. and LL.D. (Yale), LL.D. (Aberdeen), Wales Professor of Sanskrit at Harvard University; Honorary Member of the Asiatic Society of Bengal, the Société Asiatique, the Royal Asiatic Society of Great Britain and Ireland, and the Deutsche Morgenländische Gesellschaft; Member of the American Philosophical Society; Fellow of the American Academy of Arts and Sciences; Foreign Member of the Royal Bohemian Society of Sciences; Honorary Correspondent of the Archæological Department of the Government of India; Corresponding Member of the Institute of Bologna, of the Royal Society of Sciences at Göttingen, of the Imperial Russian Academy of Sciences, and of the Institute of France (Académie des Inscriptions et Belles-Lettres).

Published by the Harvard University Press, Cambridge, Massachusetts, U.S.A.

To be bought, in America, of GINN & COMPANY, 29 Beacon Street, Boston, Mass.; in England, of GINN & Co., 9 St. Martin's Street, Leicester Square, London, W.C.; in Continental Europe, of O. Harrassowitz, Leipzig.—The price of volume 3 is \$1.20. Price of volumes 7 and 8 (not sold separately) is \$5. Price of volume 10 is \$6. The price of each of the other volumes is \$1.50. Volumes 18 and 19 are not sold separately. Also volumes 20 and 24 are not sold separately.—One dollar (\$1.00) = Marks 4.18 = francs or lire 5.15 = 4 shillings and 2 pence = 3 rupees.—Volume 10 is royal 4° (32 cm.); volumes 7 and 8 are super-royal 8° (28 cm.); the rest are royal 8° (26 cm.). All are now bound durably in full buckram with gilt top.

Volume 1. Jātaka-Mālā, Stories of Buddha's former incarnations, by Ārya Āṣṇa. Edited in Sanskrit (Nāgarī letters) by Professor H. KERN, University of Leiden, Netherlands. 1891. Second issue, 1914. Pages, 270. (Translation by Speyer, London, 1895, Frowde.)

Volume 2. Sāṅkhya-Pravachana-Bhāṣhya, or Commentary on the exposition of the Sāṅkhya philosophy, by Vijñāna-Bhikṣhu. Edited in Sanskrit (Roman letters) by Professor R. GARBE, University of Tübingen, Germany. 1895. Pages, 210. (Translated by Garbe, Leipzig, 1889, Brockhaus.)

Volume 3. Buddhism in Translations. Passages selected from the Buddhist sacred books and translated from the original Pāli into English by HENRY CLARKE WARREN, late of Cambridge, Massachusetts. 1896. Sixth issue, 1915. Pages, 540. (Over 100 extracts from the sacred books of Buddhism, so arranged as to give a connected account of the legendary life of Buddha, of his monastic order, of his doctrines on karma and rebirth, and of his scheme of salvation. The work has been widely circulated and has been highly praised by competent authorities.)

Volume 4. Karpūra-Mañjarī. A drama by the Indian poet Rājasekhara (900 A.D.). Critically edited in the original Prākṛit (Nāgarī letters), with a glossarial index and an essay on the life and writings of the poet, by STEN KONOW, of the University of Christiania, Norway; and translated into English with notes by C. R. LANMAN. 1901. Pages, 318.

HARVARD ORIENTAL SERIES

- Volumes 5 and 6. Brihad-Devatā** (attributed to Čāunaka), a summary of the deities and myths of the Rig-Veda. Critically edited in the original Sanskrit (Nāgarī letters), with an introduction and seven appendices (volume 5), and translated into English with critical and illustrative notes (volume 6), by Professor A. A. MACDONELL, University of Oxford. 1904. Pages, 234+350=584.
- Volumes 7 and 8. Atharva-Veda.** Translated, with a critical and exegetical commentary, by the late Professor W. D. WHITNEY, of Yale University; revised and brought nearer to completion and edited by C. R. LANMAN. 1905. Pages, 1212. (The work includes critical notes on the text, with various readings of European and Hindu mss.; readings of the Kashmirian version; notices of corresponding passages in the other Vedas, with report of variants; data of the scholiasts as to authorship and divinity and meter of each verse; extracts from the ancillary literature concerning ritual and exegesis; literal translation; elaborate critical and historical introduction.)
- Volume 9. The Little Clay Cart** (Mṛcchakaṭika), a Hindu drama attributed to King Shūdraka. Translated from the original Sanskrit and Prākritis into English prose and verse by A. W. RYDER, Instructor in Sanskrit in Harvard University. 1905. Pages, 207.
- Volume 10. Vedic Concordance:** being an alphabetic index to every line of every stanza of the published Vedic literature and to the liturgical formulas thereof, that is, an index (in Roman letters) to the Vedic mantras, together with an account of their variations in the different Vedic books. By Professor MAURICE BLOOMFIELD, of the Johns Hopkins University, Baltimore. 1906. Pages, 1102.
- Volume 11. The Pañchatantra:** a collection of ancient Hindu tales, in the recension (called Pañchākhyānaka, and dated 1199 A.D.) of the Jaina monk, Pūrṇabhadra, critically edited in the original Sanskrit (in Nāgarī letters; and, for the sake of beginners, with word-division) by Dr. JOHANNES HERTEL, Professor am königlichen Realgymnasium, Doebeln, Saxony. 1908. Pages, 344.
- Volume 12. The Pañchatantra-text of Pūrṇabhadra:** critical introduction and list of variants. By Professor HERTEL. 1912. Pages, 245. (Includes an index of stanzas.)
- Volume 13. The Pañchatantra-text of Pūrṇabhadra,** and its relation to texts of allied recensions as shown in *Parallel Specimens*. By Professor HERTEL. 1912. (Nineteen sheets, mounted on guards and issued in atlas-form. They give, in parallel columns, four typical specimens of the text of Pūrṇabhadra's Pañchatantra, in order to show the genetic relations in which the Sanskrit recensions of the Pañchatantra stand to one another, and the value of the manuscripts of the single recensions.)
- Volume 14. The Pañchatantra:** a collection of ancient Hindu tales, in its oldest recension, the Kashmirian, entitled *Tantrākhyāyika*. Sanskrit text, reprinted from the critical editio major by Professor HERTEL. Editio minor. 1915. Pages, 160.
- Volume 15. Bhāravi's poem Kirātārjuniya or Arjuna's combat with the Kirāta.** Translated from the original Sanskrit into German and explained by CARL CAPPELLER, Professor at the University of Jena. 1912. Pages, 231. (Introduction, notes, and various other useful additions.)
- Volume 16. The Čakuntalā, a Hindu drama by Kālidāsa:** the Bengālī recension critically edited in the original Sanskrit and Prākritis by RICHARD FISCHER, late Professor of Sanskrit at the University of Berlin. (Nearly ready.)

HARVARD ORIENTAL SERIES

Volume 17. *The Yoga-system of Patañjali*, or the ancient Hindu doctrine of concentration of mind: embracing the Mnemonic rules (Yoga-sūtras) of Patañjali, the Comment (Bhāṣya) attributed to Vyāsa, and the Explanation (Tattva-vaiçārādī) of Vāchaspati-Miçra: translated from the original Sanskrit by JAMES HAUGHTON WOODS, Professor of Philosophy at Harvard University. 1914. Pages, 422.

Volumes 18 and 19. *The Veda of the Black Yajus School*, entitled Tāittiriya Saṁhitā. Translated from the original Sanskrit prose and verse, with a running commentary. By ARTHUR BERRIEDALE KEITH, D.C.L. (Oxford), of the Inner Temple, Barrister-at-law, and of His Majesty's Colonial Office, sometime Acting Professor of Sanskrit at the University of Oxford, Author of 'Responsible Government in the Dominions'. Volume 18, kāṇḍas I-III; volume 19, kāṇḍas IV-VII. 1914. Pages, 464+374=838. Not sold separately.

Volumes 20 and 24. *Rig-Veda Repetitions.* The repeated verses and distichs and stanzas of the Rig-Veda in systematic presentation and with critical discussion. By MAURICE BLOOMFIELD. Volume 20 contains Part 1: The repeated passages of the Rig-Veda, systematically presented in the order of the Rig-Veda. Volume 24 contains Part 2: Comments and classifications from metrical and lexical and grammatical points of view, and from the point of view of the themes and divinities of the repeated passages. 1916. Pages, 508+206=714. Not sold separately.

Volumes 21 and 22 and 23. *Rāma's Later History*, or Uttara-Rāma-Charita, an ancient Hindu drama by Bhavabhūti. Critically edited in the original Sanskrit and Prākṛit, with an introduction and English translation and notes and variants, &c. By SHRIPAD KRISHNA BELVALKAR, Graduate Student of Harvard University, Assistant to the Professor of Sanskrit at Deccan College, Poona, India. Volume 21, Introduction and Translation. 1915. Pages, 190. Volume 22, Text; Indexes of Stanzas, Metres, &c.; Prākṛit Glossary. (Nearly ready.)—Volume 23, English notes and Variant readings; Appendixes. (The material for Volume 23 is now, in 1915, upon a steamship interned at a port of the Balearic Islands.)